

THE RELATIVE PRONOUN IN EARLY SCOTS

A Lexicographical and Syntactical Study.

Ph. D. 1967.



## INTRODUCTION

The following work is an examination of the use of the relative pronoun in Early Scots, i.e. during the period c.1375 - c.1500.

It had been my intention to limit myself to an examination of the simple relative pronouns at, that, quhat, quha, quham, quho, quhom, quhilk, the asyndetic relative construction or zero form of the relative pronoun, together with the relative adverbs quhen, quhare, quhens, quhyne and quhither, including such compounds of the above as occur within the period stated. I have, however, been compelled to extend the scope of my examination in certain ways.

Firstly, the simple relative use in the subjective case of the relative pronoun quha, quho can only be seen by extending the examination of the material well into the sixteenth century, since this is the one pronoun of the group of which the simple relative use was not already established by the time of the earliest extant texts.

Secondly, one of the aims of this thesis was to provide a series of articles on the relative pronouns and adverbs for inclusion in the Dictionary of the Older Scottish Tongue under the appropriate headwords. I have subtitled my thesis "a lexicographical and syntactical study", and for convenience I have labelled

ii.

the D.O.S.T. articles the lexicographical part. I do not, however, mean to imply any sharp division between lexicography and syntax. A dictionary like D.O.S.T. attends to the syntax of every item included to a lesser or greater extent; and the study of a "closed system" (like that of relative pronouns) will be based on syntax rather than on lexical meaning. Thus the principal division between the two parts of the thesis will be in range and formal layout. The first part will provide a more intensive study of the simple relative construction within the period 1375 - 1500 (with the extension above noted in the case of guha, guho). The D.O.S.T. articles which comprise the second part will have the temporal range 1375 - 1700, which is the period covered by the Dictionary and will be set out according to function in the usual manner of the Dictionary.

The material used for the preparation of the dictionary articles was drawn from the normal sources of D.O.S.T., the bibliography of which appears as Combined Register of Titles of Works Quoted in Volume III. For more intensive examination I have chosen the following texts, which are intended to provide as adequate a sample of linguistic styles as can be obtained from the material available:

- |                       |   |
|-----------------------|---|
| <u>Aberd. B. Rec.</u> | Extracts from the Council Register of the Burgh of Aberdeen, 1398 - 1500. |
| <u>Acts</u> [v.d.]    | The Acts of the Parliament of Scotland.<br>Vols. I & II.                  |

Alex. [a.1400]

The Buik of Alexander S.T.S. II 12, 17, 21, 25.

Asl. MS. [c.1515]

The Asloan MS. written by John Asloan in the reign of Jas. V. Two volumes S.T.S. II, 14, 16. (With the exception of pieces included elsewhere in this list; pieces judged to be outwith the period examined; and The Maying and Disport of Chaucer, i.e. Lydgate's Complaint of the Black Knight, a work of English authorship.)

BARB. [1375]

The Bruce ; compiled by Master John Barbour, Archdeacon of Aberdeen, A.D. 1375.

Barounis Lawis [c.1500]

The Barounis Lawis, in B.M. Harleian MS. 4700 fol. 4f. (Transcr. by Margaret Robertson)

Bk. Chess [a.1500]

The Buke of the Chess, in Asloan MS. I pp. 81 - 152.

Burgh Laws [14..]

Translations of the Leges Quatuor Burgorum, esp. in Bute MS. (B) and Adv. MS. 25.4.15 (A). Transcribed by Margaret Robertson).

Consail Vys Man [c.1460]

Consail and Teiching at the Vys Man gaif his Sone, in Ratis Raving (S.T.S.) pp. 66 - 79.

Contempl. Sinn. [a.1499]

The Contemplacioun of Synnaris by William of Touris, in Asloan MS. II. 187 - 241 (also in Devot. Pieces, S.T.S. III 23, from Arundel MS. 285 and Harleian MS. 6919).

Cr. Deyng [c.1450]

Craft of Deyng in Ratis Raving (S.T.S.) 166 - 174.

Douglas Corr. [v.d.]

The Douglas Book. By Sir William Fraser. Vol. IV.

- Fyve Bestes [c.1500] The Talis of the Fyve Bestes, in Asloan MS. II 127 - 140.
- HAY [1456] Gilbert of the Haye's Prose Manuscript (A.D. 1456). Volume I. The Buke of the Law of Armys. S.T.S. 41.
- HENR. [c.1470] The Poems of Robert Henryson. Three volumes S.T.S. 55, 58, 64.
- Howlat [c.1450-2] The Buke of the Howlat, by Sir Richard Holland; Asloan MS. II 95 - 126.
- IRLAND Asl. MS. [c.1490] Of Penance and Confession be master Ihon yrland, in Asloan MS. I pp. 1 - 80.
- Mir. [1490] The Meroure of Wyssdome, composed.. by Johannes de Irlandia. Volume I. S.T.S. II 19.
- Leg. S. [a.1400] Legends of the Saints. Three volumes S.T.S. 13, 18, 23, 25, 35, 37.
- Peebles B. Rec. [v.d.] Charters and Documents relating to the Burgh of Peebles with Extracts from the Records of the Burghs. Vol. I 1456 - 1710. B.R.S. 1872, 1909.
- Porteous Noblenes [c.1490] In Asloan MS. I 171 - 84.
- Prestis of Peblis [a.1500] The Thre Prestis of Peblis: how thai tald thar talis. Asloan MS.
- Prestwick B. Rec. [v.d.] Records of the Burgh of Prestwick. M.C. 1834.
- Ratis R. [c.1420] Ratis Raving, and Other Moral and Religious Pieces, in Prose & Verse. S.T.S. III.11.
- Rec. Earld. Orkney [v.d.] Records of the Earldom of Orkney. S.H.S. II 7.

- Slater Early Sc. Texts [v.d.] An Edition of Early Scots Texts from the Beginnings to 1410. By Jane Slater. Two Volumes. Edinb. Univ. Thesis, 1952. (Unpublished.)
- Seven S. [a.1500] The Buke of the Sevyne Sagis, in Asloan MS. II pp. 1 - 88.
- Thewis Gud Women [c.1460] The Thewis of Gudwomen, in Ratis Raving (S.T.S.) 80 - 100.
- Thewis Wysmen [c.1460] The Foly of Fulys and the Thewis of Wysmen, in Ratis Raving (S.T.S.) 52 - 65.
- Troy-bk. [c.1400] Die Fragmente des Trojankrieges, in Barbours Legendsammlung, ed. C. Horstmann II 215 - 304. Heilbronn 1882.
- Vert. Mess [c.1460] Vertewis of the Mess, in Ratis Raving (S.T.S.) 192 - 4.
- Wall. [c.1475] The Actis and Deidis of the illustere and vailzeand Campioun Schir William Wallace, Knight of Ellerslie. By Henry the Minstrel, commonly known as Blind Harry. S.T.S. 6, 7, 17.
- Wisd. Sol. [c.1460] Wisdom of Solomon, in Ratis Raving (S.T.S.) 177 - 192.
- WYNT. [c.1420] 1. The Orygynale Cronykil of Scotland, by Androw of Wyntoun, Three Volumes, Edinb. 1872-9. (Text of Royal MS. preferably quoted.) 2. Six Volumes S.T.S. 50, 53, 54, 56, 57, 63. (Text of Wemyss and Cotton MSS. and vrr. from other MSS.)

References to the texts are in accordance with the standard practice of the D.O.S.T. and are self-evident, except in the case of Barbour and Henryson. The practice followed for Henryson's Fables (Fab.) is to give the line numbering of the most complete version, i.e. the Bassandyne text. All texts of the Fables quoted are therefore given the corresponding line numbering. Similarly the lineation given for Barbour's Bruce is that of the S.T.S. 31 - 33 edition, from MS. G.23 in the library of St. John's College, Cambridge (C), whereas the text normally quoted is Jamieson's edition (Edinb. 1820, reprinted Glasgow 1869) published from a Manuscript [in Adv. Lib.] dated 1489 (E).

Such statistics as are given in this thesis are approximate, and as a complete count of the relative constructions in longer texts (as BARB., Alex., Leg. S., WYNT., HAY) is impracticable within the scope of this work, these have been based on random samples of some 5000 lines from each text. Tabulation is in chronological order as far as this is known.

Transcription of the symbols þ, y, ij, ȝ and the various forms of s, is in accordance with D.O.S.T. practice.

#### GENERAL BIBLIOGRAPHY:

- S.O. Andrews: Syntax and Style in Old English. Cambridge, 1940.
- K. Araki: 'Pronoun or Conjunction? - Relative That, As, But, Than.' Studies in English Grammar and Linguistics in Honour of Takanobu Otsuka. Kenkyusha Press, 1958.

- J.M. Bately: 'Who and Which and the Grammarians of the Seventeenth Century.' English Studies, 46, 1965.
- K. Brunner: Die englische Sprache: ihre geschichtliche Entwicklung. Halle, 1950-1.
- A. Campbell: Old English Grammar. Oxford, 1959.
- G.O. Curme: A Grammar of the English Language, Vol. 3, Syntax. Boston, 1931.  
'A History of the English Relative Constructions.'  
Journal of English and Germanic Philology, 11, 1912.
- E. Dieth: Grammar of the Buchan Dialect, Vol. 1. Cambridge, 1932.
- E. Einenkel: 'Die dänischen Elemente in der Syntax der Englischen Sprache.'  
Anglia, 29, 1906.
- W. Grant and J.M. Dixon: Manual of Modern Scots. Cambridge, 1921.
- Fr. H. Henschel: Darstellung der Flexionslehre in John Barbour's Bruce; ein Beitrag zur Kenntnis des Altschottischen. Leipzig, 1886.
- H. Heyne: Die Sprache in Henry the Minstrels Wallace. Laut- und Flexionslehre. Kiel, 1910.
- R.H. Hudnall: A Presentation of the Grammatical Inflexions in Andrew of Wyntoun's Orygynale Cronykil of Scotland. Leipzig, 1898.
- O. Jespersen: Modern English Grammar, Vol. 3. Heidelberg and Copenhagen, 1909 - 49.
- O. Johnsen: 'On Some Uses of the Indefinite Relative in Old English and on the Origin of the Definite Relatives.'  
Anglia, 37, 1913.



- \* K. Kivima: 'be and þat as Clause Connectives in Early Middle English.' Commentationes Humanarum Litterarum, 39, Helsinki, 1966.
- C.F. Koch: Historische Grammatik der englischen Sprache, Vol. 2. Kassel, 1878-91.
- E.A. Kock: The English Relative Pronouns. Lund, 1897.
- M. Kolkwitz: Das Satzgefüge in Barbers Bruce und Henrys Wallace. Halle, 1893.
- H. Koziol: Grundzüge der Syntax der mittelenglischen Stabreimdichtungen. Wiener Beiträge, 58. Vienna and Leipzig, 1932.
- J.L. Larue: Das Pronomen in den Werken des schottischen Bischofs Gavin Douglas. Strassburg, 1908.
- A. McIntosh: 'The Relative Pronouns be and þat in Early Middle English.' English and Germanic Studies, 1, 1947-8.
- L.E.C. MacQueen: The Last Stages of the Older Literary Language of Scotland: A Study of the Surviving Scottish Elements in Scottish Prose, 1700 - 1750, Especially of the Records, National and Local. University of Edinburgh Thesis, 1957 (unpublished).
- Yoshihiro Masuya: 'Functions of the Connective That in Present-Day English.' Studies in English Grammar and Linguistics in Honour of Takanobu Otsuka. Kenkyusha Press, 1958.
- H.H. Meier: Der Indefinite Agens im Mittelenglischen 1050 - 1350. Schweizer Anglistische Arbeiten, 34. Bern, 1953.
- Takayuki Mitsui: 'Relative Pronouns in Shakespeare's Colloquial English.' Studies in English Grammar and Linguistics in Honour of Takanobu Otsuka. Kenkyusha Press, 1958.

- T.F. Mustanoja: A Middle English Syntax, Part 1. Helsinki, 1950.
- E. Paschke: Der Gebrauch des bestimmten Artikels in der spätmittelenglischen Prosa 1380 - 1500. Münster, 1934.
- K.C. Phillipps: 'Asyndetic Relative Clauses in Late Middle English.' English Studies, 46, 1965.
- R. Quirk: 'Relative Clauses in Educated Spoken English.' English Studies, 38, 1957.
- P.H. Reaney: A Grammar of the Penrith Dialect. University of Manchester Press, 1927.
- O. Reuter: 'Some Notes on the Origin of the Relative Construction the Which.' Neuphilologische Mitteilungen, 38, 1937.  
'Instances of the Which in the Glosed Prose Psalter and their Relation to the French Original.' *Idem*, 40, 1939.
- T.A. Robertson and J.J. Graham: Grammar and Usage of the Shetland Dialect. The Shetland Times, Ltd., Lerwick, 1952.
- \* M. Ryden: Relative Constructions in Early Sixteenth Century English. Uppsala, 1966.
- C.S. Smith: 'Determiners and Relative Clauses in a Generative Grammar of English.' Language, 40, 1964.
- R.D. Stevick: 'Historical Selection of Relative pat in Early Middle English.' English Studies, 46, 1965.
- P. Wettstein: The Phonology of a Berwickshire Dialect. University of Zürich Diss., 1942.
- J.H. Wilkinson: Leeds Dialect Glossary and Lore. Leeds, 1924.
- L.R. Wilson: Chaucer's Relative Constructions. Chapel Hill, 1906.
- G. Winkler: Das Relativum bei Caxton und seine Entwicklung von Chaucer bis Spenser. Berlin, 1933.

- R. Zai: The Phonology of the Morebattle Dialect. Lucerne, 1942.
- E.D.D.: The English Dialect Dictionary, ed. J. Wright. Oxford, 1896 - 1905.
- N.E.D. (O.E.D.): A New English Dictionary on Historical Principles, ed. J.A.H. Murray, H. Bradley, W.A. Craigie and C.T. Onions. Oxford, 1888 - 1933.

\* These studies were not published until my own work was substantially complete.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS:

My chief debt is to my supervisors, A.J. Aitken and Professor A. McIntosh, whose advice and assistance have been invaluable. I wish also to express my thanks to the editorial staff of the Dictionary of the Older Scottish Tongue; to Mr. D. Murison and the editorial staff of the Scottish National Dictionary; to Mr. G. Simpson and the staff of the Scottish Record Office; to Mr. K.C. Phillipps, University of Leicester; to Miss Catherine Armet, Librarian to the Marquis of Bute; and to the librarians and staff of Glasgow University and Edinburgh University Libraries. Finally my thanks are due to Miss Margaret Todd, who typed the thesis and whose knowledge of D.O.S.T. procedure was of the greatest assistance to me.

## TABLE OF CONTENTS.

Part I		Page No.
CHAPTER I	Restrictive and Non-Restrictive Clauses.	1*
	Distinction between restrictive and non-restrictive §1. Pronoun antecedents with restrictive clauses §2. Noun antecedents in environments in which restrictive clauses are usual §3 - §9. Environments in which non-restrictive clauses are usual §10 - §11. Contextual ambiguity between restrictive and non-restrictive §12. Subdivision of non-restrictive into descriptive and resumptive §13 - §13.2. Contextual ambiguity between restrictive, descriptive, resumptive §14. Summary of chapter §15.	
CHAPTER II	THAT, AT, QUHAT as Subject or Direct Object of the Relative Clause.	28*
	THAT in restrictive use §1. Opposition of <u>that</u> and <u>the</u> quhilk(is in restrictive use §2; in non-restrictive use §3. <u>That</u> in descriptive use §4; in resumptive use §5; in explanatory use §6. <u>That</u> with antecedent in the possessive case §7. With personal pronoun in adjective clause §8. AT §9. QUHAT §10.	
CHAPTER III	THE) QUHILK(IS as Subject or Direct Object of the Relative Clause. QUHICH.	43*
	<u>The</u> ) <u>quhilk(is</u> a feature of the written language §1. Distribution of <u>the quhilk(is</u> and <u>quhilk(is</u> §2. Inflected plurals only Scottish §3. Origin of <u>the quhilkis</u> §4. The uses of <u>the quhilk(is</u> as a relative §5. With personal pronoun in the adjective clause §6. The form <u>quhich</u> §7.	

## CHAPTER IV

The Personal Relatives as Subject  
or Direct Object of the Relative  
Clause.

58\*

Oblique cases quham, quhom already established by time of earliest texts -? spread to subject case §1. Widespread use of quha as compound relative with indefinite sense - syntactical re-arrangement > construction of antecedent + restrictive clause §2. Non-restrictive quha first in letter-closing formulae §3. Distribution of non-restrictive and restrictive uses §4.

## CHAPTER V

The Relative Pronoun Dependent on a  
Preposition and the Use of the Relative  
Adverb.

66\*

The placing of the governing preposition §1. At, that with prepositions §2. Quham, quhom and the quhilk(is of greater frequency than that, but quhare + compounds most frequently used for non-personal antecedents §3. Quhen in rare use §4. Distribution of the quhilk(is and quhilk(is after a preposition §5. Exemplification of the quhilk(is in restrictive use §6; in non-restrictive use §7. Examples of the quhich §8. The uses of quham, quhom with a preposition §9. The relative combined with a personal pronoun as a single lexical item, or pleonastically §10. Table of distribution of relative pronouns with governing prepositions and relative adverbs §11.

## CHAPTER VI

## The Relative in Possessive Function.

90\*

Ways of expressing possession in relative clauses §1. Infrequency of quhais, quhois in the early part of the period §2. The use of of quhom

§3. The use of of quhilk §4.  
 The use of that and quhilk +  
 possessive pronoun = whose §5.  
 Possessive adjective clauses in  
 infrequent use in Early Scots;  
 perhaps concept expressed by  
 alternative constructions §6.

## CHAPTER VII

Zero-form of the Relative ("Contact  
 Clauses").

99\*

Zero-form adjective clauses in  
 general English §1. Zero-form  
 relatives and zero-form personal  
 pronouns §2. Is there a possibility  
 of confusion §3. Distribution of  
 subject and object forms §3.2.  
 Distribution of restrictive and non-  
 restrictive subject forms §3.4.  
 Non-restrictive instances less  
 common, so less likelihood of possible  
 confusion §5; similarly with object  
 forms §6. Exemplifications of zero-  
 forms §7. Variant readings show  
 alternation of zero-forms with rel-  
 ative, not personal, pronoun §8.  
 Later MSS. perhaps evidence of decay  
 of zero-forms in subject relation §8.1.  
 Decay perhaps due to likelihood of  
 confusion with simple statement §8.3.-  
 §8.6. Less Likelihood of confusion  
 in object relation because of word-  
 order conventions §9.

## CHAPTER VIII

The Relative in Non-Literary (i.e.  
 Official and Record Prose).

121\*

AT, THAT, THE) QUHILK (IS and zero-  
 forms used in similar ways to literary  
 usages §1. That §2. At §3. Zero-  
 forms §4. The)Quhilk(is §5. The  
 personal relatives §6. The use of  
quha in the letter-closing formula  
 §6.1. Its possible origin in French  
 §6.3 - §6.4. Extension of the use of

guha beyond the formula §7.  
 Factors favouring the spread of  
guha relative into the subjective  
 case §7.2.

Types of works examined §1.  
 Opposition of that and the  
guhilk(is in native vernacular  
 verse §3.1; in record and literary  
 prose §3.2, in stylised Latinate  
 verse §3.3. Distribution of the  
guhilk(is and guhilk(is §3.4.  
Quhom as direct object §4. Quha,  
quho as definite relatives §5.  
 Relative dependant on preposition  
 6. Possession infrequently  
 expressed in adjective clauses §7.  
 Distribution of zero-forms gen-  
 erally §8.



Part II	Page No.
AT	26 - 28
QUHA, QUHAY	103 - 121
Quhaevir 121-123, Quha-sa 129-132, Quha-so 132, Quhasoever 132, Quhasumever, Quhais <sup>2</sup> 129.	
QUHAM	133 - 139
Quhamevir 139, Quhamsaever 141, Quhamsumever 141, Quhamof 139-140, Quham-til 140, Quham-to 140-141, Quham-with 141.	
QUHARE, QUHAIR, QUHAUR	173 - 185
Quhairabout 186, Quhairanent 187, Quhairanentis 187, Quhareas 187-188, Quhareat 189, Quhairawa(y 190, Quhairbe 190-191, Quhareby 191-192, Quhare-eftyr 192, Quharefor 194-197, Quhairfra 197-198, Quharein 198-202, Quhare-intill 202, Quhareinto 203, Quhare-of 203-207, Quhare-on 207-208, Quhareout 208, Quhare-throu 210-214, Quhare-till 214, Quhare-to 214-215, Quhare-into 215-216, Quhair-untill 216, Quhareupon 216-218, Quharewith 218-221. Quharever 193-194, Quharesa 208-209, Quharesaever 209, Quharesumever 209-210.	
QUHASE, QUHAIS	123 - 129
QUHAT	72 - 87
Quhatever 87-90, Quhatsa, Quhatsaever 93-94, Quhatso, Quhatsoever 94-95, Quhatsum, Quhatsumever, Quhatsumevery 95-101. What-gate 90, Quhatkin, Quhatkynd 90-92, Quhat-Rak, Quhattrax 92-93, Quhat-time 101-102, Quhat Way, Wayes 102, Quhat Wys, Wyiss 103. Quhat-till 101, Quhat-to 103. Quhattane, Quhattine, Whaten 102-103.	
QUHEN, QUHAN, QUHON	157 - 167

Quhenas, Quhanas 167-168, Quhenever 168-169,  
 Quhenswa 169-170, Quhensaever 170-171,  
 Quhensoever 170, Quhensumevir 171.

Quhen(e, Quhan<sup>2</sup> 171-172, Quhine, Quhyne,  
 Quheyne 172-173.

## QUHERE, QUHEIR

186

Quhere-about 221, Quhere-anent 221,  
 Quhere-as 222, Quhere-at 222, Quhere-away  
 222, Quherebe 222, Quhereby 222-223,  
 Quherefor 223, Quherefra 223, Quherein 223-  
 224, Quhereintill 224, Quhereinto 224,  
 Quhereof 225, Quhereon 225, Quherethrow 226,  
 Quhereunto 226, Quhereupon 226, Quherwith  
 226-227.

Quheresoevir, 225.

## QUETHER, QUETHERWART

227

## QUHICH(E)

29 - 32

## QUHIDDER, QUHIDDERSOEVIK

228

## QUIHITHER, QUIHITHERWART

228 - 229

## QUHILK(E)

33 - 72

## QUHO, WHO

142 - 145

Quhoever 145, Quhoso 145, Quhosoever 146,  
 Quhosomevir 146.

Quho-but-he 157.

## QUHOM(E)

146 - 151

Quhomevir 151-152, Quhomeswmever 152.

Quhom(e-of 152, Quhom(e-to 152-153,  
 Quhom(e-unto 153-154, Quhom(e-with 154.

## QUHOSE, QUHOIS

154 - 157

## QUHOUS

157

QUHOW

157

THAT

1 - 26.

## CHAPTER I

Restrictive and Non-Restrictive Clauses.

§ I. 1. In Early Scots as in Middle and Modern English the simple relative pronoun introduces an adjective clause which can be classified as one of two basic types: restrictive and non-restrictive. Restrictive clauses are those which are, or may be, required in a given context to define or limit the possible reference of the antecedent. Non-restrictive clauses are those which add further information about the antecedent, the reference of which is already complete without the necessity of further definition or limitation. In the latter type the relative pronoun might be replaced by conjunction + pronoun virtually without altering the sense of the whole. The conjunction might most often be and since most of these clauses are continuative. Occasionally, however, the adjective clause has an adversative force = but he/she etc., a concessive force = yet he/she etc., or an explanatory or causal force = since he/she etc., because he/she etc., or in that he/she etc. This latter is most frequent with that, see Chapter II p. 31. If two degrees of adjectival clause subordination may be recognised, restrictive clauses may be said to be more subordinate than non-restrictive clauses, which in certain circumstances become virtually co-ordinate or main clauses.

I. 2. Professor Quirk distinguishes the two types as follows:

"Restrictive clauses... are linked to their antecedents by close syntactic juncture, by unity of intonation contour, and by continuity of the degree of loudness. In contrast, non-restrictive clauses are characterised by open juncture (recognised, together with the following features by a comma in writing), a fresh intonation contour, and a change (especially a diminution) in the degree of loudness." <sup>1</sup>.

I. 3. In dealing with written language, however, and that of a period before the establishment of systematic punctuation, we have no such suprasegmental signals to guide us, and the distinction between restrictive and non-restrictive is not always evident. Nevertheless it is often possible to deduce whether a restrictive or a non-restrictive clause is intended by determining the type of antecedent (i.e. whether it is in itself restrictive or non-restrictive) or by examining the linguistic environment. As far as possible, doubtful cases have been resolved according to contextual probability, but some ambiguities will remain.

2. Restrictive clauses are of more frequent occurrence than non-restrictive, and occur after a completely unrestricted antecedent in order adequately to restrict or define it.

2. 1. Where the antecedent is a pronoun, few problems arise.

---

1. Randolph Quirk: Relative Clauses in Educated Spoken English, English Studies xxxviii, pp. 97 - 109.

Apart from the first and second person singular of the personal pronoun (see below I. § 2.2. & § 10.1.) the personal pronoun is usually followed by a restrictive clause:

Yhet has he nocht... fre wyll to leyme, or do That  
at hys hart hym drawis to; BARB. 1. 248. It at resone  
gevis to the; Ratis R. 296. He at makis bred to sel;  
Burgh Laws c. 50 (A). The buchour sal restor him his  
scathes at the bestis acht; Ib. c. 55 (A). He gevis mar  
at wertew schawis; Thewis Wysmen 31. Namlie thai quhilk  
clymmis up most hie; HENR. Fab. 371 (Asl.). He makis  
bot a crukit correction Quhilk syn nocht levis quhill  
syn can him forsaike; Contempl. Sinn. 592 (Asl.). Suld  
we thaim sla or put thaim in to pane That luffis us;  
Bk. Chess 292. Quhat suld I do to thaim at luffis ws  
nocht; Ib. 293.

§ 2. 2. It should be noted that when the personal pronouns are used in an indefinite or generalising function - viz. when he, she, they/it = anyone/anything, we = such people as we, and you = such people as you - the following adjective clause can only be restrictive: whereas in specific application the first and second persons are thus usually adequately defined in themselves and are followed by a non-restrictive clause, while the third person singular and plural (= the (specific) person or persons) may be followed by either a restrictive or non-restrictive clause:

- Cf. He at makis bred to sel - generalising \*
- He that died for our sins - specifying \*
- He, (already defined in context as Christ) who died for our sins.

\* The dividing line between these two is not always clear.

2. 3. It is also worth noting that even in those cases in which non-restrictive clauses are possible after a pronoun antecedent, they are in practice not at all frequent.

3. Where the antecedent of the relative clause is a noun, analysis is sometimes complicated by the nature of the determiner and/or modifier preceding the noun.<sup>1</sup> These may be grouped as follows:

3. 1. A, an, zero. These may be used with generalising function as equivalents of any, in which case the following clause is invariably restrictive:

Than suld storys that suthfast wer, And thai war said on gud maner, Hawe doubill plesaunce in heryng; BARB. 1. 3. A man suld nocht desyre thing that war dishonourable; HAY 1. 86/12. A woman suld ay have radour Of thinge that gref mycht hir honoure; Thewis Gud Women 12. Put the' neuer in the dangar of a gelious woman that thow has abusit; MYLL Spect. 276/13. Till eschape the hidowis hole of hell Synnaris quhilkis oft has bene to God rebell Suld ces fra syn; Contempl. Sinn. 1341.

---

1. For this purpose I include zero as a determiner since the absence of a form preceding the noun has a positive function: i.e. Eggs : the eggs : some eggs.

§ 3. 2. When these determiners, a/am/zero, are used in specific function as equivalents of a (particular), one, certain, the clause which follows may be either restrictive or non-restrictive, and in certain cases it is impossible to tell from the context which is the correct interpretation:

He met... a woman that gret dule can may; Leg. S. ii. 245. Bot thu consent to me And sacrificye... To goddis that ar almychty etc. ; Ib. iii. 467. But gif it be a knycht that nytis him his dett; Burgh Laws c. 21 (A). This buke may wele be comperit till a tree quhilk beris na fruyte bot fruyte of dule; HAY l. 5/14. Madenis [should] Be stratly kepit... In teching a gud maistres Quhilk knawis gud thewis; Thewis Gud Women 206. Thus vnite with ane churle The quhilk wist neuer of gentrys etc. ; Prestis of Peblis 311 (Asl.). Thow may him taist Be a tre that he lufis maist; Seven S. 1356. In sum walis and ylis of Ynd ar treis that has precious stanis vnder thair rutis; Asl. MS. l. 160/13.

§ 3. 3. If we examine further the quotation Leg. S. ii. 245 from the above we see that

"He met... a woman, that gret dule can may (= and she...)" is certainly a possible, though, some might think, a less likely, interpretation.

Also, there is sometimes a doubt as to whether the determiner is generalising or specific:

Thai sal ask thar almus of men at cumis inwart and outwart; Burgh Laws c. 48 (A).



This could be interpreted as meaning "of any men who happen to come..." or else "of those men who actually do come..."

4. The definite article. This may be used with either a specific function to indicate the (particular), the (one) in mind; or, much less frequently, with generalising function as the equivalent of whatever (one). In the latter case only a restrictive clause could follow; in the former either a restrictive or a non-restrictive clause is possible. It is, however, frequently difficult to tell from the context whether the generalising or the specific is the function intended.<sup>1</sup> The generalising function is perhaps most frequently to be found in proverbial sayings or aphorisms:

4. 1. Flam nocht the flowers at wyll faid; Thewis Gud Women 87.
4. 2. More often the definite article simply marks the singularity or particularity of an antecedent which is part of a restricted group: thus 'stok' > 'stok at thai grew in' > 'the stok...'

The harme and the contrer At that fele folk... Dyd till sympill folk; BARB. l. 462. Ib. 5. 103. Prid is the stok at thai grew in; Ratis R. 303. To the comite of the toune in the quhilk he is maid burges; Burgh Laws c. 2 (A).

The mekle sorowe that the commouns sustenis for sik debatis; HAY l. 3/23. That the prophecyes the quhilkis ar presumyt to be understandin in 3our persone [etc.]; Ib.

- 
1. The distinction is sometimes made clear by other syntactical features; e.g. verbal aspect. Cf. The person who waits here will get a No 15 bus (i.e. Anyone who does will, since this is the No 15 bus stop) and The person who is waiting here will get a No 15 bus (i.e. There is someone waiting who will take a No 15, even if there is a choice of buses from the stop).

3/36. He... passit quhill he come nere the contree quhare now is Rome; Ib. 39/23. For the vnknowlage at thai have thare-of; Cr. Deyng 3. Ib. 79. The gret luf that the synnar has to the warld; IRLAND Asl. MS. 6/21. The werray myrroure quharin he suld address all his werkis; Porteous Noblenes 175/5. At the cord quhilk for a belt he weris; Bk. Chess 1962. He fande the hole quhar thai com in; Seven S. 885. Observand and hepard the statute that his fader maide; Asl. MS. 1. 258/20. Ib. 312/14.

- §4. 3. Occasionally, however, the definite article is used to specify some person or thing of which only one might be said to exist and which is therefore adequately defined already. In this case the adjective clause which follows is non-restrictive:

The crystyn faith grew in sic hycht [etc.] that the devill, that had persewit it before tyme, mycht nocht suffer it; HAY 1. 12/1. The word of God, quhilk saulys fedis; Thewis Wysmen 64. The nobile tre of science, the quhilk is the faithe catholic of Jhesu, that gevis ws knowlage of the diuinite; IRLAND Mir. 1. 79/33. That was the myd tyme of grace, quhen Jhesus suld be borne; Ib. 122/1.

- §5. Numerals. By their nature these can have no generalising function. They are generally used to indicate the numerical value (cardinal) or the place or rank (ordinal) of an antecedent which has been restricted by an adjective clause: thus "angelis" > "angelis that had nocht 3it blawin their blastis" > three of them; "teileman" > "teileman that was" > "the first of them" :

Arthur, that throw chevalry Maid Bretane maistres and lady Off twelf kin[rykis] that he wan; BARB. l. 551. [It is to be sworn by] Two leill mene of his nychtburis that herde the childe criand [etc.]; Burgh Laws c. 88 (A). In the first law that ilk burges aw; Ib. c. 1 (A). There was three angelis that had nocht 3it blawin thair blastis; HAY l. 25/31. Thir war the first senatouris that euer was in Rome; Ib. l. 42/15. The secund wice at we suld enschew.. is [etc.]; IRLAND Mir. l. 44/21. The first teileman that was; Bk. Chess 1323. This Nembrod was the first man that euer tuk in hand to be master our uther folkis [etc.]; Asl. MS. l. 311/10.

- § 5. 1. In certain instances, either the numerical value given may be the total known to exist for the particular antecedent or the sphere of reference may have already been stated or implied in the general context, thus adequately defining or restricting the antecedent. Again, the adjective clause which follows will be non-restrictive:

Syne aucht paynis tald he tyte, That grathit ar in hell for men; Leg. S. v. 259. Thir four wertewis principall Ar to the said now al haill, That beris the 3ettis of thi resone Tyll opin and stek with discreccione; Ratis R. 465. That is to say the first moware, That gouernys al thing les & mare; Ib. 660. The commandmentis ten, That God wrait with his awn hand; Ib. 733. The sevynt eild, that I rakin last; Ib. 1670. And in that time was the first lawis civile, that was brocht to Rome fra Athenes; HAY l. 45/28. Rycht sa sall men fynd twa othir citeis the quhilkis sen thair first fundacioun has

ever hatit the tane the tothir; Ib. 77/7. We cum to the fyrst beatitud, that is teichit matthee quinto; IRLAND Mir. l. 36/25. Fra that nobile fontane procedit foure gret riueris for the proffit [etc.] of the hail waurld, that ware the foure nobile fludis of the precius blud of Jhesu; Ib. 81/8. Thre divers kynde of jugement devynall... Quhilkis to consider may gretlie ws awale; Contempl. Sinn. 608 (Asl.).

§ 6. Distributives. This group covers several degrees of specification and may be subdivided as follows:

§ 6. 1. With generalising function - viz. quhat(sa, quatever, quhatsumever, etc. and any. These mark antecedents of invariably restrictive clauses, thus - "merchand" > "merchand that has couerit his stal" "quhatsa merchand that..." > and "thing" > "thing quharthrou that batall may rise" > "ony thing quharthrou..."

(1) Quhat lord that cannot veil do swa, Leif of [etc.]; Ratis R. 1028. Quhatsa merchand that has couerit his stal; Burgh Laws c. 29 (A). In quhatsumever court that it be; Ib. c. 46 (A). Quhat burges that euer be somonde; Ib. c. 46 (A). And he consideris the caus... and quhat scathe and damage that may cum til him tharof; HAY l. 82/28. He couth wirk wounderis quhat way that he wald; Howlat 785. For quhatsumeuer thing that may be; MYLL Spect. 275/20. Quhatsumeuer persone... that may say or think thir thre weriteis followand, he sall be saif; IRLAND Asl. MS. 8/29.

- (2) Ony thing that wes worthy; BARB. 1. 206. Ony thing quharthrou that bataill may rise; Burgh Laws c. 9 (A). Onye man that has mekle carnall daill with wemen sall outhir some de or wax ald; MYLL Spect. 275/22. Ony caise that euer may fall; Seven S. 2475. With ony vthir naciounis quhilks ar cummyn of a maire noble hous [etc.]; Asl. MS. 1. 200/6.

§ 6. 2. With partitive function - viz. mony, syndry, divers, sum.

These are also used to mark antecedents of restrictive clauses as in 6.1 above, but they differ from that group in that a non-restrictive clause is not impossible. It seems however to be rejected or avoided in practice.

Mony a gud man and worthi That sall be hard for till assay; BARB. 2. 264. Mony men that war Fer hardar sted; Ib. 3. 203. Syndry merwalis that to tham fell; Leg. S. 4. 384. Sum confessour... That gud consciens havis; Ratis R. 749. For divers opyniouns that ar amang lordis and the communitis; HAY 1. 3/20. With mony otheris that studyit nocht in the keping of leautee; Ib. 25/6. Oft tymes sum men wenis to be at outhe and abune that is at undir; Ib. 36/29. To sek sum cumpany At war nocht lyk to be gudly; Thewis Gud Women 114. Mony causis quharfor we call [etc.]; IRLAND Mir. 1. 24/26.

§ 6. 3. With all-inclusive function - viz. every, ilk, all.

Every, ilk are used with singular nouns, and all with plurals. All of these may be used with a restricted antecedent group in the same manner as is detailed above for the other distributives, thus - "woman" > "woman that will brew tawerne aille"

> "ilk woman that..."

and

"birdis" > "birdis that euer body bure" > "all birds that..."

There is a curious difference, however. If a sphere of reference (e.g. in the whole room, in the whole world) is assumed, thereby adequately defining the antecedent and fulfilling the conditions for the selection of a non-restrictive clause, no problem is experienced with all, which is found with non-restrictive clauses. There is a tendency however to reject non-restrictive clauses after every. In modern English, it may be noted, the tendency is to use each if a non-restrictive clause is used. This may be due to the stronger element of individualisation implicit in each, whereas every has a rather more collective force.

All the gold in warld that is; BARB. l. 240. And althinge syne, al and sum, He tald vs clerly That war to cum; Leg. S. 3. 378. He wyste ilke preuatee That is and was [etc.]; Ratis R. 67. Ilk woman that will brew tawerne aille; Burgh Laws c. 54 (A). In all the scathes that his party may put on him; Ib. c. 77 (A). With alkyn of herbes of air that war in erd lent; Howlat 5. Bysyn of all birdis that euer body bure; Ib. 107. Als kept ilk armes that I said eire; Ib. 615. Of al taknis of foly That may be knawin [etc.]; Thewis Wysmen 316. All kynd of courssis that cukis couth devyne; HENR. Fab. 269 (Asl.). All wertu and grace that the persone had before; IRLAND Asl. MS. l. 15/17. Every man that will be maid parfyte; Porteous Noblenes 171/19. All

thing that may be lauchfully desirit; IRLAND Mir. 1. 20/22. All men as than quhilkis funding ar on lyf; Contempl. Sinn. 714 (Asl.). In the sicht of all the pepill that in to Rome thai fand; Bk. Chess 599. All thing that thai wirk; Ib. 229. All the athis that may be sworne; Seven S. 203. All utheris that thai mycht purches; Asl. MS. 1. 222/29.

- § 6. 4. Examples of the use of all + antecedent + non-restrictive clause are:

Quhar scho leit him hyng to mak it knawyn to all the peple, that wonderit thairon [etc.]; MYLL Spect. 279/4. Than all the wysmen wald this king haf slone, That couth nocht reid the dremys; Bk. Chess 86. The fift day God maide all bestis fischis and foulis quhilk euer induris in laubour weit [etc.]; Asl. MS. 1. 320/28.

- § 7. Negatives - viz. na, no, nane, none - mark antecedents which are followed only by restrictive clauses, as - "auentur > "auentur that mocht Stonay hys hart" > "nane auentur that..." (The use of a non-restrictive clause after negated antecedents is semantically impossible.)

Scottis men mycht do na thing That euir mycht pleyes to thar liking; BARB. 1. 198. Thair was nane auentur that mocht Stonay hys hart; Ib. 298. Thair is nothir duk ne baroun Na erle [etc.] That euir may wauch hym with tresoune; Ib. 520. For na porele that mycht be; Leg. S. 1. 6. For no thing that men mytht spere Mytht no man witt quhat thai were; Troy-bk. 1. 313. And none vthire that evir lyve baire; Ib. 2. 2878. The quhilk na erdely man may do that is in this mortall lyf here;

HAY 1. 33/16. Do na-thinge that ill-lyk may bee;  
Thewis Gud Women 125. Na stan of vertew that may be;  
Thewis Wysmen 38. Thar was neur king nore emperoure  
 that had dominacioune oure all thire excepe Jhesu;  
 IRLAND Mir. 1. 59/35. Nouthir disputatioune, lessoune,  
 na scripture that he hard plesit him; Ib. 162/15.  
 Thar is na thing that may truble ane gud and walian  
 hert; Porteous Noblenes 175/7. Thow has na laire That  
 sall dissaif me ony maire; Seven S. 1862. That na man  
 salbe blud drawin that beris that stane apoun thaim;  
Asl. MS. 1. 160/14.

§ 8. Demonstratives - viz. this, that, thir, thai, 3on - usually  
 mark an antecedent + restrictive clause group, thus - "thingis"  
 > "thingis that commandyt is hym to" > "thai thingis that..." :

§ 8. 1. Or leve onpayit his wyff and do Thai thingis that  
 commandyt is him to; BARB. 1. 258. And for yon man that  
 he has slayn All Inglis men ar him agayn; Ib. 2. 105.  
 That fellone iugement to heyre That on the appostulis  
 gewin wer; Leg. S. 1. 656. That kinge serwe I That  
 raisit me sa mychtyly; Ib. 2. 118. This body that we  
 may se; Ib. 2. 384. Ib. 769. Ib. 3. 107. Lef thir  
 ydolis that nocht ar Bot fendis that dissavis the; Ib.  
 3. 568. Thir thingis that I rakyne here; Ratis R. 177.  
 Se 3one man the quhilk wald nocht Put Godis help in-to  
 his thocht; Ib. 1516. Outane tha thingis that fallis to  
 the kingis crowne; Burgh Laws c. 7 (A). Thir men that  
 has knowleg; Thewis Wysmen 19. He suld seik and fynd  
 that lady quhar curtasy remains; Porteous Noblenes  
 179/12. This forme as we observe; IRLAND Mir. 1. 33/6.  
 That foull delectatioun of wemen quhilk thow callis luf;



MYLL. Spect. 273/18. For thir thingis quhilkis endles  
sall indure, As hevin and hell, we mak na provisoun;  
Contempl. Sinn. 849 (Asl.). Forbere this way of lust  
that 3e se heire; Fyve Bestes 51. I pray 3ow with me  
to dyne And se 3one lemman that is myne; Seven S. 2412.

§ 8. 2. In certain instances, however, the demonstrative itself restricts the antecedent: viz. in the directly demonstrative use where the person or thing indicated is present to both speaker and hearer (see note to THAT 1 in Part II, p. 1.) or where the demonstrative is directing the attention back to a definition or restriction stated or implied in the general context:

Schyr, heyr I to yow bring This child, that clemys  
your man to be; BARB. l. 417. Ib. 219. To strik this  
man, sir, 3e misdo That suthfastly spekis 3ow to; Leg.  
S. 2. 122. Than rerit thire merl3eonis, that mountis  
so hie; Howlat 638. This swallow quhilk escapit thus  
the snair The halye precheour weill may signifie;  
HENR. Fab. 1923 (Bann.). Thir wichti wordis in to  
3our hert enprent Quhilk may 3our saulis fra slomber  
of sleuth repres; Contempl. Sinn. 812 (Asl.). This  
knight, That slew the hound that savit the lyf Of his  
3oung sone; Seven S. 497.

(Note: The determiner in the above examples is this or its plural this. Theoretically this construction is possible with all of these demonstratives - i.e. this, that, this, thai, 3on - but in practice that, thai, 3on are infrequently found. This is obviously due to the fact that this, this are used to

identify persons or objects close to the speaker (as are Modern English this, these) while that, thai, þon identify persons or objects at a distance from the speaker (as are Modern English that, those). The further away from the speaker the object is, the greater is the need for adequate definition.)

§ 9. The superlative adjective is usually found marking an antecedent + restrictive clause group in the same manner as the determiners already detailed:

§ 9. 1. Wedding is the hardest band That ony man may tak on hand; BARB. 1. 268. Ib. 3. 95, 16, 192. The esiaist was arras That þe se schold; Howlat 676. I will tell bot of the maist notable and grevous thingis that in thai tymes hapnyt; HAY 1. 7/14. The wysest that he coud fynd; Ib. 42/7. Ib. 42/10. This lady came doune of the nobillest that euir was; IRLAND Mir. 102/37. He had the maist luf and ardent cherite to us and oure saluacioune that euir ony creature had; Ib. 163/31. Ib. 164/34. The writ... is the mast sure stark and profitable thing that may be done to cristin peple; Id. Asl. MS. 4/14. The thrid part of satisfactioun is prayere & vrisoun the quhilk is the mast swift messenger and acceptable that thou may send to God; Ib. 41/19-21. Wemen is the confusioun of men, an insasiable beist, the hevyest byrdyng that man may haif; MYLL Spect. 274/33. He has the lykest ryng to this That euer in this warld was sene; Seven S. 2793. Matusale, langast of lyf that euer was; Asl. MS. 1. 301/14. The monyest giandis and cruellest monsters of ony that euer we reid; Ib. 309/20.

§ 9. 2. In certain circumstances the above modifiers are used either within an all-encompassing sphere of reference or within a sphere of reference the limits of which have already been stated or implied in the general context, so that no further definition or restriction is necessary and the adjective clause which follows is therefore non-restrictive:

For the best and worthiest, That wilfull war to wyn honour, Plungyt in the stalwart stour; BARB. 2. 354. Wald God that nobillis wald kepe with deligens Of gud consciens the maist precious depois Of hevenlie hurdis hieast of excellens, Quhilk may our myndis mast rially reios; Contempl. Sinn. 348 (Asl.). With gam mast glorius that neuermar salbe gane; Ib. 1375.

§ 10. Non-restrictive clauses are generally selected in the following situations:<sup>1.</sup>

§ 10. 1. After antecedents which are self-restricting, such as "proper" nouns (e.g. the Brwyss, God, Adam, Matusale etc.), or nouns which, while not normally ranked as "proper" refer to something which may be regarded as unique (e.g. hell, <sup>134.3</sup>paradiçe, the word of God: see also p. 7 above); the first and second person singular of the personal pronoun;<sup>2</sup> and

- 
1. This is in addition to those already mentioned as exceptions to the restrictive groupings.
  2. The first and second person plural of the personal pronoun often have a generic function, viz. we that, you that, (= such people as we, such people as you), patterning with restrictive clauses. Both singular and plural of the third person have this function, and both therefore pattern more frequently with restrictive than with non-restrictive clauses.

abstract nouns of an all-encompassing nature (e.g. enwy, lawte, fredom, vertu, etc. Note, however, that all of these may be, and frequently are, used with restrictive clauses when preceded by the definite article: the vnknowlage at thai have thereof; Cr. Deyng 3. See I § 4.2 above):

As wes king Robert off Scotland, That hardy wes off hart and hand; BARB. 1. 28. Bot enwy, that is sa feloune, Maid amang thaim gret discencioun; Ib. 47. Till Abyrdeyne, Quhar Nele the Bruys come; Ib. 2. 513. This was in Ver, quhen wynter tid... Was our drywyn; Ib. 5. 1. The thrid wertew is smelinge Of nes, that makis the knowleginge [etc.]; Ratis R. 154. Thar sal grace ay fundyne bee, The quhilk suld maist mak the keping; Ib. 531. God, that ordanyt hir [sc. Reason] seruande To man & woman here growand; Ib. 1228. Tharfore was he callit Lucifer quasi ferens lucem, the quhilk for his great beautee schynit sa [etc.]; HAY 1. 6/12. Till Hell, quhare he is 3it principale inymy till all mankynde; Ib. 6/33. Meknes, Quhilk growand is of the way of grace; Consail Vys Man 34. Langour and ydilnes Quhilkis bringis disspar & hevynes; Ib. 234. Quhen prid is punyst in al place, Quhilk in women is maist to blame; Thewis Gud Women 51. O wantoun man, quhilk vsis for to feid Thy wame; HENR. Fab. 381.(Asl.). Direk me fro this deid so dolorus, Quhilk gois thus withouttin gilt begyld; Id. Orph. 169 (Bann.). Calchas, Quhilk than amang the Greikis dwelland was; Id. Test. Cress. 98 (Ch.). Exempill mak of me... Quhilk of sic thingis wofull witnes beiris; Id. Ib. 466. Quhat haif we heir bot grace ws to defend

The quhilk God grant ws till amend our mis; Id. 3. 110/30 (B). Undir the Romanis, that that tyme gouernit Jerusalem; IRLAND Mir. 1. 11/3. The hevinly glore of paradice, quhar thar is best regimen [etc.]; Ib. 39/5. Ib. 39/10. Hou may this be that I, that is a werray virgin... sall consaue and bere a child; Ib. 135/10. Mercye the quhilk he vsis [etc.]; Asl. MS. 57/36. The bull... engenerit on hyr the Mynatour quhilk efterwart was slane be Tesius; MYLL Spect. 286/20. Job and Dauid... Quhilkis to the pure had ay a petuos e; Contempl. Sinn. 212 (Asl.). Of the empriour Nero reid we That slew the clerk his maister Seneca; Bk. Chess 67. Ib. 302. Till oure souerane lord James the fyft that now is quhom almychti God conserf; Asl. MS. 1. 189/13. Mordred and Gawane quhilkis war sir Loth of Lothianis sonis; Ib. 190/7. Efter him regnit this Willam Ros quhilk was engenerit ... be ane ewill spreit; Ib. 201/22. Ib. 208/21.

§ 10. 2. After antecedents which have already been defined or restricted in the general context:

Thai... bad Schyr Amery isch to fycht, And he, that in the mekill mycht Traistyt of thaim that wes him by; BARB. 2. 249. Thai hard hertit heretics and Lollards... thai ar all drownyt and sonkin in the see, that never mare may cum to salvacioun; HAY 1. 17/1. There is twa maner of fontaynis of the crystyn faith, ane is cummand fra God him self, that is but stanching; ane othir is fra mannis hert, that dryis quhen grace fail3eis; Ib. 19/20, 21. In the tothir part of the visioun, quhare he sais [etc.]; Ib. 24/32. Oure all woman sche was blist, and oure all nature creat, that

consauit and bure God; IRLAND Mir. 1. 154/4. In thar bukis thai teich a tragedy, that schawis in this waurdly plesaunce [etc.]; Ib. 164/23. Nocht as thir twa forsaid in speciale, Quhilkis ar bot halflang misty and secreit; Contempl. Sinn. 684. This Colkelby nvreist hir in his hous Quich grew so fair [etc.]; Colk. Sow in Bann. MS. f.361a/66. The sevynt, that Cratone callit was, Said [etc.]; Seven S. 55. [He] was exild in to Scotland, the quhilk deit a beggare; Asl. MS. 1. 212/21.

- §10. 3. After antecedents which are modified by a restricting use of the possessive adjective (his, myn, our, thare, your etc.):

Off thar cowyne the thrid had thai, That wes rycht stout, ill and feloune; BARB. 3. 103. Quhen that his wyf, Quhilk he had bocht so deire... was hynt him fro; HENR. Orph. 396 (Asl.). Myn auctour, that was the fyrst compylar of this buk; MYLL Spect. 272/28. [I] haif full wel hard your examplis & doctryne, the quhilk is full gud & lovable; Ib. 285/17. In dispyte of hir lord, that he had slane; Ib. 289/29. He stoppit his sone, that wald haue slane this man; Bk. Chess 309. My defame... the quhilk I will incur... for the; Ib. 1461. His douchter to the child he gaf, Quhilk was wele lufit with ilka man; Seven S. 2685. With his qwene, on quham he gat mony fair childer; Asl. MS. 1. 201/11. [He] left his twa sonnys to follow him, the quhilkis war drownit in thar hame cummyng; Ib. 203/4.

(Note: occasionally the possessive adjective is not fully restricting, the restriction being therefore completed by the

adjective clause, as - The king Releyt his men that war him by, That war sa few [etc.], where the distinction is "his men that war him by" as opposed to his men that were further off. If the possessive adjective were fully restrictive, the entire number of his men would be referred to, with an incidental reference to their whereabouts. It would also be possible - though only by ignoring the context in this particular case - to distinguish between "his men that war him by" and someone else's men who were also by him. This gives three possible interpretations in all, which can only be resolved, in the absence of suprasegmental signals, according to contextual probability.)

- § 10. 4. After antecedents which are preceded or followed by a fully restricting modifier, which may be a word, phrase or clause:

Thow may with thin eris here To ler sciens that master redis, That mony men till honore spedis; Ratis R. 144. The trespas that Adam and Eve commytit in Paradiçe, quharthrow al mankynd was smytit; Cr. Deyng (S.T.S.) 67. With the fals governaunce of tham that suld be pillaris of the kirk, the quhilkis has maid trouble that wes clere undistroublit; HAY 1. 29/9. A lady callit Sibilla de Roma, the quhilk was haldin for a prophetess; Ib. 42/26. Ib. 43/25. Till a ryver callit Bragad, quhare thare was a dragoun; Ib. 48/20. Ib. 58/20. For hevynly joy, that lastis ay; Thewis Wysmen 264. Lyk till a floure that plesandly will spring, Quhilk fadis sone; HENR. Orph. 91 (Asl.). In the delectatioun and plesans

that thou has in wemen, quhilk thow callis luf;  
 MYLL Spect. 273/9. [They] gaif thaim drinkis that  
 was verray venom, the quhilk thai callit luf  
 drinkis; Ib. 278/9. Ib. 281/24. [He] said it was  
 his sqwyer that was deid That lyand was in till his  
 lordis steid; Bk. Chess 917. The women that thai  
 brocht with thaim out of Scotland Maior, quhilkis  
 war of blude till our self; Asl. MS. l. 188/24.

(Occasionally an antecedent may pattern with a series of restrictive clauses, but more commonly when an antecedent is followed by a restrictive clause, any subsequent adjective clauses are of the non-restrictive type, merely adding information without the need for further restriction or definition.)

It should be noted that certain examples may fulfill more than one of the conditions detailed in <sup>2</sup>10, 1, 2, 3 and 4 above.

§ 11. Invariably when the antecedent is a clause, or a fact, action or circumstance or the like stated or implied in the preceding context:

Gif he couth wyn it on weire Quhilk for his souerane saik he set till assay; Howlat 565. Schir Cipro... slewe of his menze ma na fourty thousand, the quhilk quhen the folk of Cartage herd, thai worth wode; HAY l. 53/27. Ib. 74/15. Traisting to Troy that scho suld mak retour Quhilk he desyrit maist [etc.]; HENR. Test. Cress. 52. This lady be that was werray moder of God, that was the grettest honour schawin to ony creature; IRLAND Mir. l. 139/32. Ib. 126/7. I grant that I haue synnit aganis 3our hienes brekand 3our law and



commandement, the quhilk I forthinke [etc.]; Id. Asl. MS. 9/1. He was mvrdryst and slane, the quhilk Mynus tuk full hevvy at hart; MYLL Spect. 282/11. Quharfor scho & this Thestes wais baith creully dismemberit, quhilk is the end and gardoun of all sic adultre; Ib. 287/21. For theif and rewar 3e will be aduocate Quhilk is mare syn and schamfull confusioun; Contempl. Sinn. 190 (Asl.). To think degestlie with gud deliuerans Quhilk & we do we sall kepe temperans; Ib. 1533 (Asl.). Quhen thai ar pure than ar 3e soure The quhilk to 3ow is baith charge & cure; Prestis of Peblis 324 (Asl.). Bk. Chess 663. How he him has maid cukkald Quhilk gretly grevit has Balaine; Seven S. 1973. [He] was baith strikin and spulzeit and all his gudis reft fra him the quhilk was ane cursit deid; Asl. MS. 1. 209/5. Ib. 206/8.

§12. In certain instances the context fails to make clear whether the adjective clause is restrictive or non-restrictive:

Now is endyt this matere The quhilk is Ratis Raving cald; Ratis R. 1801. For thow may tell it till a frend Quhilk eftyr may be vnkend And change his loue; Consail Vys Man 216. It is wyrttyn... that thair was ane bischope quhilk had to his parramouris ane nvn; MYLL Spect. 295/13. He spak first of a tale That to begyn me think he suld nocht fale; Prestis of Peblis 58. I am in sic a dreid Off 3one scharpe swerd that hingis be 3one threid; Bk. Chess 1929. Thar is allswa giandis that etis men; Asl. MS. 1. 169/26.

§13. Non-restrictive clauses may be subdivided into two main

types,<sup>1</sup> viz.

- §13. 1. simple descriptive clauses, which add further information concerning the antecedent, without advancing the narrative or the argument:

Till Perth then went thai in a rout That then wes wallyt all about; BARB. 2. 221. Leamedone, that aw this land; Troy-bk. 1. 41. Then Thelagonius, at that herde, As wryande out of wit he ferde; Ib. 2. 2979. Than Ulixes, that deid was neir, To Achaia thai had; Ib. 3015. The rouch wodwys wyld that bastonnis bare; Howlat 616. Ib. 900. Bot the dede, that all thing tamys, was starkare than he; HAY 1. 46/29. He herd tell of the tothir consul, that was callit Flumen; Ib. 1. 50/24. Thar is na thing may thaim disseuer Fra cherytee that is with thaim euir; Thewis Wysmen 286. Thewis Gud Women 301. He luikit on hir vglye lipper face, The quhilk befor was white as lillie flour; HENR. Test. Cress. 373. Doctour Nicholas Quhilk in his tyme a noble theolog was; Id. Orph. 422 (Ch. & M.). Id. Ib. 568. For luf of the knyght Egestus quhom... scho had tane to hir concubyne; MYLL Spect. 286/7. Within hire chalmare, that was abone the walter; Ib. 289/10. Sa did Cambises quhilk of Pers was king; Contempl. Sinn. 89 (Asl.). Ib. 259. Tak example at the tovne of Tyre, That was so strong; Fyve Bestes 297. With clething of his awne cuntre Quhilk that he brocht with him our se; Seven S. 2422.

---

1. This applies to § 10.1. - § 10.4 only. Those in § 11 are invariably resumptive.

I am your son, the quhilk that 3e Forsuth kest in  
to the se; Ib. 2711. Alexandere, that conquest all  
the world; Asl. MS. l. 165/14. Ib. 167/20, 192/24.

- § 13. 2. Resumptive, or continuative, clauses, which relate  
a subsequent event or state an additional proposition, thereby  
advancing the narrative or the argument:

And falsis al perfeccioune Of wit and strenth, of  
hyd & hew, That neuir may be restorit new; Ratis R.  
1681. Ib. 835. The specht was a pursevant provde till  
appere, That raid before the emprioure [etc.]; Howlat  
335. Bot it had a ryver nere by the said citee, the  
quhilk was callit Euphrates, that was sa grete that  
the king with his host mycht nocht pas it; HAY l. 37/8.  
Folk may in 3outhed tist a child That fore na gold wald  
do in eild; Thewis Gud Women 212. With vther mo this  
foirsaid faibill wrate Quhilk at this tyme may weilbe  
applicate To guid morale edification; HENR. Fab. 1892  
(Bann.). To Iupiter his grantsir can he wend Quhilk  
rewit sare his lamentation [etc.]; Id. Orph. 193 (Ch.  
& M.). And the schynand and fyry suerd that stoppis  
oure gait to Paradice is the just sentens of the  
diuinite agane the man, that wauld haue turnit agane  
to Paradice... eftir the sentens of the trinite;  
IRLAND Mir. l. 79/26. Ellis all preching of the peple  
war evill forbiddin and dampnable the quhilk is fals  
aganis the ewangill and all haly writ and werray  
theologie; Id. Asl. MS. 4/15. Ib. 8/25, 21/12. [He]  
proponis to sacrificye to God bot the dreggis of his eild,  
that standis nocht in his hand bot in Goddis; Ib. 63/12.

Scho maid sic wayes that Iubiter the king of Crete come to hir, quhom scho ressaute to the seruice of luf; MYLL Spect. 284/18. Ib. 284/22. Ib. 286/11. Scho kest hir luf vpon hir awne sone Ninus the quhilk scho maid to ly with hir he nocht knawand at it was his moder; Ib. 288/9. Thar langage laid upon ane agit lord The quhilk stud wp and richt wysly... began his tale; Prestis of Peblis 260. Ane duke thare was, ane worthy hardy man, That dayly faucht and dayly ay he wan; Bk. Chess 1035. For till vndo the innocent Quhilk eftirwart sair he couth repent; Seven S. 722. [He] licht & halsit the empriour Quhilk spak na word; Ib. 979. Ib. 1901. [He] haldis that land as 3it, Quhilk of ground rycht suld be the king of Scotlandis throw the titill [etc.]; Asl. MS. l. 192/21. Than he callit Willam his bastard son, quhilk grantit to gang; Ib. 201/7. Ib. 207/17. Ib. 224/29 et passim.

- § 14. Again because of the absence of suprasegmental signals,<sup>1</sup> it is impossible in certain situations to distinguish between these two categories, §13.1 and §13.2, and between these and a restrictive clause. For instance this example from Ratis R. 1516 - Se 3one man the quhilk wald nocht Put Godis help in-to his thocht - may be interpreted in three ways, viz.
- (1) Se 3one-man-the quhilk wald nocht etc. - as opposed to other men who did.

---

1. This is not to imply that suprasegmental signals will invariably resolve such ambiguities.

- (2) Se <sub>3</sub>one man (that one there) + the quhilk wald nocht etc. as a parenthetical piece of information of no particular significance.
- (3) Se <sub>3</sub>one man (that one there) + the quhilk wald nocht etc. as a piece of significant information, indicating or implying some result arising from or expected from such behaviour.

My disposition of doubtful examples is somewhat arbitrary, but as contextual clues are mostly adequate such examples are a minority.

§ 15. We may summarise the above thus:

§ 15. 1. The complex "self-restrictive noun (e.g. a proper name) + adjective clause" produces little difficulty, as the clause which follows is normally non-restrictive. It is possible to use a proper name in a situation in which further definition is necessary - e.g. in Modern English one might say "the John Smith who murdered his wife" (but not normally "the William Shakespeare who wrote plays")<sup>1</sup>. and similarly one might wish to distinguish "the Robert Bruce who was the earlier claimant" and "the Robert Bruce who became King of Scotland." But the need for such distinction is rare and I have found no examples in my material.

---

1. i.e. There may be a range of restriction in proper names, each case being considered with reference to its co-textual and contextual setting.

§15. 2. The complex "determiner + non-restrictive noun + adjective clause" may be analysed in two ways:

- a) determiner + (noun + restrictive clause) and
- b) (determiner + noun with sphere of reference stated or implied) + non-restrictive clause.

It should be noted that the a)category - i.e. D + (N + RC) - is by far the larger. Moreover where the determiner has an indefinite or generalising function or is a negative, the complex can only be analysed as a). It should be borne in mind also that certain determiners can be either generalising or specific. A/ane may mean any or one (particular), while some + singular regimen = any, some... or other, or, in Older Scots, a certain, a particular.

## CHAPTER II

That, At, Quhat as Subject or Direct Object  
of the Relative Clause.

§1. In restrictive use, and where the relative pronoun is the subject or direct object of the verb in the adjective clause, the relative which appears most frequently is that, indeclinable and applied alike to personal and non-personal antecedents; and this is the case from the time of the earliest texts throughout the period under review. Conditions governing the selection of restrictive clauses have been discussed in the preceding chapter, and it will already have been noted that the bulk of examples given for restrictive clauses in general consists of that - introduced clauses. Further instances are as follows:

§1. 1. Ye suld... Haiff chosyn yow a king that mycht Have haldyn veyle the land in rycht; BARB. 1. 117. Ib. 3. 179, 186. A brand that scharply schar; Leg. S. 2. 674. Alexander sall tyne to-day The folks that he luffit maist ay; Alex. 1. 250. Ib. 1564. Ib. 2. 8445. [It will] Empare the men that cumis quhar it is; Ratis R. 173. Efftyr that dyssentyowne That betwene the Scottis felle; WYNT. 6. Prol. 8. Ib. 6. 915, 7. 2331. To the theif that hang besyd hyme one the cros; Cr. Deyng (S.T.S.) 106. Ib. 187. Baith lordis and ladyis that stude in the steid; Howlat 461. Ib. 528. It [may] be likenyt till a man that levis the way of veritee; HAY 1. 12/4. How 3e suld know men that ar wys; Thewis Gud Women 296. Consail Vys Man 282. The gud angell that kepis the manis saul; Vert. Mess. 49. Wisd. Sol. 23. Ib. 239. The nethir fundament

of the leddir is the nature that Jhesu tuk [etc.];  
 IRLAND Mir. 1. 151/29. Thair sall neuer man do wele  
 his det that in armes first seikis proffit [etc.];  
Porteous Noblenes 177/9. Ib. 182/13. Fra a clerk  
 that studyit in Paris callit Scotus Subtilus; IRLAND  
Asl. MS. 5/9. For the luf honour reuerence and  
 obedience that I aw vnto him; Ib. 79/13. Sayand scho  
 suld gyf him his fyll of the blud that he best lufit;  
 MYLL Spect. 290/13. Of truble the teynd I can nocht  
 table That we incur be wicious warians; Contempl. Sinn.  
 460 (Asl.). [He] left the way that suld ws bring to  
 rest; Fyve Bestes 19. Prestis of Peblis 339. Quhat may  
 that me speid The child that I deliuer wald Gif he be  
 deid or I haf tald; Seven S. 395. Thar is men that has  
 lang feit that coweris thair bodyis fra the son; Asl.  
MS. 1. 169/22. Ib. 186/20, 188/23, 304/14.

§1. 2. As pronominal antecedents and superlatives are generally followed by restrictive clauses, the relative which most frequently follows such antecedents is accordingly that:

- (1) And lat him ryng that had the rycht; BARB. 1. 78.  
 And he that thrall is has nocht his; Ib. 244. Bot off  
 all that euir thai war, That wes nocht ane amang thaim  
 thar That to the ladyis profyt was Mar then Jamys of  
 Dowglas; Ib. 2. 581. All cristine that in pressone ware;  
Leg. S. 2. 157. He that sa grete feis tais Suld the  
 strenth of his lordis fais Suffer; Alex. 1. 779. Then  
 leuch thay all that him can see; Ib. 2. 5549. And none  
 is now one lyve but dreide That aw of law for to succaide;  
Troy-bk. 2. 2626. That is it that rychtvisly Wyll punys  
 thi wrang done vykitly; Ratis R. 135. Thai ar frendis



that bounte Havis ay delyt vp-one; Ib. 1324. Syne I fand nane that thare off wrate; WYNT. 5. 4369. Syne noyis nocht that is sufficiandly forthocht; Cr. Deyng (S.T.S.) 97. All that war fowlis of reif; Howlat 656. Ib. 866. [He] schewe in dede that he lufit it nocht na nane that delt with it; HAY 1. 26/20. Ib. 33/16. Fore wysdome... fleis fra thaim that it raprevis; Thewis Wysmen 44. Ib. 92. Na man that lewys one ill-wone gud; Consail Vys Man 370. [He] gevis ws... all that we haue; IRLAND Mir. 1. 24/12. Thai that kepis the commaundis and counsale of Jhesu lyffis in pane; Ib. 43/2. Thar is nane that will haif disdane heire at; MYLL Spect. 297/25. And vtheris that beris office; Contempl. Sinn. 491. Ib. 550. And 3one is he that brak my leg in sounder; Fyve Bestes 237. [They] castis away it that thair eldaris wan; Prestis Peblis 95. Bk. Chess 347. The child way ay Deligent in all that he may; Seven S. 626. Ib. 1466, 1841, 2367.

- (2) The farrest fyre That euir he saw; Leg. S. 2. 816. The maste ferly That God... has wrocht; Ib. 3. 1032. Ib. 1036. He salbe the worthyest I wis That beis in that assemble; Alex. 2. 5407. Ib. 5465, 5767. 3our father was the nobillest knyght That euer bare brand or birny bricht; Ib. 5814. Ib. 6397, 6504. The nerrest way that he nicht finde; Ib. 5951. Ib. 5389. The wallys all off that cyte The heyast that than mycht jugyd be; WYNT. 6. 1398. The maist noble creature that ever God maide in erde; HAY 1. 78/20. The dede is the maist terrible thing that is; Ib. 86/4. He was the laithliest on to luk That on the grund mycht gang;

HENR. Bludy Serk 26. For the hiest and maist precius tressoure that may be; IRLAND Mir. l. 46/6. Sche was the maist worthi and haly wedow that euir was in erd; Ib. 153/19. Prayere & vrisoun, the quhilk is the mast swift messingere and acceptable that thou may send; Id. Asl. MS. 41/20. Syne come the werst that euer mycht be wrocht; Bk. Chess 1555. It is the werst that is of wycis all; Ib. 1582. We ar cummyn of the mast famous & maist worschipfull nacioun that evire was in erd, quhilk is of Grece of the mannis syd callit Gathele; Asl. MS. l. 185/30.

- § 2. That continues to be the relative used in restrictive contexts, with no very appreciable encroachment from the) quhilk(is.<sup>1.</sup>

- 
1. Such encroachment as takes place may be as much a matter of 'register' as of chronology. The absence of the quhilk(is or quhilk(is in for instance BARBOUR and Seven S. correlates with an unassuming, straightforward narrative style, while a high incidence in the Contempl. Sinn. correlates with a high degree of Latinity and the use of a number of devices of medieval rhetoric. Even in non-restrictive use (see table § 3.1.) similar proportions may be observed. Moreover, the encroachment of the quhilk(is and quhilk(is is greater in prose than in verse.

## 2. 1.

The Opposition of That and The)quhilk(is  
in Restrictive Clauses

	<u>That</u>	<u>At</u>	<u>Zero</u>	<u>The)quhilk(is</u>	<u>quhilk(is</u>
<u>Leg. S.</u>	91%	3%	6%	-	-
<u>Alex.</u>	97%		3%	-	-
<u>Ratis R.</u>	88%	2%	9%	1%	-
<u>WYNT.</u>	98%	-	2%	-	-
<u>Cr. Deyng</u>	73%	25%	2%	-	-
<u>Howlat</u>	95%	5%	-	-	-
<u>HAY</u>	94%	-	2%	3%	1%
<u>Thewis G. Wom.</u>	67%	20%	-	-	13%
<u>Thewis Wysman</u>	68%	20%	6%	-	6%
<u>Consail Vys Man</u>	71%	22%	-	-	7%
<u>Wisd. Sol.</u>	88%	6%	-	-	6%
<u>HENR. Fab.</u>	72%	-	18%	2%	8%
<u>Wall. *</u>	69%	11%	10%	2%	8%
<u>IRLAND Mir.</u>	94%	3%	3%	-	-
<u>Id. Asl.</u>	99%	-	1%	-	-
<u>Port. Noblenes</u>	98%	-	2%	-	-
<u>MYLL Spect.</u>	77%	-	3%	-	20%
<u>Contempl. Sinn.</u>	45%	-	7%	-	48%
<u>Bk. Chess</u>	90%	5%	3%	-	2%
<u>Seven S.</u>	91%	-	9%	-	-
<u>Sex Workdays</u>	84%	-	1%	-	11%
<u>Sc. Orig.</u>	96%	-	-	2%	2%
<u>Cart World.</u>	98%	-	-	-	2%

\* My figures are based on 5000 ll. sample. The complete study by Kolkwitz (Das Satzgefüge in Barbers Bruce und Henrys Wallace, Halle 1893) gives the following statistics for restrictive clauses:

that 58% at 11½% zero 23% the)quhilk 7½%

and/

3. That remains fairly common in non-restrictive situations, but the encroachment of the) quhilk(is forms is much more perceptible. II

3. 1. The Opposition of That and The) Quhilk(is in Non-Restrictive Clauses.

	<u>That</u>	<u>At</u>	<u>Zero</u>	<u>Quhom</u>	<u>The Quhilk(is</u>	<u>Quhilk(is</u>
<u>Leg. S.</u>	91%	4%	1%	-	4%	-
<u>Alex.</u>	98%	-	1.5%	-	0.5%	-
<u>Ratis R.</u>	95%	-	-	-	5%	-
<u>WYNT.</u>	96%	-	2%	-	2%	-
<u>Cr. Deyng</u>	-	37%	-	-	63%	-
<u>Howlat</u>	70%	-	4%	4%	-	22%
<u>HAY</u>	17%	-	1%	-	69%	13%
<u>Thewis G. Wom.</u>	78%	-	-	-	-	22%
<u>Thewis Wysmen</u>	50%	-	-	-	-	50%
<u>Consail Vys Man</u>	50%	-	-	-	-	50%
<u>Wisd. Sol.</u>	17%	-	3%	-	-	80%
<u>HEMR. Fab.</u>	36%	-	4%	1%	-	59%
<u>Wall.</u>	58%	2%	19%	-	3%	18%
<u>IRLAND Mir.</u>	97%	1%	1%	-	1%	-
<u>Id. Asl. MS.</u>	69%	-	-	-	31%	-
<u>Port. Noblenes</u>	69%	-	-	-	-	31%
<u>MYLL Spect.</u>	12%	-	-	8%	28%	52%
<u>Contempl. Sinn.</u>	7%	-	-	1%	4%	88%
<u>Bk. Chess</u>	76%	-	3%	-	12%	9%
<u>Seven S.</u>	79%	-	1%	-	3%	7%
<u>Sex Workdays</u>	30%	-	2%	-	6%	62%
<u>Sc. Orig.</u>	39%	-	-	3%	30%	28%
<u>Cart. World.</u>	66%	-	-	-	25%	9%

(Note: It should be remembered that some of the percentages in the tables represent fairly small number of occurrences.)

and for non-restrictive: that 57% at 10 $\frac{1}{2}$ % zero 12 $\frac{1}{2}$ % the)quhilk  
20%

Some/

§4. Examples of the descriptive use of that are:

Robert the Bruce that wes his fa; BARB. 2. 209. To Paule, that conuertit and lewit his syne; Leg. S. 2. 893. Al the feld, that was our-spred with fare quhyte dew; Ib. 7. 813. All the barnie, That thretty thousand or ma may be... hes vs socht; Alex. 1. 484. Grit neid haue we Of Danclene and of Tholomeir, That in an stour can weill thame steir; Ib. 530. Ib. 2. 4456, 5196, 5256. And dede folk, that couthe gravyne lye... Rase of thare graves; Troy-bk. 1. 552. Ib. 2. 1381. Burly bewtee of persone That failzes with corrupcioune; Ratis R. 664. Ib. 1583. Tyll the empyowre Marcyane That wes till [him] contemporane; WYNT. 5. 4180. Ib. 5041, 6. 215, 7. 559. Ernes ancient of air kingis that crownd is; Howlat 315. His awin propir croun of his hede, that is callit the diademe; HAY 1. 14/14. The quhilk was first that ever maid kynglyk habytis, that ar called habytis royalis; Ib. 43/14. Thi juge Jhesu that is thi king & lord; IRLAND Asl. MS. 58/23. Ib. 3/10. Secundus comparith the woman vnto a kokkatrys, that inuennomyt men with the sicht; MYLL Spect. 275/7. O God abufe that ryngis eternale; Contempl. Sinn. 1033 (Asl.). Tharwith deit Ypocras That in to medicyne was so sle; Seven S. 777. Ib. 2692. At the last God that is mast rychtuis

---

Some of the discrepancies are probably due to differences of contextual interpretation: e.g. at in non-restrictive use which I estimate at only 2%. Cf. Heyne (*Die Sprache in Henry the Minstrels Wallace. Laut-und Flexionslehre.* Kiel 1910) where of the 10 examples quoted only one is non-restrictive in my opinion. Heyne himself does not divide his selection into restrictive and non-restrictive. The discrepancy in the figures for zero-forms may be due to my taking as zero personal pronouns instances which Kolkwitz takes as relative; see VII § 4.

sall gif to euery man his werray richt; Asl. MS. l. 176/14. He gaf gret possessionis to Dunfermling that his fader foundit; Ib. 261/11. Hercules, that slewe & wencust the monyest giandis and cruellest monstouris of ony that ever we reid; Ib. 309/17.

§5. Resumptive uses of that are by no means as common as in <sup>are those</sup> the case of QUHILK or the personal relatives QUHA, QUHAM, QUHO, QUHOM etc., though they occur more often in early texts such as BARB., Leg. S., Alex., WYNT. than in later texts. An exception among the later writers is IRLAND, who makes fairly frequent use of that as a resumptive relative:

The Nobile tre of science, the quhilk is the faithe catholic of Jhesu, that gevis ws knowlage of the diuinite... and our saluacioune; IRLAND Mir. l. 79/33. Ane, all spirituale, that was the nature of the angell, and it falzeit nocht all, bot a part of it; Ib. 88/30. And ane, all corporal, that might nocht syn; Ib. 88/31. The concepcioune and cummyne of the sone of God was the rysing of the hevinly sone to ws, that put away all our syn and myrkness; Ib. 128/26.

Generally speaking, however, in texts which avoid the use of the "quh-relatives", greater use is made of simple sentences. In the situation in which the antecedent is a clause, or a fact, action, circumstance, reason or the like, stated or implied in the main clause, only "quh-forms" are usually possible. But both Barbour and Irland use that in this situation; here, that may rather be regarded as a demonstrative pronoun

introducing a co-ordinate principal clause.

- §5. 1. In addition to those given under THAT 8 in Part II, the following resumptive uses may be noted:

As quhile did Cesar the worthy, That traweillyt ay so besyly that [etc.]; BARB. 3. 278. Thay had gane doun... Na war Philot, that to the fecht Come prekand [etc.]; Alex. 1. 8452. Emynedus... asked, quhilk was Gaudefere "That I have 3arned for to se?"; Ib. 2. 3299. Dares & Dytis, That in all tyme of thare battale Was among thaim [etc.]; Troy-bk. 2. 3075. Sen the tyme of sanct Johne the Baptist, that was signifyit be the first angel, to the tyme of sanct Silvester, the quhilk was signifyit be the secund angel; HAY 1. 15/28. Tak exampill of the master lord and saluatour, Jhesus, that has forgevin thame that cruelly has crucifiit him; IRLAND Mir. 1. 50/32. Ib. 79/33, 138/25.

- §6. A subdivision of the resumptive type, providing a link with the conjunctive use illustrated in Part II THAT 13a is the explanatory function of the relative illustrated in Part II THAT 11. Further examples of this are:

- §6. 1. [He] dois till ws grete iniure That but occasiune settis hys cure To exile ws; Troy-bk. 1. 72. Will Allane, ballie, accusit in court Andro Sauer, sergeand, that he defaltit in his office that obeyt nocht eftir the kingis statute; 1481 Prestwick B. Rec. 29. Injust thow art that reiffis thi counsall; Bk. Chess 123. Sic ane traitour was thair neuer seyne... as thow... That wald betrais thir barnis innocens; Ib. 1208. And 3it it is of gret wertu, that producis sa mony

nobile and worthi creaturis; IRLAND Mir. 1. 58/16.

§ 7. In all of the examples so far dealt with, the antecedent has been the headword of the subject or object group. In a fair number of instances, however, the antecedent of the relative pronoun is in the possessive case, modifying the actual headword of the group:

§ 7. 1. a. In restrictive use: For that manis sak That suld the palace to hym mak; Leg. S. 6. 198. Quha wyl ta gud kep to thar end That thus wyll al thar lyf disspend, Thow sal fynd [etc.]; Ratis R. 1499. To gret God be the lovyng... And tyll His blis his saul mote bring That trawall tuk of this treeting; Ib. 1810. Constantyne for-thi Hys sone that slane wes fellownly... suddanly ... to Rome come; WYNT. 5. 5728. I comend to thare demyng That clerkys are; WYNT. 6. 1335. Ib. 7. 14. Thar lois and thar lordschip of sa lang dait That bene cot armouris of eild; Howlat 426. And thai speire at me 3our name that sendis me, quhat sall I say; IRLAND Mir. 1. 31/21. It is na rek nor compt of his lyf that sawis nocht deligence; Porteous Noblenes 180/19. For His merit... that is werray God; IRLAND Asl. MS. 1. 18/13. The folk suld aye be redye bovine In his supple that is prince of this tovne; Bk. Chess 1073. All thair gudis that pertenit to that party; Asl. MS. 1. 235/13.

b. In non-restrictive use: Had ye tane kep quhat was thrillage And had consideryt his vsage, That gryppyt ay; BARB. 1. 15. To stynt thair fais mekill mycht That then so fayr had off the fycht; Ib. 373. For the



gentill Kingis luf That oft was wont for vs [to]  
 prufe Lufe; Alex. 1. 394. For his gentill neuois  
 dede, That he saw slane ly in that stede; Ib. 1484.  
Ib. 1574. Ib. 2. 4760, 5230, 5449. With his  
 moderis leif but delay Than Thelagonyus to the way  
 Bownede to pas on but sudgeourn That prayit him sone  
 to retorn; Troy-bk. 2. 2902. Thi frendschi...  
 That so planely me my request denys; Bk. Chess 1457.  
 Defowle nocht my lordis bed That weil has fosterit  
 me & fed; Seven S. 1924.

- §8. Occasionally the relative clause contains a personal pronoun either combining with the relative to form a single lexical item = who, whom or in pleonastic use in loose rambling constructions (cf. Chapters III. §6 and V. §1070). For relative pronoun + possessive personal pronoun = whose see Chapter VI §5.

The kynges that in the helpynge of Troy come and of  
 Pryame king-Of quhilkes mencioune have we Maid in this  
 buk, who will it se-Persavand the connaund in deid...  
 Thai everychone From Troye... bene gone; Troy-bk. 2.  
 545 ff. Sone othir fellon men 3it ar that gif a man  
 had don hym sare Lauchful or evyne pwniscioune May  
 thaim assith be na resone; Ratis R. 1541 ff. As God  
 that throu the dede that he tholit he vencust the  
 fende; HAY 1. 81/23. Thar is few fulys in the land A  
 bag of gold gif at thai fand... That thai wald gar in  
 merket cry To sper quhay tynt it; Consail Vys Man 311.

## §9. AT.

In the early texts at appears as a relative pronoun (and also as a conjunction), chiefly in restrictive but sometimes in non-restrictive use.

- §9. 1. The history of this word presents something of a problem. In northern ME. at was in fairly frequent use as a relative and conjunction and may have been adopted from Old Norse at in the same senses.<sup>1</sup> Thence it may have been introduced into E. Lowland Scots. On the other hand, there is no evidence that the use of at with the infinitive, which was a very frequent construction in Old Norse, was ever adopted into English. As a relative and conjunction at is in widespread use in modern spoken Scots<sup>2</sup> and in modern northern English dialect,<sup>3</sup> but this is almost certainly a "worn-down" form of that.<sup>4</sup> Even

1. See AT pron. & conj. O.E.D. Vol. I.

2. Dieth: Grammar of the Buchan Dialect I. p. 84 (Cambridge 1932).  
Zai: The Phonology of the Morebattle Dialect, p. 147 (Lucerne 1942).

Wettstein: The Phonology of a Berwickshire Dialect 72.8  
(University of Zurich Diss. 1942).

Robertson & Graham: Grammar and Usage of the Shetland Dialect,  
p. 5 (The Shetland Times Ltd., Lerwick 1952).

3. Curme: Syntax, p. 218. Wilkinson: Leeds Dialect Glossary and Lore, Leeds 1924. Reaney: A Grammar of the Penrith Dialect,  
p. 150, University of Manchester Press 1927.

4. The attrition of  $\theta$  at the beginning of a word especially in unstressed position is fairly common in some areas at least of Scotland. Around the Glasgow area one can hear forms like [ə] = the [em] = them. Even in stressed positions such forms are found, e.g. [ʔɛrɪzɛr] i.e. there he is there. The recording archive/

if there were a line of development from O Norse at, I would suggest an early coalescence with a "worn-down" that. The comparative infrequency of examples of at in non-restrictive use could be due to the fact that prosodic features in this linguistic situation would operate against the use of a "worn-down" form.

29. 2. Like that, at is indeclinable, and is used of both persons and things:

- a. In restrictive use: Yone folk... Schapis thaim to do with slycht That at thai drede to do with mycht; BARB. 2. 325. Na clathis he had at ware gude; Leg. S. 1. 50. Thru the ame I It at I am, gud God; Ib. 3. 768. Ib. 1. 170, 228. Ib. 4. 136. Affermand in that at [D. that that] he mought; Troy-bk. 2. 1352. [He] held vnto his tent... to se the maner... Of the gold at the lettre said; Troy-bk. 2. 1883. It at I call our-mekile thing Is outrag; Ratis R. 293. Ib. 296. Thir men for the strenthe at thai have of complexioun; Cr. Deyng (S.T.S.) 114. The gud at we gete is of grace; Ib. 127. Ib. 129. Kep feris of women at are wys; Thewis Gud Women 122. For he gevis mar at vertew schawis... Na to del gold in haboundans [etc.]; Thewis Wysmen 31. Fore wysdome luvis al at it lovis; Ib. 43. Ib. 340.

---

archive of the School of Scottish Studies, University of Edinburgh, provides the following from Auchterless, Aberdeenshire: [ʌbuʔ i blak ɰilz] [ɪki 'ɪn fɪr ɪr'sel 'e:ɾ] i.e. each one for "thairself" there. See also Zai: Phonology p. 199.

\* These recordings and the transcription were brought to my attention by A.J. Aitken, Dictionary of the Older Scottish Tongue.

Lef nocht a gud place gyf thow bee Fore hecht at may be maid to the; Consail Vys Man 388. The werray sone of God and Hevinly wisdome of the fadere for our saluacioune and plesauce at he had of this lady and virgin come fra the trone of diuinite; IRLAND Mir. 1. 151/3. Ib. 76/19. Ib. 62/28. All at thai said it had bene bot in sport; Bk. Chess 346.

- b. In non-restrictive use: Bot the gude, at enchausyt war, Off ire abade; BARB. 2. 396. To Petir, at wes in sic were; Leg. S. 1. 318. Ib. 580. Ib. 2. 353, 1108. Ib. 3. 539. Our Lord Jhesu Crist... at Our Lady Mary... consauit; Cr. Deyng (S.T.S.) 233. Ib. 32.

For further examples see Part II AT pron. p.

- § 9. 3. At becomes rare in texts after c.1500. Professor Girvan<sup>1</sup> suggests that "the disuse of at was due to a conscious literary convention which regarded it as a reduced and colloquial form of that... and accordingly abandoned it completely, especially in print."<sup>2</sup>

§ 10. QUHAT.

The extension of the compound relative quhat into the simple relative is extremely rare. I have found one example in early use; this, and the few examples which I have found during the

---

1. Introduction to Ratis R. p. 1. ff.

2. Even in the early period at may have been more common than the written evidence suggests. Reverse spellings of that for at in Leg. S. (see Part II p. 25) may indicate that this scribe wrote 'pat', 'yat', 'þt' or 'yt' when he might have said 'at'.

whole period covered by D.O.S.T. are illustrated in Part II,  
QUHAT.

The) quhilk(is as Subject or Direct Object of the Relative Clause.

§ 1. I have suggested in the previous chapter that the encroachment of the) quhilk(is forms on that forms is a question of register rather than chronology. It is in fact doubtful whether the) quhilk(is as a relative pronoun was an integrated part of the spoken language. (Quhilk as an interrogative pronoun is of course a different matter.) The tables which I have already given (II, § 2.1.3.1) show how limited this encroachment was where the relative was the subject or direct object of the adjective clause.

§ 1. 1. Professor Girvan<sup>1</sup>. points out that the relative use of the) quhilk(is is an innovation starting in prose:

"That the use is eschewed in earlier poetry is easily explicable: poetry is more resistant to literary innovations. In one sense, owing to traditional adherence to archaisms in vocabulary, inflexion and syntax, more remote from the living speech than prose, in another it is closer, for while it remains a really popular function it aims at and secures directness and simplicity of statement where early prose is cumbrous and involved."

§ 1. 2. It is noteworthy in this respect that Barbour, who uses for his Bruce a simple, unassuming style based apparently on everyday spoken language, has only one undisputed example of the quhilk as a relative:

---

1. Op. cit. li.

Thar him befell Mony fayr poynt... The quhilk that  
ar nocht wryttyn her; BARB. 9. 656.

MS. C has two other instances (at 3. 365 and 18. 225) but  
neither are supported by MS. E. And although C & E are almost  
contemporaneous (1487-9), E seems generally to preserve a form  
of the language nearer to the original.

§ 1. 3. In the random samples of some 5000 lines each which I  
took from Leg. S., Alex. and WYNT. I counted as follows:

<u>Leg. S.</u>	<u>Alex.</u>	WYNT.
1 <u>quhilk</u>	-	-
12 <u>the quhilk</u>	1 <u>the quhilk</u> <sup>1.</sup>	2 <u>the quhilk</u> <sup>2.</sup>

§ 2. The earlier use is the quhilk, the quhilkis, forms without  
the definite article coming into use in the 15th century.  
Although forms with the definite article survive in record  
prose until the eighteenth century<sup>3.</sup> (forms like the whilk, the  
which in Galt, for example, being due to deliberate archaising),  
the gradual recession of these before the simple forms without  
the definite article can be seen well before 1500. Professor

- 
1. Unaccountably Professor Ritchie (Introd. to Alex. 1. cclvii) says  
"Quhilk, occurring in the 'Bruce', though rarely, is frequently  
used in the 'Buik' and occasionally takes the plural form quhilkis."  
I have since examined the entire poem, and find some 14 occurrences  
of the quhilk(is) throughout its 14000 lines.
  2. R.H. Hudnall (A Presentation of the Grammatical Inflexions in  
Androw of Wyntoun's Orygynale Cronykil of Scotland: Leipsig  
Diss. 1898) in his complete study has listed 30 the quhilk, 6 the  
quhilkis and 1 quhilk.
  3. L.E.C. MacQueen. Scots Language 1700 - 1750, Edinb. Univ. Thesis  
1957.

Girvan<sup>1.</sup> states the position thus:

"It will be apparent that if there is any chronological test in these words it lies solely in the use of guhilk; the guhilk recedes in frequency but it does not disappear. On the other hand the use, and especially the habitual use, of guhilk is a mark of the period from and after the middle of the [fifteenth] century."

---

1. Op. cit.



2. 1. Distribution of The Quhilk(is and Quhilk(is  
as Subject or Direct Object.

	<u>The Quhilk(is</u>	<u>Quhilk(is</u>
BARB.	1	-
<u>Leg. S.</u>	12	1
<u>Alex.</u>	7	7
<u>Ratis R.</u>	4	-
WYNT.	2 <sup>1</sup> .	-
<u>Cr. Deyng</u>	12	-
<u>Howlat</u>	-	8
HAY (100pp.)	212	37
<u>Thewis Gud Women</u>	-	9
<u>Thewis Wysman</u>	-	6
<u>Consail Wysmen</u>	-	3
<u>Wisd. Sol.</u>	2	33
HENR. <u>Fab.</u>	2	57
IRLAND <u>Mir.</u>	2	1
Id. <u>Asl. MS.</u>	13	-
<u>Porteous Noblenes</u>	-	5
MYLL <u>Spect.</u>	19	46
<u>Contempl. Sinn.</u>	3	72
<u>Bk. Chess</u>	6	5
<u>Seven S.</u>	2	10
<u>Sex Workdays</u>	3	41
<u>Scottis Orig.</u> } <u>Asl. MS. I.</u>	34	34
<u>Cart. World</u>	8	4

---

1. Hudnall (op. cit.) gives a distribution of 36:1 in his complete study.

§ 2. 2. In addition, Professor Girvan states:

"In Lancelot<sup>1</sup> and Wallace the use of quhilk is greatly extended, of the quhilk diminished; in Henryson the latter has nearly disappeared, and apparently quite so in Dunbar, but in Lindesay all four forms are found with, however, an enormous preponderance of quhilk. With one exception [a document of 1385. Otherwise the earliest noted were two quhilkis in a document of 1418] early Scottish documents up to about 1420 (so far as I have been able to examine them)<sup>2</sup>. use only the quhilk(is)."<sup>3</sup>.

§ 3. The plural inflected forms of the quhilk are limited to Scots, while English never has the plural form.

§ 4. As the tables above II § 2.1 and § 3.1 indicate, the quhilk(is) appears in considerable proportions only in prose (and in non-restrictive function), the proportion in verse being very small. This may have some bearing on the vexed question of the origin of the quhilk, as the verse is in the native vernacular tradition, while the prose may have been modelled after foreign sources.

1. Lancelot of the Laik, S.T.S. II. 2.
2. Since Professor Girvan wrote this a collection of Early Scottish Texts before 1410 has been made by Jane Slater as an Edinburgh University Ph.D. Thesis (1957). It bears out what Girvan says, adding only two examples of the form without the definite article: No. 28 (1393) and No. 49 (1400).
3. Douglas has 618 instances of quhilk(is) and 61 instances of the quhilkis. Larue: Das Pronomen in den Werken des schottischen Bischofs Gavin Douglas.

§ 4. 1. The origin of the quhilk in English has been the subject of much dispute. The O.E.D. gives the earliest instance of the form with the definite article as Cursor Mundi and it appears, dependent on a preposition, in Brunne's Chron. 1325.

§ 4. 2. T.F. Mustanoja gives a summary of the arguments thus:

"Since in translations from OF the which often stands for liquels, it has been assumed by a number of scholars that the combination originated as an imitation of French usage. Some authorities, among them Curme, deny this and believe that the which, first emerging in the North, is a native development. Curme derives the combination from the OE type seþe swa hwelc, which occurs in the Lindisfarne Gospels, while L.R. Wilson<sup>1</sup>, Elizabeth Paschke<sup>2</sup>, and O.R. Reuter<sup>3</sup>, associate it with the OE and ME use of the relative þe in combination with the demonstrative (se þe, þe þe), the relative þe having been replaced by which. Miss Paschke and Reuter, although they believe that the which is native in origin, do not exclude the possibility that the parallelism in use between the which and liquels strengthened the position of the English combination."

§ 4. 3. If the quhilk is a native development its infrequency in verse of the native vernacular tradition (e.g. BARB.,

- 
1. Chaucer's Relative Constructions, p. 25. SPI, Chapel Hill 1906.
  2. Der Gebrauch des bestimmten Artikels in der spätmittelenglischen Prose 1385 - 1500, p. 219. Münster 1934.
  3. Neuphilologische Mitteilungen 38 (1937) 146 - 88, and 40 (1939) 75 - 82. Helsinki.

Leg. S., Ratis R., WYNT. and Howlat) is rather surprising.

§ 4. 4. Further, in Early Scots, as I shall show below (V § 5 - 5.2.) where the relative is dependent on a preposition the quhilkis is more frequent than quhilkis, even in those texts in which the use of quhilkis in the subject and direct object function is extended and that of the quhilkis diminished. As there already existed a convention whereby the complex "antecedent + preposition + relative pronoun" could be expressed (viz. Wið quam ðu is findes, ðat he be ded; c.1250 Genesis & Exodus ex. OED. Whom 5b.) and as the complex "antecedent + preposition + demonstrative + relative pronoun" would have been an innovation, I would doubt the identification of the quhilk with the demonstrative + relative combination se þe, þe þe and the replacement of relative þe by quhilk.

§ 5. Like that, the quhilk is applied to both personal and non-personal antecedents. Plural antecedents are not invariably inflected; the non-inflected forms remain the more common, though inflected forms are by no means infrequent. Rarely, one finds that an inflected form has been applied to a singular antecedent by analogy with the plural usage.

§ 5. 1. The quhilk(is are infrequent in restrictive context, especially after pronominal antecedents:

- (1) The thing suld be erest chosin the quhilk is mare delytable; HAY l. 85/35. And... gois he all about Vnto the place the quhilk he first come owt; Bk. Chess 2123.
- (2) Quhat plesure is in the feistis delicate The quhilkis ar geuin with a glowmand brow; HENR. Fab. 233 (Bass.).
- (3) A 3ounge man quhile a fule had tan Quhilk we ane partryk cal; Leg. S. 5. 457. With mony ane othir quhilk lang war to tell; HAY l. 16/13. Quhat pryce... Is said off him that ouercummis ane man Him to defend quhilk nouthir may nor can; HENR. Fab. 1481.(Bass.). In to thare dytis as doctouris can discryf Is nane be slicht quhilk may be fugitive; Contempl. Sinn. 725 (Asl.). [It] was helpit be the hound quhilk was slane be his master; Seven S. p. 13 colophon.
- (4) The quhilk said that the thrid part of all the creaturis quhilkis had saule and lyf in the see war dede, the quhilk was wele trewe; HAY l. 15/33. The gud wyf schawis... Quhilkis ar thewis of gud women Quhilkis gar women be haldin deir; Thewis Gud Women 3.

§ 5. 2. The majority of the) quhilk(is introduced clauses are, however, non-restrictive, and especially frequent are the resumptive type.

a. In descriptive use:

- (1) Paule... The quhilk we saw her with 3ow now; Leg. S. 2. 338. Ib. 5. 63. Henry the thrid, the quhilk at all

his power sustenyt the fals pape; HAY l. 24/35. Tharfor he did mak the tovre of Darans... and put his dochter in, the quhilk was of full tender age; MYLL Spect. 284/15. Gret Alexander King of Massedovn The quhilk of the nyn nobillis was one; Fyve Bestes 290. He gat apon hir this Henry the Tyrand The quhilk was secund fra the devill carnate; Asl. MS. 195/5.

- (2) He has ordanit the... sacramentis, The quhilkis includis & contenis in thame the werteu of his glorius passioun; IRLAND Asl. MS. 8/10. Ib. 8/14. Anys be the worthy man callit Herculis and anys be the famous conquestour Alexandere the quhilkis ware baith borne Grekis; Asl. MS. l. 186/19.
- (3) The armes of the Dowglas thairof was I fayne Quhilk oft fandit with force his fa till offend; Howlat 593. This did Julius Cesar for despyte of Pompee, quhilk had grete invye at him; HAY l. 61/11. His heid was quhyt his ene wes grene and gray With lokar hair quhilk our his schulderis lay; HENR. Fab. 1355 (Bann.). Ib. 1709, 2796. Proserpyne maid hir bovine Quhilk clepit is the goddes infernall; Id. Orph. 111 (Asl.). Id. Ib. 190 (Bann.). Ib. 568. Quhair is thy garding with thir greissis gay, And fresche flowris, quhilk the quene Floray Had paintit plesandly in euerie pane; Id. Test. Cress. 426. That lady quhar curtasy remanis quhilk ourcummis all hire enemys be hir gracious swetnes; Porteous Noblenes 179/12. Ib. 180/10, 180/20. To mair eschew the delectatioun of the flesche Quhilk is the moder of all vicis; MYLL Spect. 272/8. Ib. 281/9, 283/5,



289/26. Sa did Iosaphet quhilk king was of Iowry; Contempl. Sinn. 118. Ib. 125, 290, 325, 545, 547, 1021. Troy, Tartery & Turky that is Armony the les quhilk ioynis to brais of Sanct George; Asl. MS. 1. 168/23. Efter the deid of Sanct Eduard the gud haly king of Yngland quhilk tham self martyrit falsly; Ib. 200/17. Ib. 200/19. Ib. 203/17. Ib. 208/19. Ib. 209/2 etc.

- (4) Of antipapis, quhilkis pervertis the faith be grete scismes and divisioun; HAY 1. 70/18. Ib. 74/22. Richtsa for schrewis the barnis of Beliale Quhilkis perseweris in thar peruersite The hell is ordanit; Contempl. Sinn. 1175. Phison Tygris Eufrates & Nylus quhilkis repletis all erthis of dulce watteris & riches; Asl. MS. I. 326/28.

§ 5. 3. b. In resumptive use:

- (1) [They] deliuerit Paulyne In the handis of Mamertyne The quhilk gaff thame in 3emsale Of twa knychtis; Leg. S. 1. 601. Ib. 605, 710. That 3e ask hym sum harde questione The quhilk gyf he can nocht vndo [etc.]; Ib. 3. 1017. Porrus alsua and the Bauderane, The quhilk [F. cui] I wald richt ferly fane Resemble etc. ; Alex. 2. 5886. The q<sup>lk</sup> thare cummyne [L. quibus convenientibus] besely Agamenone sperit in hy Of **tho thingis**; Troy-bk. 2. 913. It changis the pane of purgatorie in pane to be done heire in warld the quhilk may be sone payit in the regard of the pane of purgatorie; IRLAND Asl. MS. 21/30. The herd thy son is... That fordo thé wald nycht & day The quhilk thairfoir clymmis in the tre [etc.]; Seven S. 575. It was nocht for the kinrik

of Scotland the quhilk the worthy kingis of Scottis brukit on richtuis titill mony 3eris before; Asl. MS. l. 193/28. The qwene changit of his warde vnto the castell of Croif the quhilk was the place of the world that he werst lufit; Ib. 210/19.

- (2) To thre knychtis than wes he tawcht, that hym to sla son has lacht, the quhilkis ledand hym the way, praide hym [etc.]; Leg. S. 2. 203. [Thai] techis... fals poyntis of the wrang errouris; the quhilkis tynis mony a saule; HAY l. 16/27. Be the quhilk grene thingis is understandin the symple peple, that ar of ignoraunce; the quhilkis gave trouth and credence to the Romaynes; HAY l. 30/23. In Asia is mony provincis and landis, the quhilkis I sall discrive & begyn at Ynd; Asl. MS. l. 158/17. Ib. 329/21.
- (3) He gaf thir lordis belyve the letteris to luke Quhilk the riche emprioure And all vther in the houre [etc.]; Howlat 296. Sa is thare in the avaricious man ane unfillable gredy covatis of gold, quhilk may never be stanchit in this lyf; HAY l. 27/31. Had nocht bene schir Cipro Deffric, quhilk dang agayn thame that wald have fled the toune; Ib. 51/23. Ib. 69/28. [They] will brek my teith and mak my wame full sklender Quhilk vsit is befor with metis tender; HENR. Fab. 224 (Asl.). [A fox] maid his repair and daylie residence Quhilk to this wedow did grete violence In piking of hir pultry; Ib. 422 (Bann.). Quhom suld 3e trest bot me 3our servitour Qlk. to 3our fader did sa grite honour; Ib. 451 (Bann.). Ib. 790, 1899. To Iubiter his grantschir can he wend Quhilk rewit saire his lamentacioun And gart [etc.]; Id. Orph. 193 (Asl.).



Id. Ib. 463. O mortall man behold tak tent to me  
 Quhilk sowld thy mirrour be baith day and nicht; Id.  
Bann. MS. f.56b/74. Id. Ib. f.76b/13. [She] sauld him  
 to his innemys quhilk put out baith his eyine; MYLL  
Spect. 278/5. Ib. 282/27. Ib. 287/11. Heirfor this  
 posike profoundlie wnderstand Quhilk of thi conscience  
 may caus correctioun; Contempl. Sinn. 7. Ib. 55. Ib.  
 261. Ib. 682. Sum gois to dyse thair lewdness for to  
 schaw Quhilk bene a sport forbodyn in the law For  
 quhy [etc.]; Bk. Chess 20. Thocht he wald preve the  
 thrid penny quhyle hid Quhilk for the tyme no fruct...  
 did [etc.]; Colk. Sow in Bann. MS. f.363a/10. Ane  
 famous clerk hecht Ypocras Quhilk of phesik had sa  
 gret fame That throw the warld sprang his gud name;  
Seven S. 617. Efter him regnit Richert his secund  
 son quhilk was slane at the castell of Galzone; Asl.  
MS. 1. 205/12. In to quhais tyme the noble weriour  
 Willam Wallace was quhilk followit him in to Yngland  
 vnto Sanct Albanis; Ib. 207/26. Ib. 312/10. Ib.  
 321/10.

- (4) Mychtie men, haifand full grit plentie, Quhilkis ar  
 sa gredie and sa covetous Thay will not thoill the  
 pure in pece to be; HENR. Fab. 2730 (Bass.). Ib. 2796.  
 Thar witty wordis we suld not tak in wane Quhilkis  
 stude content with tyrandis to be slane; Contempl.  
Sinn. 1261. Asl. MS. 1. 299/3.

§ 5. 4. The resumptive type in which the antecedent is a clause,  
 or a fact, action, circumstance, reason or the like stated or  
 implied in the context is frequent:

[They] decretit that Anthenor Suld bannist be... The quhilk sone is done; Troy-bk. 2. 1535. And as this frost, be the visioun, was entermellit with blude, the quhilk was wele approvit; HAY 1. 9/3. It is like as he temptit God, to presume that God will schaw to him thare quhilk is clene, quhilk foule, quhilk is agayne Goddis laws of theology, and haly scripture; Ib. 73/19. Thairto ane borrow he fand That wrangouslie the scheip did hald the breid; Quhilk he denyit; HENR. Fab. 1236 (Bass.). Men befor him bairhed kneland & saying that he is ane noble, Quhilk is gret merwell; Porteous Noblenes 180/28. God schawis his mercy in patient abyding Quhilk clerly suld caus synnaris till inclyne Thar hart to God; Contempl. Sinn. 643 (Asl.). [They] did ws gret scaith and thoct to put ws out of the land, quhilk was tald to the prince of Gret Scotland; Asl. MS. 188/27. Thai allyit thaim with ws till helpe thaim agane the Romanis, the quhilk we held & kepit; Ib. 189/21. [He was] engenerit and gottin be ane ewill spreit upon his moder and was callit incobus, quhilk wele apperit be his deidis; Ib. 201/24.

§ 5. 5. With such clauses only the quhilk forms are usually possible. Texts which avoid the use of the quhilk - e.g. BARB. & IRLAND - occasionally have that in this situation, but in these cases it may be considered that the relative function is passing into the demonstrative:

This nobile king that we of red Mellyt all tyme with wit manheid That may men by this melle se; BARB.

6. 371. And this lady be that was werray moder  
of God, that was the grettest honour schawin to ony  
creature; IRLAND Mir. 1. 139/32.

§ 6.

As with that (above II § 8) the quhilk(is may be construed  
with a personal pronoun, which either combines with the relative  
as a single lexical item or is used pleonastically. This is  
most frequent where a parenthetic clause is introduced between  
the relative and the verb of the adjective clause:

The quhilk quhen he saw himself sa fair [etc.] he  
miskend himself; HAY 1. 6/17. Pouertee tynis mony  
gud women quhilkis and thai had thрифtee men... Thai  
wald neuir do mys [etc.]; Thewis Gud Women 248.  
To riche thy air, quhilk efter thow art went, Have  
he thy gud, He takis bot small tent; HENR. Fab.  
834 (Bass.). Madee... quhilk quhen scho saw the  
beauty of this Iasone scho set hir hart... on him;  
MYLL Spect. 283/29.

§ 7.

QUHICH. The hybrid forms quhich and the quhich and the  
anglicised forms which and the which sometimes occur in place  
of quhilk and the quhilk, showing the influence of English  
scribal practice. (Whilk forms are also found.)<sup>1</sup>. They are  
used in similar functions to those of QUHILK :

It byhuffyt hym... Redempe hym the which to hym dyd  
So gret dysese [etc.]; Troy-bk. 2. 17. The quhiche; Ib.

---

1. The various forms of Quhilk and Quhich are set out in Part  
II, QUHILK, QUHICH, p. 33 and 29.

847. Thai said that thai war nocht mansworne  
 Bycause wihth Anthenor aforne Thai treted the  
 prodicioune And fen<sub>3</sub>eantly the pees of the  
 towne: The which is sooth; Ib. 589. I say this  
 be the grit lordis of grew Quhich set thair  
 hairt [etc.]; HENR. Orph. in Bann. MS. f.317b/16.  
 Quhairfoir 3e men most honorable at all Quhich  
 eternall wald haif memorial; Colk. Sow in Bann.  
MS. f.357a/36. Ib. 361b/121.

For further instances of the above see Part II p. 29.

## CHAPTER IV

The Personal Relatives as Subject or Direct Object  
of the Relative Clause.

- § 1. I have stated in the introduction to this study that quha, quho is the only relative pronoun of which the simple relative use is not already established by the time of our earliest texts. This statement applies only to the relative in the subject relation: in oblique cases the simple relative use is so established.
- § 1. 1. Since both that and quhilk were in frequent use with personal antecedents as well as non-personal, the introduction of quha, quho is somewhat unnecessary. One theory is that the absence of any earlier convention which allowed the expression of oblique relationships like 'to that', 'with that' etc. (see V § 1. 1.) resulted in the use of quham, quhom in this situation, whence it was introduced into the direct object relation, and finally, since if one has a form in use in oblique cases it is reasonable to have a subjective use, into the subject relation in its non-inflected form.
- § 1. 2. Quham, quhom are certainly fairly extensively used when the relative is dependent on a preposition (see next chapter). But this is by no means the case when the relative is the direct object of the adjective clause. The following texts

provide not one example of quham, quhom as direct object among them: BARB.\*, Alex.\*, Ratis R., Cr. Deyng, HAY, Thewis Gud Women, Thewis Wysmen, Consail Vys Man, Wisd. Sol., Vert. Mess., Porteous Noblenes, IRLAND, Fyve Bestes, Prestis of Peblis, Bk. Chess, Seven S. For the rest, Leg. S.\* has 3 forms, WYNT.\* has 1, Troy-bk. 1, Howlat 2, HENR. 1, MYLL. Spect. 8 (of which 1 is doubtful), Contempl. Sinn. 1, Colk. Sow 1, prose pieces in Asl. MS. I. 5.<sup>1</sup>

§1. 3. The examples which do occur appear chiefly in non-restrictive function:

(a) (1) The feloune folk... On his hewid schufe hym a crowne, Of Jhesu Criste in dispyte, Quhowme he prechyt with delyte; Leg. S. 1. 160. Menalippus sone eftir this Retorned from the hart iwis: Quhom Pirrus... Slew hastely; Troy-bk. 2. 2555. Nixt dukis in dignite, quhome no dreid deiris; Howlat 329 (Bann.). Ib. 869 (Asl.). [She] saw the gret vassalege... of this King Minos, quhom scho beheld so sair [etc.]; MYLL Spect. 282/20. Ib. 284/18. Ib. 284/22. Ib. 286/3. Ib. 286/11. Ib. 286/26. Sanctis in hevin quhome sinfull man supprysis; Colk. Sow in Bann. MS. f.364a/69. Oure souerane lord James the fift that now is quhom almychfi God conserf; Asl. MS. 1. 189/9. Ib. 193/23. Moses

---

\* Samples of 5000 lines.

1. Because of the complex phonological history of quham, quhom (see QUHOM in Part II) I am taking all the forms together in this instance.

decessit thar quhom God berijt bot neuer knawin to man quhar; Ib. 315/24. In thir dayis was Balaan quhom Balaac... chargit to curs Iosue; Ib. 315/28. Ib. 325/3.

- (2) [All] suld... pleis the glorius Lord quhom mot brying ws to his blys; MYLL Spect. 298/6. [She] stall out of the tovne vnto the presens of King Mynos quhom scho presentit the heid of hir fader; Ib. 282/25.
- (b) Gywe 3et wes sa slane sanct Paule Quham to convert he paynit hym all; Leg. S. 2. 236. Ihesu of Nazarene ... Quham the Iowis... to ded put; Ib. 7. 411. [Nature] Quham thai ressawe with reuerance; Howlat 869 (Bann.).

§ 1. 4. Only two examples are restrictive:

Hys thryfft he has sald all owte Quham falshad haldis wndyrlowte; WYNT. 6. 2176.

Thair is richt few... Quhome 3e may traist to have trew lufe agane; Test. Cress. 564.

§ 1. 5. In view of the obvious dearth of quham, quhom as direct object I do not think that extension from the oblique cases can be the only, or even the chief, factor in the introduction of quha, quho as simple relative.

§ 2. Perhaps a more promising area for investigation is provided by the widespread use of quha as a compound relative with indefinite or generalising sense.<sup>1.</sup>

---

1. The indefinite or generalising use may be expressed by the use of/

§ 2. 1. Quha in this function is construed either with or without a correlative in the main clause, but the latter type need not concern us here. Those construed with a correlative may be subdivided as follows:

§ 2. 2. With correlative in the subjective case:

(1) Quha hapnyt in to that fycht to fall, I trow agane he suld nocht rys; BARB. 13. 174. He said quha on wer wald rid In a waward he suld na tid Pass fra his rerward fer of sycht; Ib. 16. 251. Quha for his lord dois he sall be Harbreid with angellis gle; Alex. 1. 651. Ib. 1. 1351. Quha thaim engrevys in ony thinge He dois to bounte defowlinge; Ratis R. 1334. Quha restorys nocht fundyne thinge He is a theif; Quha seruis the thouch he be newir sa trewe Perchance sum tyme he sall haue cause to rewe; HENR. Orph. 406 (Ch. & M.). Quha that has nocht luf & frende He has nathing; Porteous Noblenes 178/27. Qwhay that will assay nobilnes... He suld seike [etc.]; Ib. 179/10. Ib. 180/29. Quha standis strang in to that stound He is in hevynne able to be crownd; Contempl. Sinn. 708 (Asl.).

(2) Quha met with him... Thay haue of him sic ane menzeing Thai sall neid... of leching; Alex. 1. 1312.

---

of an antecedent + relative: see WYNT. 6. 2176 above quoted, also the frequent use of he that = anyone at all who, she that = any woman who, etc. These are not normally distinguished from other simple relatives in definite use, perhaps because the generalising function is felt to be a part of the antecedent rather than of the relative. Cf. He that died for our sins (i.e. Jesus); He that pays the piper (i.e. the person who). See further below 2.4 fn.



Quhay with wysmen haldis cumpany Thai cum to wysdome comonly; Thewis Wysmen 47. Quha lykis thai may leire; Contempl. Sinn. 703. Ib. 1198. He maid ane law That quha out of ane hous ware fundin That thai suld [etc.]; Seven S. 1011.

- (3) Quha then gud tent had tane... Than mycht men her enseynyeis cry [etc.]; BARB. 13. 195. Thare mycht mene se quha wald luke Quhat rewengance God tuke; Leg. S. 7. 473.

§ 2. 3. With correlative in oblique cases:

- (1) Quha did the mis, lat him sustene the pane; HENR. Fab. 2670 (Bass.). Quha findis treuth lat him his lady ruse; Id. Test Cress. 573. Quha that to the assuris... thow rasis him; Porteous Noblenes 183/35. Quha will the suth of it declare My douchter I sall gif him fre; Seven S. 2612.
- (2) Quha for his gilt tholit blame Paule for hyme brynt for schame; Leg. S. 2. 945.
- (3) Quha hapnyt in that fycht to fall, It wes perell of hys rysing; BARB. 14. 74. Quha had ben thar Of ned his hart suld have ben sar; Leg. S. 1. 653. Quha lennys gud to sic a frend as this Tynt is his frend and als the gud; Bk. Chess 1618. Quha that first deit the tother suld be his aire; Asl. MS. 1. 204/21.
- (4) Quha that is accusable of thire misdeidis and dampnable vycis say daly thar houris; Porteous Noblenes 172/13.

§ 2. 4. In all the above cases it would be possible to rearrange

the order of the clauses to place the correlative ahead of the relative clause;<sup>1</sup> the construction which results might then be distinguishable from the "antecedent + simple relative" construction in restrictive use by suprasegmental signals only, or might not be distinguishable at all.<sup>2</sup>

§2. 5. It is probable that early instances of this type do retain a generalising function, since non-ambiguous examples of the simple relative use of quha do not occur in any considerable number in restrictive function until c.1535. However the Asloan MS. text (c.1515-30) of Prestis of Peblis has the following instance:

With ony wald he be baith wod & wraith Quha at  
him sperit how sald he the claith; Prestis of Peblis 236.

- 
1. In the second example of §2.2. (3) above this juxtaposition has already taken place.
  2. The whole problem is complicated by the fact that there is often no way of distinguishing between the general and the particular in these cases. Generalising uses are invariably restrictive, but restrictive uses are not necessarily generalising. Thus "Quha restorys nocht fundyn thinge He is a theif" evidently means "anyone who fails to restore a thing found is a thief."

But by rearranging the order to

"He quha restorys nocht fundyn thinge is a theif" not only is the interpretation "anyone who fails.. is a thief" possible but one may interpret "that person, who, is in the habit of keeping what he finds, is a thief" or even "He (who restorys nocht fundyn thinge) is a theif" by making use of suprasegmental signals to indicate a non-restrictive clause.

§3. As in general English, the earliest examples of the non-restrictive use of quha as simple relative occurs in the letter-closing formula "...God, quha haue 3ow in his keping."<sup>1.</sup> But the use is considerably earlier in English than in Scots, the first examples occurring in the Paston Letters in the first half of the 15th century.<sup>2.</sup> In Scots it does not appear till c.1515. Extensions of this function beyond the letter-closing formula occur sporadically in correspondence and records before c.1535,<sup>3.</sup> but not till this date does it appear in literary use.<sup>4.</sup> Such formulae may be the origin of the occurrences in Asl. MS. of the following: James the fyft... Quhom almychti God conserf; Asl. MS. l. 189/8. Our souerane lord that ryngis now present quhom God kepe and conserf; Ib. 193/23. The use of quhom in a similar formula

- 
1. This is probably a mistranslation of the OFr. formula "a la Trinite qe vous doigne bonne vie [etc.]" Stonor Letters and Papers (Camden Soc. Series III. XXIX) I. 6.
  2. Mustanoja: Op. cit. p. 199 - 200.
  3. See Chapter VIII. § 6.
  4. Examples of the definite use of the relative apparently occurring before this date are usually known only from later MSS. or prints: e.g. in Henryson from the Bann. MS. text of Orph. at 548 (in restrictive use); Bann. MS. f.47a/55 and 326b/116, the Bass. text of Fab. at 1161 and 1927; and in Wyf. Awcht. in Bann. MS. f.120b/3 (in non-restrictive use).

in MYLL Spect. (the glorius Lord quhom mot brying ws to his blys) <sup>possibly</sup> arises from the confusion of que, the objective use of the French relative pronoun, with que as the signal of a wish or desire. The French formula probably was "the glorius Lord, may He bring..." See further VIII §6.3.

- §4. The tendency for non-restrictive uses to outnumber restrictive uses may be seen by consulting the articles QUHA Part, II 103ff. and QUHO Part II 142ff. This trend is by no means as marked, however, as it is in the case of the objective use with QUHAM Part II 133ff., QUHOM Part II 146ff. q.v.

## CHAPTER V

The Relative Pronoun Dependent on a Preposition,  
and the Use of the Relative Adverb.

- § 1. So far I have considered the relative pronoun only as the subject or direct object of the verb in the adjective clause. Frequently, of course, the relative pronoun, when it is not the subject, depends not directly upon the verb but upon a preposition.
- § 1. 1. In the case of guham, guhóm and guhilk(is), the quhilk(is) the governing preposition usually precedes the relative pronoun; with that and at the preposition is usually placed after the verb at the end of the relative clause (see IV §1.1.). The latter use is infrequent, even in texts such as BARB. where that, at are in almost exclusive use in the subject and direct object relation. The one exception to this general trend is Irland, who makes frequent use of that + prep. both in Mir. 1. and Asl. MS.<sup>1.</sup>
- § 2. 1. Where at, that + preposition are found, it is chiefly in restrictive use:

He bringis to his mynd the ded that he is lyk to cum to; Cr. Deyng (S.T.S.) 78. The rent and the

---

1. A comparative table is given at the end of this chapter.

ritchies that thow in rang; Howlat 937. Of the partis that thai ar maid of; HAY 1. 76/29. Ib. 76/32. The powdir that man was of; Wisd. Sol. (S.T.S.) 507. The thrid maner and way that we have confidence throu is [etc.]; IRLAND Mir. 1. 30/5. Ib. 101/36. Neuir was lady nore virgin that God take sic pleasaunce in; Ib. 131/32.

§ 2. 2. Non-restrictive examples do occur, however:

A pilgrim... That I, quhar I ves traveland, mete vith of case; Leg. S. 5. 637. Yhe wald noucht... for-thynk youre syn, That throwch yhoure-self yhe war fallyn in; WYNT. 5. 5328. For the oregonall syne, at thai ware fylyt with; Cr. Deyng (S.T.S.) 69. Thy father... that I was orature and confessoure to; IRLAND Mir. 1. 15/28. Ib. 21/27. Ib. 60/6.

§ 2. 3. A considerable proportion of instances of that + of are in the nature of tags:

Of ony man that we of rede; Leg. S. 3. 4. Ib. 5. 23. This tyme that I of mene; Alex. 2. 5057. Thir war Paganes that ~~that~~ I of tald; Ib. 2. 9937. That I of tell; Troy-bk. 1. 29. Ib. 235. Ib. 2. 1795. This Greg, that I spak off beforne; WYNT. 6. 675.

§ 3. More frequently used are quham, quhom and the quhilk(is), preceded, usually, by the governing preposition. The quhilk(is) is used with personal and non-personal antecedents, whereas

quham, quhom is generally reserved for use with personal antecedents.<sup>1</sup> It has already been noted, however, that certain texts, notably BARB., Leg. S., Alex., Ratis R., WYNT. and IRLAND make only infrequent use of the) quhilk(is; in these texts there is a very frequent use of the relative adverb quhare and the various compounds of quhare detailed below.

§ 3. 1. As a simple relative adverb, quhare is normally used with an antecedent denoting a place or the like, and = 'in which', 'on which', 'to which', 'at which', etc. It is common in restrictive, descriptive and resumptive use, and for the latter and there might be substituted:

a. In restrictive use:

Pase til a rew Quhare that Iuda dwellis now; Leg. S. 2. 576. I... left my feiris in sic ane stour Quhair thay nicht preue thair grit valour; Alex. 1. 456. In the midow... Quhare Alexander... May cum; Alex. 2. 6501. Vnder the mekill tour Quhare thir thre madinnis war; Ib. 8955. The place Whar the forsaid spek treted was; Troy-bk. 2. 148. The graffe quhare this dede Pypyne lay Thai rypyd; WYNT. 6. 318. Gif thow beis tretar at consaill Quhar rychtwis part is lyk to fail; Ratis R. 342. Sa fer passit thai to that contree quhare he was;

---

1. Only Douglas makes fairly frequent use of quham with non-personal antecedents. See QUHAM in Part II p. 133 ff.

HAY 1. 51/9. Tyll his awne place quhar he rais; Wisd. Sol. (S.T.S.) 10. [He] laid it on hir grave quhair that scho lay; HENR. Test. Cress. 605. He saw... a fyr in the kyrkzard quhar this knyght was berijt; MYLL Spect. 290/31.

b. In descriptive use:

Till Abyrdeyne Quhar Nele the Bruyss come; BARB. 2. 513. In hewine quhar he wes ar; Leg. S. 1. 632. To come in Grece quhar this may be Rewardit [etc.]; Troy-bk. 1. 119. Ib. 111. By a stank at a gate syde Quhare that men oysyd [for] till ryde; WYNT. 5. 4408.

c. In resumptive use:

Then to the hill thai raid thar way Quhar gret default of mete had thai; BARB. 2. 569. Ib. 547. Into the planes of Ephesoun, Quhair thay arrestit thame of the toun; Alex. 2. 9283. [He] fawcht in till Brettayne Quhare he and hys rownd tabyll... Wes wndone; WYNT. 5. 4363. To his haly realme and place, quhare we sall se eternally his hie divinite [etc.]; IRLAND Mir. 1. 22/7. Ib. 49/27.

The following non-local uses are also found, perhaps by extension from the local:

[He] gert call a grete consail generale of clergy in Rome, quhare he gert condampne all thai fals heresyas; HAY 1. 18/35. As we have be example in the alde lawe, quhare the peple gafe counsale ever to assail3e thair inmyes;



Ib. 83/5. Men knawis thaim be thar phisnomy, Quhar nocht apperis of felony; Thewis Wysmen 102. In the begynnyng of the thrid buk of the sentens, quhar I haue tretit at lenth all this mater; IRLAND Mir. 1. 125/35.

§ 3. 2. In addition to the above usages quhare is used with a preposition in constructions similar to that and quhilk:

- (1) Of that sted Quhar that he wiste the tratour wald cum to; Leg. S. 3. 385.
- (2) To the place Fra quhar the king departyt was; BARB. 6. 551. At this 3et Aboue quhar the hors-hed was set; Troy-bk. 2. 3100.

§ 3. 3. By far the most common form of this construction, however, is the one in which a preposition is added to quhare to make a single relative compound:

a. In restrictive use:

Gyf that I dred The croice quhare-in Criste wes spred, The ioy of it I na prechit 3ow; Leg. S. 3. 411. Till hym mad sik sermonyng Quhar-thru conuertit son wes he; Ib. 4. 313. 3it is me fallin nocht Quhare-throw that man bird blame me ocht; Alex. 2. 3638. 3e haue ane nuke quhare-of God wait; Ib. 3899, 6487. At one port... quhar-aboue was set Of marbill ane hors-hed; Troy-bk. 2. 3095. The Peychtis ware put owt off the land Quharin befor thai ware duelland; WYNT. 6. Prol. 10. And al the laif Quhar-throw a sek man heil may have; Ratis R. 162. And the

werray myrrour quharin he suld addres all his  
 werkis; Porteous Noblenes 175/5. All his  
 werkis and doyngeis quharof nobilnes apperis;  
Ib. 180/12. The prophet... tellis part of  
 causis quharfor God is sa mekile [etc.];  
 IRLAND Mir. 1. 89/15. Id. Asl. MS. 49/20.  
 I sall to the schaw sum nobbil examplis &  
 historys quharby thow may consider [etc.];  
 MYLL Spect. 288/16. And the sword quharwith  
 he had slane him; Ib. 289/32.

b. In descriptive use:

Alexanderis baner braid, Quhairin his awin  
 figure was maid; Alex. 1. 1638. The king  
 lyfted his bludy brand, Quhare-with he had  
 slane... Ane hundreth and fiftie kingis nere;  
Ib. 2. 9391. Off Constantynopyllys cyte,  
 Quhare-off byschope that tyme wes he; WYNT.  
 5. 4050. The wodds waist, quhairin wes the  
 wolf wyld; HENR. Fab. 2441 (Bass.).

c. In resumptive use:

The haly tre, that now the haly cors call  
 we, Quhar of the preuete I will... tel; Leg.  
S. 3. 335. Lyk to met it is with-all Quhare-  
 with oure saule fed ve sall; Leg. S. 6. 488.  
 With ane stain-bow in hand... Quhairwith he  
 birdis and pyets slew; Alex. 2. 5085.  
 Chambris... Quhar-in the benkis war... Our-  
 spred with goldin claithis; Troy-bk. 1. 345.  
 A herd grave Gregeois gert ma To the bodye  
 of Eccuba, Whar at hyr bodye buryed was; Ib.

2. 1165. A thorny schaw thair was of grit  
 defence Quhairin a fox... Maid his repair;  
 HENR. Fab. 420 (Bann.). Qwhay that will  
 assay nobilness, quharto na vyle nor vicious  
 man may cum; Porteous Noblenes 179/10. Ib.  
 181/26. Gret contencioune... Quhare in the  
 gret nobilite of Troy... passit fra this  
 mortall and wretchit lif; IRLAND Mir. 1.  
 10/4. [She] roif hir self throw the hart  
 quharfrae the blud come in sic abundance  
 that [etc.]; MYLL Spect. 283/17. Scho maid  
 a twm to be fillit full of the blud of his  
 knychtis quharin scho put him; Ib. 290/11.  
 [They] distroyit the cite [Troy] quharin  
 our mony kingis, princis [etc.] deit; Asl.  
MS.I.317/42.

§ 3. 4. Particularly common in these constructions <sup>is</sup> are the  
 resumptive type of clause in which the antecedent is a  
 clause, or a fact, action, circumstance, reason or the  
 like stated or implied in the context:

Schyr Jhon the Balleol... Assentyt till  
 him... Quharthrough fell eftir mekill ill;  
 BARB. 1. 170. Quharfor he bad me to 3ow  
 say; Troy-bk. 1. 49. Quhar-throw of halking  
 ... had the kyng; Ib. 279. Quharfor; Ratis  
R. 399. Thus pray thai as penitent...  
 Quhairthrow Dame Nature... descendit; Howlat  
 867 (Bann.). God gave the sentence alssua,  
 and refusit his sacrifice, quhareby he schawis

that unrychtwis offerandis ar nocht acceptable [etc.]; HAY 1. 68/2. Quharfor; Ib. 86/26. Quharfor; Thewis Wysmen 133. Quharfor; HENR. Fab. 394 (Asl.). Quhairthrow; Id. Ib. 580 (Bann.). Quharfor; MYLL Spect. 278/10. Scho vox with child, quharof quhen the king had knowlege [etc.]; Ib. 285/11. Quharby; Ib. 292/31. Quharfor; Contempl. Sinn. 1121 (Asl.). Quhairfoir; Colk. Sow in Bann. MS. f.357a/35. To this Ezechias God send his prophet Ysaias to warne him he suld de, quharfor he torned him to the wall and wepit; Asl. MS. 1. 320/4.

§ 3. 5. The above examples will show how widespread was the use of the simple relative quhare and its preposition compounds in place of that + preposition.

§ 4. 1. When we turn to the relative adverb quhen we find that the simple relative use (= in which) after an antecedent denoting a point of time is extremely rare, the only examples I have found occurring in Leg. S. and IRLAND:

One the pasche day, Quhene at the maste part... Wes cumyne; Leg. S. 7. 445. Helpe me that tyd Quhene I ma nocht myn synnis hyd; Ib. 852. Of the tym quhen oure nature was corrupit; IRLAND Mir. 1. 75/20. Than was cummyn the tyme quhen his gracios promys suld be fulfillit; Ib. 121/33. That was the myd tyme of grace, quhen Jhesus suld be borne; Ib. 122/1.

§ 4. 2. The reason for the rarity of this construction is at

once apparent. As in English, an antecedent which denotes a point or unit of time - or the word time itself - may be followed by relative that ( and, in Scots, at) without a preposition being expressed,<sup>1</sup> although relative which can only be used with a preposition in this situation. Accordingly there is no real need for an alternative construction. A few examples of the use of that, at in this situation will suffice:

In the samyn tyme at thai War in schippyng;  
 BARB. 3. 589. The tyme that James off Douglas...  
 enbuschit was; Ib. 4. 394. I wes with hym the  
 self oure That hym betresit the tratoure; Leg.  
 S. 3. 344. This is the tothir day That hangand  
 he has prechit ay; Ib. 720. That 3er that  
 Abiathar wes byschope; Ib. 4. 189. At tyme...  
 at he For sic cause passit the gret se; Ib. 5.  
 613. Thar sal cum a tyme at the vertuos of  
 the hie hewyne sal mofe; Wisd. Sol. (S.T.S.)  
 498. In the first instant that his saule was  
 create; IRLAND Mir. 1. 157/22. The tyme that  
 the blist body of Jhesu is present thar; Ib.  
 33/1.

- § 5. With both personal and non-personal antecedents, quhilk(is and the quhilk(is are found, generally preceded by the preposition on which they depend. I have already stated ( III § 2 ) that in subject and direct object

---

1. Or by a "contact clause" or zero-form of the relative (see below, Chapter VII).

uses guhilk(is gradually supersedes the quhilk(is though the latter do not disappear.

I have adduced evidence for this from Professor Girvan's work on Ratis Raving and other texts (III § 2) and have tabulated the distribution of guhilk(is and the quhilk(is (III § 2.1.). Where the relative is dependent on a preposition, however, the quhilk(is are more frequent than guhilk(is, the one exception to this being the Contempl. Sinn.

§ 5. 1. Distribution of The Quhilkis and Quhilkis  
after a Preposition

	<u>The Quhilk(is</u>	<u>Quhilk(is</u>
BARB.	-	-
<u>Leg. S.</u>	3	1
<u>Alex.</u>	-	1
<u>Ratis R.</u>	-	1
WYNT.	-	-
<u>Cr. Deyng</u>	1	-
<u>Howlat</u>	2	-
HAY	41	8
<u>Thewis Gud Women</u>	-	1
<u>Thewis Wysmen</u>	-	-
<u>Consail Vys Man</u>	-	-
<u>Wisd. Sol.</u>	2	-
HENR. <u>Fab.</u>	2	4
IRLAND <u>Asl. MS.</u>	11	-
Id. <u>Mir.</u>	13	-
<u>Porteous Noblenes</u>	-	-
MYLL <u>Spect.</u>	16	-
<u>Contempl. Sinn.</u>	-	13
<u>Bk. Chess</u>	8	1
<u>Seven S.</u>	-	-
<u>Sex Workdays</u>	13	10
<u>Scottis Orig.</u>	12	-
<u>Cart. World.</u>	11	-

§ 5. 2. It is interesting to contrast this table with that at  
III § 2.1. Wisd. Sol., which in subject and direct object  
relation used quhilk(is and the quhilk(is in the proportion

33:2, has no examples of quhilk(is and 2 of the quhilk(is. IRLAND Mir. has 13:1 in favour of the quhilk(is whereas in subject and direct object relation the proportion was 2:1. MYLL Spect., which in subject and direct object relation had a preponderance of forms quhilk(is - i.e. 46:19, uses only the quhilk(is after a governing preposition. Similarly Sex Workdays - 41:3 in favour of quhilk(is - has a proportion of 13:10 in favour of the quhilk(is. The Scottis Orig. in which the use was balanced - 34:34 - uses only the quhilk(is. So too does Cart. World., which had a proportion in favour of the quhilk(is of 8:4. HAY maintains a substantially similar proportion in both relations, as does IRLAND Asl. MS.

This tendency is less apparent in the poetry texts, though Howlat does use the simple form as subject and direct object and the form with the definite article after a governing preposition and Bk. Chess, which has 6:5 in favour of forms with definite article in subject and direct object relation, has 8:1 in favour of forms with definite article after a governing preposition. See further VIII §5.7.

§6. As in the subject and direct object relation, restrictive uses of the) quhilk(is are not frequent:



- (1) Bataill is nocht ellis bot a debate throu the quhilk men settis thair entent to reforme... a displesand querele of wrang; HAY l. 5/27. Thai ar all smyttit with that ilke myrkness of the quhilk the sternis was blekkit; Ib. 28/32. Ellis it... wantis the mast circumstance of the end throu the quhilk principalye the werke suld be iugit gud; IRLAND Asl. MS. l. 13/6. Sanct Augustyne says that confessioun is a thing through the quhilk thai haf falt & infirmite of the person; Ib. 15/6. Be vrisoun and prayere wnderstand all thing throu the quhilk God is adornit [etc.]; Ib. 24/19.
- (2) Of this fals tod of quhilk I spak befoir; HENR. Fab. 1279 (Bass.). Thir crewall men, that stentit hes the nett In quhilk the lyone suddanely wes tane; Id. Ib. 1609 (Bann.). [He] wes keiper of the tempill as ane preist In quhilk Venus and... Cupide War honourit; Id. Test. Cress. 108. Allmous deid... is a werteu throw quhilk the pure and misterful person is helpit [etc.]; IRLAND Asl. MS. 33/7. The box quhilk his letteris in he beris; Bk. Chess 1963.
- (3) All the synnis that he has committit of the quhilkis he has nocht had perfyte contricioun [etc.]; IRLAND Asl. MS. 12/17. Namlie of thaim throu the quhilkis I haue offendit the hie maieste ... of God; Id. Ib. 66/19. In ilkane of us are twa obligaciounis be the quhilkis we ar oblist to the deity; Id. Mir. l. 90/3. Thir ar the four fludis of the quhilkis I spak of befor; Asl. MS.

1. 167/10. Thair is four elements of the quhilkis men ar maid; Ib. 170/9.

§ 7. Much more frequent are non-restrictive uses, especially of the resumptive type:

§ 7. 1. In descriptive use

- (1) The natural cours of eilde, the quhilk few cumys to; Cr. Deyng (S.T.S.) 112. Ib. 243. Cherite is luf and dilectioun, be the quhilk thow lufis God for Himself [etc.]; IRLAND Asl. MS. 51/2. The delectation that scho had to Damaphon, throw the quhilk scho fordid her self with a cord; MYLL Spect. 280/14. Ib. 288/9. The trasis of the wedow of Rome, apone the quhilk thare is mater to mak a large legent; Ib. 292/14. Of all this gret trespas Here of the quhilk that I accusit was This werray fule my brother had the wyte; Fyve Bestes 16.
- (2) The mynd of synnaris is figurat to the hell, In quhilk is fyre and cruell cupidite [etc.]; Contempl. Sinn. 506 (Asl.). Ib. 508. Thar is the wallis of Iosaphat Ierico & Ebrone in quhilk God create Adam; Asl. MS. 1. 304/22. Tharby is the red se our quhilk Moyses led the pepill of Israell dry [etc.]; Ib. 305/38. The castell Pallentyne within the ryver of the Ryne of quhilk Cownt Palentyne takis his stile; Ib. 308/5.
- (3) King Nabugadonosor... maid grete persecucioun apone the kingis of Joury, off the quhilkis spekis the decreis in syndry placis; HAY 1. 44/21.

Grynland... and mony vther yles that langis to Noroway in the quhilkis ar mony merwalus bestes; Asl. MS. 1. 163/23. Ib. 162/10, 163/27.

§7. 2. In resumptive use:

- (1) Twa knychtis... Of the quhilk Procese wes ane; Leg. S. 1. 603. In the recowerance of the qu<sup>lk</sup>; Troy-bk. 2. 2792. [He] saw his awne schadowe At the quhilk he couth growe And maid gowlyne; Howlat 51 (Asl.). Thare was efter a frost mynglit with blude, be the quhilk we suld understand that [etc.]; HAY 1. 8/27. The stern was callit to name the bitter stern, through the quhilk the thrid partis of the wateris and fontaynis was maid bitter; Ib. 17/18. Ib. 21/12. 27/24, 33/31. Amang the quhilk a sualow loud coud cry; HENR. Fab. 1734 (Bann.). Thairof will 3one churll his nettis mak Under the quhilk he thinkis ws to tak; Id. Ib. 1747. Off forebearis thay tuke tarage and smell Amang the quhilk of ane I think to tell; Id. Orph. 26 (Ch. & M.). The pater noster... in the quhilk is contenit all thing necessare and profittable for us; IRLAND Mir. 1. 14/17. Ib. 18/20. vii wellis of grace... fra the quhilk passis furthe [etc.]; Ib. 18/30. [I have] weill hard... 3our royall & noble examples & historijs be the quhilk me think it necessarye that every man suld kepe him out of the syn of lechorye; MYLL Spect. 288/1. Ib. 288/15, 292/26, 292/30. And tak thairfor euerlestand lyf perfyte Vnto the quhilk the lord of lyf but end Quhen we depart mot all

our sawlis send; Fyve Bestes 367. \* For dreid  
thai suld sla gret folk thairwith Without the  
quhilk thai want baith fors & pith; Bk. Chess  
1749. \* [She was] callit to name Sanct Mergaret  
Fra the quhilk is discendit lyne be lyne our  
souerane lord that now is; Asl. MS. 1. 192/26.  
Ib. 239/21, 320/29.

- (2) With him of his trew men, Of quhilk (F. des  
quiex) was nane na he had then Sword of dart  
[etc.]; Alex. 2. 9261. His wyffe it span and  
twane it into freid Off quhilk the foular  
nettis war maid indeid; HENR. Fab. 1831 (Bann.).  
Id. Ib. 2957. Thare fand he Pharo for oppression  
of Goddis folk on quhilk the plagis fell; Id.  
Orph. 332 (Ch. & M.). And in that cloud his  
nature yede hym fro, Of quhilk was generit the  
centauris; Id. Ib. 501. To brek my sleip ane  
vther quair I tuik, In quhilk I fand the fatall  
destenie Of fair Cresseid; Id. Test. Cress. 62.  
In syn ar twa thingis: that is the culpe, throu  
quhilk we offend God, and the pane, that we are  
oblist to for our syn; IRLAND Mir. 1. 49/16.

\* And corporale fude has nocht that qualite Of  
quhilk the abstynence causes appetite and of  
the taist followis tediousite; Contempl. Sinn.  
322 (Asl.). \* On every syde quhen sorow sall  
assale Fra quhilk 3e can nother discend nor fle  
3our baggis than may no thing beitt 3our bale;  
Ib. 1231.

- (3) Now haf I Of myn elde 3eris fowrty In the

quhilkis I serwit ay [etc.]; Leg. S. 3. 115. Amangis the quhilkis Menelay, Diomed [etc.] Eschewed the parrell & passed one; Troy-bk. 2. 1980. Eneas and Antenor... Off the quhilkis efter come thai that biggit the citee of Rome; HAY 1. 38/55. For the quhilkis I suld haue lovit God; IRLAND Asl. MS. 69/26. Of the ald historys... be the quhilkis I may tak examples; MYLL Spect. 277/16. Ib. 295/26. Thair is montanis ay in fyre fra the quhilkis cummis brynstane in gret quantite [etc.]; Asl. MS. 1. 164/7. Ib. 195/17. Ib. 231/13. Ib. 237/7.

- (4) He purchasit discipulis nyne, Of quhilkis leffit he thar twa; Leg. S. 4. 23. To Anthenor and Eneas... Throught quhilkes (L. per quos) they the ourhand Had; Troy-bk. 2. 928. The symple folk... was dissavit... and wan mony of thame hell to thair mede, for quhilkis oure Lord Jhesu Crist prayit quhen he was in the croce; HAY 1. 30/31.

(Note: Examples within \*...\* are paraphrasable by for + pron. rather than by and + pronoun, and have the same explanatory force as those under THAT 11 in Part II p. 16, and I § 6.).

- § 7. 3. Extremely common in the resumptive function are those examples in which the antecedent is not a specific word in the main clause, but is either the clause itself, or a **fact**, action, circumstance, reason, idea or the like which

is stated or implied in the main clause:

(1) Be the quhilk he schewe him self to be pape [etc.]; HAY 1. 11/13. Throw the quhilk thow may know his greit gudnes and luf he has to ws; IRLAND Mir. 1. 26/14. Ib. 44/11. Scho wallit with tild all abowt the tovne of Babillioun Be the quhilk scho held in truble & weris the maist part of all the warld towart hire adiacent; MYLL Spect. 288/25. Men ware myssit bot nane couth iuge be quhat way, be the quhilk this quene grew to sa gret reches [etc.]; Ib. 289/13. Ib. 295/11. [They] so remanyt in to thair chastite, throw the quhilk quenys bath thai be; Bk. Chess 678. Ib. 810. The Ethiopis held weir apon all Egipt with cruell force, for the quhilk the Egipcianis socht suple at the Grekis; Asl. MS. 1. 185/5. Ib. 311/15, 315/19, 317/39, 322/19.

(2) Vlixes stall thiftuisly Away, as grauntand him guilty - For qu<sup>lk</sup> thai war suspect the less; Troy-bk. 2. 1639. Ib. 1680. [They] oft-tyme deis before thar day, Of quhilk thar frendis has the wyt; Thewis Gud Women 287. A consul callit schir Tranaa wald hald him at the portis, and nocht geve him entree. Of quhilk he was at gret males; HAY 1. 60/34. Allace to lang 3e stand now in exile, Throw quhilk I feire that follow sall a fray; Contempl. Sinn. 156. Ib. 122, 336, 1093.

§ 8.

A few examples of the quhich are found in texts which

show signs of interference from English orthography:

(1) Thy cuntre thow betrasit has The qu<sup>lk</sup> thow  
inborne was And in the quhiche thow in tyme  
so long Was glorius Troyens among; Troy-bk.  
2. 851.

(2) Bot lyk a tre flureist quhair the fruct  
falís, To quhich all man of quhat estait he  
be... suld evir haif his e; Colk. Sow Proh.  
in Bann. MS. f.357a/27. Id. Ib. 357b/61.

§ 9. The personal<sup>1</sup>. relatives quham and quhom are used with  
greater frequency after a governing preposition than they  
are as the direct object of a verb (see above IV § 1.2 ).

§ 9. 1. In the subjective case quha forms greatly outnumber  
quho forms, which are hybrids introduced into Early Scots  
from "Chaucerian" English. As we shall see in the next  
chapter quhais forms outnumber quhois forms in the possess-  
ive case in the same way. In the objective case, however,  
it is the quhom forms that are in the majority. Clearly,  
therefore, these are not simply to be regarded as "English  
borrowings" and members of the paradigm quho.

§ 9. 2. It would appear, from the incidence of quhom forms  
in texts in which the influence of English spellings is  
unlikely, that a native form existed in which the labials

---

1. These forms were of course originally also the dative of  
non-personal quhat. The survival of this use is rare,  
except in Douglas. Apparent instances applied to animals  
in e.g. Henryson are usually due to personification of the  
animals. See QUHA, QUHO part II.

surrounding the vowel exerted a rounding influence. The resultant forms would be undistinguishable in orthography from the quhom forms introduced from "Chaucerian" English.

§ 9. 3. As in the case of the direct object use, restrictive clauses introduced by quham and quhom with preposition are rare:

(a) He in quham thu set thi thoct Sall thi helpe  
and protectore be; Leg. S. 3. 958.

(b) (1) For him thoct that this nun with quhom he  
had conversit before tyme was sittand [etc.];  
MYLL Spect. 294/25. The first was the samyn  
Chantecleir to luke Off quhome Chaucer treitis  
in to his buke; Colk. Sow in Bann. MS. f.364a/  
100.

(2) Sacrifice it is to mo Of hyr whome throught  
that he was so slayne; Troy-bk. 2. 1026. The  
quhilk can haif within thame na fraud lechorye  
nor malingyne as thire vther wemen quhom of 3e  
haif spokyn befor; MYLL Spect. 281/29.

§ 9. 4. Non-restrictive uses are much more frequent, especially of the resumptive type:

In descriptive use:

(a) (1) This Tantalus of quham I spak of are; HENR.  
Orph. 519 (Ch. & M.). [They] socht suple at  
the Grekis, with quham thai war allyit; Asl.  
MS. 1. 185/6.



(2) Gregore The secund, quham off yhe herd before;  
 WYNT. 5. 5816. Ib. 6. 4, 440, 694.

(b) (1) Bot the gude, in quhom bounte Wes harbroid;  
Alex. 2. 9242. Fesonas, to quhome he gaue His  
 hart; Ib. 9697. Ib. 9795, 10048. I traistit  
 that Venus, luifis quene, To quhome sum tyme I  
 hecht obedience, My faidit hart of lufe scho  
 wald mak grene; HENR. Test. Cress. 23. Id.  
Orph. 63 (Bann.). Hire sone Jhesus, of quhome  
 is cummyne all our grace [etc.]; IRLAND Mir. 1.  
 151/35. Ane callit Ethios Rothay efter quhom  
 is callit the ile & the castell of Rothissaye;  
Asl. MS. 1. 188/2.

(2) Abraham... & prophettis quhome with God can  
 meille; Leg. S. 2. 1042. Antygorus, quhom on  
 Salaphadan... Had won the feild; Alex. 2. 9321.  
 The cadgear Deith, quhome under all man preis;  
HENR. Fab. 2207 (Bass.). Allmychti God, quhom  
 of cummis all nobilnes; Porteous Noblenes 172/25.

§9. 5.

In resumptive use:

(a) (1) Twa myis and thay wer sisteris deir, Of quham  
 the eldest duelt in ane borous toun; HENR. Fab.  
 164 (Bass.).

(2) And slepand sa he deit thare Quham for mony  
 mad grete care; Leg. S. 2. 94.

(b) (1) Thai... to the kinge, his bruthire, hym led.  
 To quhome sad he [etc.]; Leg. S. 6. 263. He  
 hyr fand... To whome he passed; Troy-bk. 2.  
 1055. The lyon is this warld be liklynace, To

quhom lowtis bayth Emperour and King; HENR. Fab. 1105 (Bann.). Id. Ib. 1533. She conversit with hir awne brother Mather, be quhom scho consaut a child; MYLL Spect. 283/7. Ib. 287/18, 288/6, 291/1, 293/26. A wirthy wyfe had he weddit and sche Was callit Susane on quhome a sone gat he; Colk. Sow in Bann. MS. f.364a/76. Chargin him to curs Balaac and not the Iowis, To quhom Balaam said [etc.]; Asl. MS. l. 316/2. Cartage was biggit in Affrik be Qwene Dido, to quhom come Enneas [etc.]; Ib. 318/15. Ib. 322/23.

- (2) Outane the king allanerly And his gud eme, Quhome to that I Dar compare nane; Alex. l. 1526. Scho saw a quyte bull pasturand in a medow quhom to scho kest sic delectatioun that [etc.]; MYLL Spect. 286/17.

§ 9. 6. The construction whereby the governing preposition, instead of preceding the relative, is placed immediately after the relative or attached to it to make a compound word is evidently parallel to the quhare + preposition compounds.

§ 10. There are two instances of the relative being combined, as one lexical item, with a personal pronoun which depends on a preceding preposition, as the equivalent of preposition + relative pronoun: (Cf. II § 8 and III § 6.)

Julius Cesar, the quhilk... thre worthi princis come till him... and maid him obeisance; HAY l. 60/16-17. The first herd was worthy just Abell,

That ay the best of all thing to him fell;  
Bk. Chess 1361.

§10. 1. In the following instance the preposition + personal  
 pronoun are pleonastic:

Fals Eneas, to quhome Eccuba... Said to  
 him [etc.]; Troy-bk. 2. 833.

§ 11.

Relative Dependent on Preposition, and Relative Adverb.

	<u>That</u>	<u>At</u>	<u>Zero</u>	<u>The)Quhilk(is</u>	<u>Quham/Quhom</u>	<u>Quhare</u>	<u>etc.</u>	<u>Quhen</u>
<u>BARB.</u>	19%	-	2%	-	5%	74%	-	-
<u>Leg. S.</u>	5%	-	-	4%	18%	71%	-	2%
<u>Alex.</u>	8%	-	-	2%	14%	76%	-	-
<u>Ratis R.</u>	10%	4%	-	4%	-	82%	-	-
<u>WYNT.</u>	6%	-	-	-	12%	82%	-	-
<u>Cr. Deyng</u>	20%	40%	-	20%	-	20%	-	-
<u>Howlat</u>	10%	-	-	20%	-	70%	-	-
<u>HAY</u>	8%	-	-	66%	2%	24%	-	-
<u>Thewis G.</u>	25%	-	-	25%	-	50%	-	-
<u>Women</u>								
<u>Thewis</u>	-	-	-	-	-	100%	-	-
<u>Wysmen</u>								
<u>Consail</u>	-	-	-	-	-	100%	-	-
<u>Vys Man</u>								
<u>Wisd. Sol.</u>	44%	-	-	23%	-	33%	-	-
<u>HENR. Fab.</u>	3%	-	-	28%	27%	46%	-	-
<u>Wall.</u>	8%	-	3%	18%	-	71%	-	-
<u>IRLAND</u>	53%	6%	-	19%	1%	18%	-	3%
<u>Mir.</u>								
<u>Id. Asl. MS.</u>	60%	-	-	21%	-	18%	-	1%
<u>Porteous</u>								
<u>Noblens</u>	11%	-	-	-	11%	78%	-	-
<u>MYLL</u>								
<u>Spect.</u>	3%	-	-	20%	23%	54%	-	-
<u>Contempl.</u>								
<u>Sinn.</u>	-	-	-	45%	14%	41%	-	-
<u>Ek. Chess</u>	35%	-	-	45%	-	20%	-	-
<u>Seven S.</u>	-	-	-	-	-	100%	-	-
<u>Sex</u>								
<u>Workdays</u>	-	-	-	49%	21%	30%	-	-
<u>Scottis</u>								
<u>Orig.</u>	7%	-	-	28%	21%	44%	-	-
<u>Cart. World</u>	-	-	-	61%	-	39%	-	-

## CHAPTER VI

The Relative in Possessive Function.

1. There are a number of ways in which the possessive function of a relative clause is expressed, viz. by guhais, quhois, by of quham, of quhom or of quhilk, or by the use of that or quhilk combined with a personal pronoun in the possessive case as a single lexical item (i.e. that...his, thar).
2. Quhais and quhois are used as in modern English, i.e. adjectivally. Although these forms are found in the earliest texts, however, they remain comparatively rare in literary use throughout the period examined, and the majority of such examples as I have found belong to the last decade of the fifteenth century. Henschel<sup>1</sup>. gives one example in Barbour, and Hudnall<sup>2</sup>. states that Wyntoun uses guhais only as an interrogative. Heyne<sup>3</sup>. states that relative guhais is not used in Wall. In Alex.\* I have found one example, in Leg. S.\* two, in Ratis R. one, in Howlat, Thewis Gud Women, Thewis Wysmen, Consail Vysman, Cr. Deyng, Wisd. Sol. none at all. Henryson has one or two instances, but as we shall see makes more use of alternative constructions. On the other hand, Troy-bk. alone provides six examples of quhois. Most of the examples I have found, however, come from the prose pieces in Asl. MS.

---

1. Darstellung der Flexionslehre in John Barbour's Bruce: p. 38.

2. Op. cit. p. 49.

3. Op. cit. 89.

\* Samples of c.5000 ll.

§ 2. 1. One example with quhais is restrictive:

Our all thing thai suld him dreid agane But quhais  
helpe thair keping is in wayne; Bk. Chess 1887.

Usually, however, quhais and quhois are in non-restrictive, and especially resumptive, use:

§ 2. 2. In descriptive use:

(1) With the marchall, quhayis cosyne He had weddyt  
till his wiff; BARB. 17. 28.

(2) Quhen scho come to the ille of Delphous to see  
Parys the Duk of Freis of quhais bewte was romne  
sa gret a brute; MYLL Spect. 279/20.

§ 2. 3. In resumptive use:

(1) [Aesop] Quhais problemes bene verray excellent;  
HENR. Fab. 2592. [Her father] quhais dreidfull  
commandment scho durst nocht dissobeye; MYLL Spect.  
283/13. Ib. 290/3. In dedlie dolour thar [sc.  
sinners'] dome is ay to duell Quhais perrellus  
panis na speche can expreme; Contempl. Sinn. 1166  
(Asl.). Ib. 1398. Quhais names & als the prophetis  
3e haf herd afore; Asl. MS. 1. 327/22. The Antecrist,  
quhais curst procreacoun... I trete nocht as here;  
Ib. 330/17.

(2) Criste Jhesu, Fore quhais cause I am led now...  
til vnhedyt be; Leg. S. 4. 210. Ib. 6. 650. With  
quhais gold was foundit the gret college of Navarne  
in Parys; MYLL Spect. 289/21. Ib. 290/13. [Christ]  
Fra quhais face thair sall be na refuge; Contempl.  
Sinn. 755. Than was crownit Eduerd his son with the

lang schankis, in to quhais tyme the noble weriour William Wallace was; Asl. MS. 1. 207/25. Ib. 301/7, 305/24, 311/7, 311/24, 316/26, 317/38, 317/48, 319/24, 319/27, 329/31.

§ 2. 4. Quhais is rarely used with non-personal antecedents: [A bell] At quhais sound befoir Cupide appeiris the seuin planetis discending fra thair spheiris; HENR. Test. Cress. 146.

In the following example to quhais is paraphrasable by "for to your" rather than by "and to your", and the clause is of the explanatory type described under THAT 11 in Part II and at I § 6, V § 7.2.n.

Ane thowsand myis to kill... Is lytill manheid to ane strang lyoun... To quhais strenth is na comparisoun; HENR. Fab. 1485 (Bass.).

§ 2. 5. All the examples which I have of quhois are non-restrictive, and have personal antecedents:

(1) Ihesus... quhois precepis we suld obey; MYLL Spect. 273/23.

(2) Heleyne... Throught whois tretty also wes The corps... of Achilles Gevine [etc.]; Troy-bk. 2. 979. Thelamonyus ... For quhois deide all sorowed; Ib. 2. 1373. Ib. 1504, 1517, 1520. O eterne God of power infynit, To Quhois hie knowlege na thing is obscure; HENR. 3. 165.

§ 2. 6. The rarity of quhais before 1500 is not so evident in legal and official prose, where it is found especially in

formulae such as "to quhais knowlage", "in quhais yemsell" and so on. The fact that most of the examples which do occur within the period which I am examining occur in the prose pieces of the Asl. MS. may well be significant. It suggests that quhais passed from prose of a legal and official type into more general prose usage and then into general literary use in a manner similar to the) quhilk.

§3. The possessive relation expressed by of quhom is generally used with personal antecedents:

§3. 1. Be requiest and prayeris of a lord Off quhome the name it neidis nocht record; HENR. Fab. 35 (Bann.). [A cock] quhilk fand a ioly stone Off quhome the fable 3e sall heir annone; Ib. 63. Of quhome; Ib. 1208. In falt of quhome the pure man is ourthraw; Ib. 1303. As malemen merchandis and pure lauboreris Off quhome the lyfe is half a purgetory; Ib. 2709. Mony peple was gadderit in presens of quhom scho tuk hyr child ill; MYLL Spect. 295/11. The fourt ordour of prestis rewlit of quhom thir be the names; Asl. MS. l. 323/30.

§3. 2. It will be noted that I have taken beasts in Henryson's fables as personal.

Compare also the treatment of youtheid and curage in the following:



In ane man of age It kendillis nocht sa sone as  
in youtheid, Of quhome the blude is flowing in an  
rage, And in the auld the curage doif and deid, Of  
quhilk the fyre outward is best remeid; HENR. Test.  
Cress. 31.

Youtheid is evidently used to encompass "young people" while  
curage remains an abstract quality and therefore non-personal.

§ 3. 3. There is only one restrictive example of of quhom, viz.  
the first quoted under § 2.1.

§ 4. Of quhilk appears in practice to be applied to non-personal  
antecedents, although quhilk is normally applied to personal  
and non-personal alike:

Va is it to the land of the quhilk the king is a  
barne; Wisd. Sol. (S.T.S.) 463. Ane sely scheld  
wnder ane erdfast stane Of quhilk the entre was nocht  
hie nor braide; HENR. Fab. 200 (Asl.). Ane certaine  
breide, worth fyve schilling or mair Thow aw the doig,  
off quhilk the terme is gone; Ib. 1184 (Bass.). The  
riall sporting of the ches Of the quhilk quha prentis  
wele in mynd The circumstance the figur & the kynd [etc.];  
Bk. Chess 33. The harme of quhilk will nevir moir be  
quyt; Bann. MS. 3. f.221a/46. They put thaim out of  
the land, of the quhilk the proces war lang to wryte;  
Asl. MS. 1. 192/7.

§ 4. 1. There is only one restrictive example of of quhilk,  
viz. the first quoted under § 3.

§ 5. It will be noted that most of the examples above of of quhom

and quhilk in possessive use are from Henryson, who uses this type of construction rather than quhais, quhois, which are still infrequent in literary use. In other writers one finds the other construction whereby possession may be expressed, viz. the use of the relative pronoun that combined with a personal pronoun in the possessive case to form a single lexical item equivalent to whose:

Schyr Gilbert de le Hay... and othyr may That I thair namis can nocht say; BARB. 2. 492. Ilk man that his gudis extendis to xx<sup>ti</sup> merkis; 1456 Acts 2. 45/2. Cheis the a wyf... that hir parents and frendis hes bene honest and chaist; MYLL Spect. 296/23. Thow art oblist to helpe & pray for... tham that thow lyvis of thair almos and supple; IRLAND Asl. MS. 47/31. Thar duell thre kyngis besyde Rome That all thair wit and thair wisdom... was set thairto; Seven S. 1662. And Elene with mony vtheris that thair names ar nocht heire; Asl. MS. 1. 206/19. Jhon Holland... was tane... with mony vtheris that I knaw nocht thair names; Ib. 213/14.

§ 5. 1. There is one non-restrictive use of that + possessive pron. = whose, viz. Seven S. 1662, quoted in § 4.

§ 5. 2. There is one instance of the quhilk occurring with a possessive pron. = whose in non-restrictive use:

The quhilk quhen schir Hanyball herd of his come; HAY 1. 55/2.

§ 6. 1. Relative clauses are rather infrequently used in possessive function in Early Scots, especially in restrictive function.

The rarity of quhais as a relative in early literary use has already been mentioned. It will be seen from the above selection that of quhom and of quhilk are by no means numerous. In any case the texts in which quhais is absent, or at best in very rare use, are the very ones in which quhilk is also rare. Finally, the examples of that + possessive pronoun are no more numerous, though unlike the other constructions they express a restrictive function more often than non-restrictive.

§6.2. We may sum up thus: non-restrictive adjective clauses in possessive function are introduced by quhais, of quhom, of quhilk, all of which are infrequent in early use; restrictive clauses are introduced by that + possessive pronoun, but examples are infrequent.

§6.3. The solution would seem to be that other constructions were used to express the possessive function: e.g. "ilk man that his gudis extendis to xx<sup>ti</sup> merkis" could be expressed as "ilk man that has gudis that extendis [etc.]."

§6.4. I have collected a few examples of constructions which could have been expressed by a possessive adjective clause. I have given a hypothetical construction thus \* ... , and followed it by the actual construction:

\* There was nane quhais renoun was sa great;  
Ther wes nane of sa gret renoun; BARB. 2. 447.

\* Thai quhais hartis wer haldyn wndiscumfyt Suld [etc.] ;  
 Thai that wald thar hartis wndiscumfyt hald Suld [etc.] ;  
 BARB. 3. 273.

\* Bot giff that he inspyrit war Off him quhais presciens  
 seyis all thing;  
 Bot giff that he inspyrit war Off him that... seyis in  
 his presciens; BARB. 4. 689.

\* He wald se his gouernyng in quhais keping the castell  
 was;  
 He wald se his gouerning That had the castell in keping;  
 BARB. 6. 384.

\* All quhais lynage he cowth to be nere the crowne he gert  
 be slayne;  
 All that he cowth be knowlage Wes to the crowne nere be  
 lynage He gert be slayne [etc.] ; WYNT. 6. 1783.

§6.5.

The above are all restrictive. In non-restrictive use  
 possible instances would be:

\* [The wives came] For luff off thair husband of quhais  
 paynys thai wald partenerys be;  
 [The wives came] For luff of thair husband, That... Wald  
 partenerys off thair paynis be; BARB. 2. 516.

\* Dame Eme... quhais fadyr name was Richard;  
 Dame Eme... And Rychard wes hyr fadyr name; WYNT. 6. 1543.

\* Malcolme, the King of Scotland ded, Quhais dochtyr sowne  
 ... wes kyng regnand;  
 Malcolme, the King of Scotland ded, His dochtyr sowne...  
 Dwnkane... wes king regnand; WYNT. 6. 1604.

\* Thy father whose orature & confessour I was;  
 Thy father, that I was orature & confessoire to;

IRLAND Mir. 1. 15/28.

§6.6. The currency of constructions such as these may provide an explanation for the infrequency, in Early Scots, of subordinate adjective clauses in the possessive function.

## CHAPTER VII

Zero-forms of the Relative ("Contact Clauses").

§1. In a thesis dealing with the relative pronoun mention must be made of the construction variously referred to as "ellipsis of the relative pronoun", "contact clauses", or "non-introduced relative clauses". T.F. Mustanoja points out that the nature and origin of this construction has attracted the attention of many grammarians:

"It has been pointed out that in OE, in particular, there is really no ellipsis at all (i.e., nothing has been omitted that belongs to the organic structure of the statement), and that instances often interpreted as pronominal 'ellipses' are usually those of non-expression of the personal pronoun, not of the relative. There are few cases in OE where a non-introduced clause is really subordinate to another, and even when this is the case the exact degree of subordination can only be guessed at. Wulfing quotes only three instances of possible non-expression of the relative pronoun from Alfredian writings. In early ME texts non-introduced relative clauses do not seem to occur at all. They make their appearance in the second half of the 14th century, but it is by no means certain that their use is due to the influence of French, as suggested by A. Schrader, Einkenel, and P.F. van Draat, or to Scandinavian (Danish) influence, as suggested by Jespersen." <sup>1.</sup>

§1.1. The above remarks refer to general English. As our earliest

---

1. Mustanoja: op. cit. p. 204.

1. texts in Scots go back only to c.1375 (with one exception), and as this type of clause in both subject and object relation is attested from that time the Scottish evidence adds nothing towards the solution of the problem.

§2. For the purposes of the D.O.S.T. I have illustrated this construction in Part II under THAT 10, p. 16.<sup>1</sup> I prefer at this point, however, to refer to a zero-form of the relative pronoun, as this carries no implication that there is anything "omitted". I intend also to refer to a parallel construction used in co-ordinate clauses as a zero-form of the personal pronoun.

§2. 1. I have already postulated (above I §1.1.) two degrees of subordination in adjective clauses, the greater in restrictive and the lesser in non-restrictive clauses, and I have indicated that in non-restrictive clauses the relative pronoun may be paraphrased by and + personal pronoun. As I shall illustrate below, both types are found introduced by zero-form relatives. Thus the zero-form may be paraphrased either by a relative (e.g. that) or in certain instances by and + personal pronoun.

§2. 2. If, however, and is already present then the clause is a co-ordinate main clause and not a subordinate adjective clause and the zero-form can hardly be that of a relative

---

1. The practice also followed by N.E.D.

pronoun, which is a signal of subordination of a greater or lesser degree. It can be paraphrased only by a personal pronoun (unless of course one either drops the conjunction entirely or substitutes a relative for the group and + zero, thereby subordinating a main clause). A few examples will clarify this:

Pirrus... Was in loue gyrned subtelly With fair Hermonia but layne Menelayus douchter & Elene, And was Orestes wyf; Troy-bk. 2. 2697. Now has the said kyng Vlixes Ane sone gottin on Circes, And Thelagonyus to nome has; Ib. 2881. Circes Tuke a richt sodane gret seiknes And gan so fellonly encres That sche hir last day closit; Ib. 3049. He tuke the said brothir of Hanyball the Emperour of Affrik, and send him to the citee of Rome prisounere, and was callit schir Mangon; HAY 1. 53/21. The nuttes schell, thocht it be hard and teuch, Haldis the kirmill and is delectabill; HENR. Fab. 16 (Bass.). 3e sall fynd all ewill That for my son brocht me a dewill Dwm and wald haf [forsit] my quene; Seven S. 983. Bantillas Taile of the serpent that wald haf slane the barne and was helpit be the hound quhilk was slane be his master; Ib. colophon p. 13 (Asl. MS. 2). Sum of thir ilis has men with ane e in the forhed & etis flesche rawe; Asl. MS. 1. 165/27. The Danys dantit the Saxonis and regnit on thaim thretty 3eire and syne Willam Bastard the Duke of Normandys bastard son and put the Danis



& mony of the Saxonis out of Brettane; Asl. MS. 1. 192/19. That Galloy that is callit Fraunce was lang tyme trybuteris to the Romanis and war king of it; Ib. 194/7.

§ 2. 3. In the above instances the substitution of a personal pronoun for the zero-form would be necessary according to modern English analysis to prevent the information contained in the co-ordinate clause being applied to the wrong noun in the main clause. There are other instances in which such a substitution, while not absolutely necessary from the point of view of modern analysis, would yet be felt to be desirable as providing greater clarity:

Efter him was his sone Colla, and regnyt fourty 3eris; HAY 1. 40/15. Thare entrit... a kynde of men callit Sannes, and was armyt in armour of gold and silver; Ib. 47/4. And schot doune all togedir the metallis, and mellit thame all togedir, and was callit brasse; Ib. 56/29. This is the samin Lyoun That grantit grace to me quhen I wes tane, And now is fast heir bundin in presoun; HENR. Fab. 1553 (Bass.). I trast yhe wald nocht do me dishonour... And I a maid, and standis in mony stour Fra Inglismen to saiff my womanheid; Wall. 5. 690. Ane worthy clerke the beste of ane was than And had bene master to this riall kyng; Fyve Bestes 321. Thar is men with a fut & gais nakit; Asl. MS. 1. 168/28. On the north syd this wgly watter ar men with swyne heidis and als men with talis and gais with four feit; Ib.

170/2. Eftir that thair fell ane discord betuix  
 ws and the Pictis quhar throu thair rais ane gret  
 weire and lestit lang time; Ib. 192/12. In quhais  
 tyme began the batell betuix the Pictis and Scottis  
 and endit neuer till the last destructon of the  
 Pictis; Ib. 249/19.

It will be noted that the above examples are all in the  
 subject relation. Examples of these in object relation are  
 very much less frequent:

An othir sone doune fra his hors he bar,  
 Stampyt to ground, and drownyt with outyn mar;  
Wall. 5. 270. Erll Malcolm tuk the hous, and  
 kepyt that tyde; Ib. 7. 727.

§ 3. If I am correct in assuming from the above that "non-  
 expression of the personal pronoun" or a zero-form of the  
 personal pronoun was a not infrequent construction in early  
 Scots, it remains to be seen whether this could be confused  
 with "non-expression" of, or a zero-form of, the relative  
 pronoun.

§ 3. 1. In general English "non-expression of the subject-  
 pronoun... is first seen in texts of the latter half of the  
 14th century. The large majority of the instances occur in  
 poetry, the prose instances being few in number... Non-  
 expression of the object-pronoun in a relative clause has not  
 been attested in OE. In ME it appears towards the end of the  
 14th century, but it is much rarer than non-expression of the

subject-pronoun. Towards the end of the period, however, it begins to gain ground. Like non-expression of the relative subject-pronoun, it occurs more frequently in poetry than in prose." <sup>1</sup>.

- §3. 2. In early Scots the picture is substantially the same (always remembering that here we have no evidence for the period before c.1375). The following table will give some idea of the distribution:

---

1. Mustanoja, op. cit., p. 205.

Occurrences of the Zero-form of the Relative.

	Subject	Direct Object	With Preposition
BARB. * 1.	1	1	2
<u>Leg. S.</u> *	13	13	-
<u>Alex.</u> *	11	4	-
<u>Ratis R.</u>	5	2	-
WYNT. * 2.	3	2	-
<u>Cr. Deyng</u>	-	1	-
<u>Howlat</u>	4	-	-
HAY	10	1	-
<u>Thewis Wysmen</u>	1	1	-
<u>Consail Vys Man</u>	-	-	-
<u>Thewis Gud Women</u>	-	-	-
<u>Wisd. Sol.</u>	-	-	-
HENR. <u>Fab.</u>	17	5	-
<u>Wall.</u> *	46	7	1
IRLAND <u>Mir.</u>	-	2	-
Id. <u>Asl. MS.</u>	-	5	-
MYLL <u>Spect.</u>	1	1	-
<u>Porteous Noblenes</u>	-	1	-
<u>Contempl. Sinn.</u>	2	-	-
<u>Seven S.</u>	3	6	-
<u>Bk. Chess</u>	3	1	-
<u>Sex Workdays</u>	2	-	-
<u>Cart. World.</u>	-	-	-
<u>Scottis Orig.</u>	-	-	-

---

\*5000 ll.

- Henschell's study gives a total of 18 occurrences: 8 subject, 6 direct object, and 4 with preposition. Only 12 of these appear in both C. and E. in the proportion 6 : 2 : 4. The C. text has 6 examples for which E. reads that.
- Hudnall's study gives a total of 18 occurrences, 13 subject and 5 object.

§ 3. 3. In discussing non-expression of the subject-pronoun, Mustanoja claims that "many of the cases usually interpreted as non-expressions of the relative pronoun might equally well be taken as non-expressions of the personal pronoun." <sup>1</sup>. This, however, is only possible where the zero-form is not introducing a restrictive adjective clause. In the case of a non-restrictive clause, I have already stated that it is possible to substitute and + personal pronoun, thus making a co-ordinate clause. It is of course equally possible to substitute only a personal pronoun, giving rise either to a completely new sentence, or to asyndetic parataxis. Thus a zero-form relative in a non-restrictive clause might be identical with a zero-form personal pronoun. It remains to decide how large a proportion of the adjective clauses introduced by zero-forms are non-restrictive. The total number of subjective examples is given above.

§ 3. 4. The following table provides a breakdown into restrictive and non-restrictive:

---

1. Op. cit. 205. Also K. C. Phillipps: "Asyndetic Relative Clauses in Late Middle English". *English Studies* XLVI August 1965, p. 323 - 329.

The Zero-form Relative in Subject Relation.

	<u>Restrictive</u>	<u>Non-Restr.</u>	<u>Ambiguous</u>
BARB.	4	2	-
<u>Leg. S.</u>	12	1	-
<u>Alex.</u>	7	4	-
<u>Ratis R.</u>	5	-	-
WYNT.	1	1	1
<u>Howlat</u>	2	2	-
HAY	6	2	2
<u>Thewis Wysmen</u>	1	-	-
HENR. <u>Fab.</u>	12	2	3
<u>Wall.</u>	12	34	-
<u>Contempl. Sinn.</u>	2	-	-
<u>Seven S.</u>	2	1	-
<u>Bk. Chess</u>	2	1	-
<u>Sex Workdays</u>	2	-	-

§ 3. 5. It is obvious that in the tables at § 3.2. and § 3. 4. the outstanding text is Wall., in the former by weight of numbers and in the latter by showing a complete reversal of the general trend. It will be interesting, therefore, to examine this text in greater detail.

§ 4. The style in which Wall. is written is a somewhat individual one, in many ways similar to that of the shorter narrative poems like Wyf Awcht. rather than to that of the longer discursive narrative like BARB., Leg. S. etc. The action is carried along in a series of short, staccato sentences or coordinated principal clauses, often coinciding with the single

metrical line. Whereas in BARB. for example, one finds these passages of dramatic narrative embedded in a more evenly flowing descriptive narrative, in which either the couplet or a larger group of metrical lines corresponds with the sentence unit, in Wall. the main vehicle of the narrative is this incisive dramatic style. If one compares the first 5000 lines of BARB. with the first 5000 of Wall. one finds in the former 570 relative clauses and in the latter 375. The lower incidence of subordination generally in Wall. might explain the very high proportion of non-restrictive zero-form clauses.

- §4. 1. In addition, this dramatic style is a highly elliptical one, using what might almost be called "compressed syntax". Conjunctions, pronouns, and even parts of the verb are left unexpressed:

Happy he was, tuk fysche haboundandle; Wall. 1. 375.

For Heselryg had done hyr mekill der,  
Slayne hyr brodyr, quhilk eldast wes and ayr; Ib. 5. 595.

Wpon the morn to the Gilbank he went  
Resauit was with mony glaid entent; Ib. 5. 468.

Saynct Androw was gaiff the' that suerd in hand;  
Ib. 7. 123.

Wallace began off nycht x houris in Ayr;  
On day be ix in Glaskow semlyt thair;  
Be ane our nowne at Bothwell zeit he was,  
Repreiffit Wallang or he wald forthir pas;  
Syne turnd agayne, as weyll witness the buk;

Till Dundaff raid, and thar restyng he tuk;  
Tald gud Schyr Jhon off thir tithandis in Ayr  
Gret mayne he maid he was nocht with him thar.

Ib. 7. 609 - 616.

Cf. Quhen that the erle on this maner,  
And hys mengye, eschapyt wer,  
Eftyr the king he gan hym hy,  
That then, with all his cumpany,  
In to Kyntyry arywyt was.  
The erle tauld him all his cass;  
How he wes chasyt on the se  
With thaim that suld his awyn be;  
And how he had been taen but dout,  
Na war it that he warpyt owt  
All that he had, hym lycht to ma.

BARB. 3. 634 - 645.

§ 4. 2. A high proportion of zero-forms in Wall. would therefore correlate with a highly elliptical style generally. It remains now to determine whether it is possible to distinguish between zero-relatives and zero-pronouns.

§ 4. 3. We may examine the following:

Vpon the morn scho for hir brothir sent  
In Corsby duelt and schirref was of Ayr;

Wall. 1. 317.

This may be interpreted as follows:

Vpon the morn scho for hir brothir sent,  
[That] in Corsby duelt and schirref was of Ayr;

or

Vpon the morn scho for hir brothir sent;  
[He] in Corsby duelt and schirref was of Ayr;

Neither of these interpretations would be inconsistent with the style of Wall. generally.



§ 4. 4. Now let us examine the following:

O der Wallace, wmquhill was stark and sture,  
Thow most o neide in presoune till endure;

Wall. 2. 207.

This may be interpreted as follows:

1. O der Wallace, [that] wmquhill was stark and sture,  
Thow most o neide in presoune till endure;
2. O der Wallace, (thow wmquhill was stark and sture),  
Thow most o neide in presoune till endure;
3. O der Wallace (he wmquhill was stark and sture),  
Thow most o neid in presoune till endure;

The two latter interpretations, involving the parenthetic use of a principal clause, are less likely, in that they impede the narrative by breaking off the attention momentarily.

This is particularly unusual in narrative which moves with the rapidity of Wall., but it is true even of the more evenly flowing descriptive narrative. Narrative in Scots is essentially consecutive. Where "parentheses" occur they are introduced by a relative (i.e. the descriptive function) perhaps because the degree of subordination is not enough to impede the flow of the narrative.

§ 4. 5. Dubiety will therefore only exist where either a relative or a personal pronoun could be used without interrupting the flow of the narrative:

Thar duelt a Wallas, welcummyt him full weill  
Thocht Inglis men thar of had litill feille;

Wall. 2. 14.

The thrynfald buk is bot this brokyn land,  
Thou mon rademe be worthines off hand;

Wall. 7. 142.

Of the 46 instances which I counted in Wall. only 6 were in this situation. The 40 others would have involved placing a principal clause in parenthesis if interpreted as zero-form personal pronouns.

§ 5. It is evident from the table at § 3.4 that in the other texts I examined non-restrictive uses of zero-form relatives are not very common. Taking the picture as a whole, therefore, I would doubt that the number of zero-forms of the personal pronoun included among "non-expression of the relative pronoun" can be at all considerable.

§ 6. In the direct object relation, non-restrictive clauses introduced by a zero-form are even rarer. WYNT. has one example in the 5000 ll. sample which I took and two other possible examples are provided by Leg. S. (5000 ll.) and IRLAND Mir. 1. Otherwise all other examples on the table given at § 3.2 are restrictive, i.e. 94% restrictive, 2% non-restrictive and 4% in which ambiguity between restrictive and non-restrictive exists. It also happens that the few instances which I have found of zero-forms in connection with a preposition are all restrictive.

§ 7. The following are examples of zero-forms (see also THAT

10, in Part II p. 14):

§ 7. 1. In subject relation:

a. In restrictive use:

[He] weil supposyt that thar wes nocht In warld  
 a king mycht him withstand; BARB. 11. 144. Bot  
 the gud king, as I herd say, Was the secund man  
 tuk the wall; Ib. 9. 411. Sayand that he 3arnyt  
 parfyt man for to be That he suld sell [al] that  
 he had; Leg. S. 5. 117. Of a palme tre that  
 datis bare The fayreste ves euir sene thare; Ib.  
 6. 126. He nicht find nane wald ga His message;  
Alex. 1. 515. As scheip... He led the folk  
 before him was; Ib. 997. Now all the battelis  
 war thare In ane sop assembled ware; Ib. 2. 9114.  
 Thai sholde nocht Suffer for oucht was done or  
 thought Anny injure to hyr be done; Troy-bk. 2.  
 608. Thelagonius spered... At tham was standing  
 him about; Ib. 2976. Thar is ane-vther taist  
 Suld nocht dispendit be in waist; Ratis R. 196.  
 It is hee Bringis to purpos al gud bountee; Ib.  
 596. Syne he murthrysd was In till that towne  
 is cald Foras; WYNT. 6. 714. Was nane so sture  
 in the steid nicht stand him a start; Howlat 500.  
 3it is thare ane othir is hardy for the traist  
 that he has in God; HAY 1. 85/11. [cf. 3it othir  
 is thare that is hardy for ignoraunce; Ib. 85/14.]  
 Thair is na salve may saif thé of thy sair; HENR.  
Test. Cress. 411. Quhat lord is yone... Hes done  
 to us so greit humanitie? Ib. 534. The king gart  
 seik... Off ony knyght gif he nicht heir wald  
 fecht with that gyand; Id. Bludy Serk 44. God

knawys gyf thar be mony in thir tymes that  
 entrys in the habit of religioun for sic causis  
 or entent to be promuffit to digniteis the quhilk  
 is lyk vnto thare intentioun kepis thar professioun;  
 MYLL Spect. 294/13. Quha birnis in bale Is na man  
 knawis be ressoun naturale; Contempl. Sinn. 658  
 (Asl.).

b. In non-restrictive use:

And spek a litill quhill I will Of the douchty  
 lord off Dowglas At that tyme in the forest was;  
 BARB. 10. 339. Thai tuk thair way... For till  
 assaile the king then Wes liand in till his seknes;  
Ib. 9. 126. Lycanor hit him... With his brand, was  
 burneist bricht; Alex. 1. 1714. Now repares Lyonall  
 His avow hes fulfillit weill; Ib. 6333. With one  
 men he callit Cynaras Was famile to Acastrus king;  
Troy-bk. 2. 2563. This Fergws Hed swne quhen he  
 wes awlde Had a swn, wes cald Sewald; WYNT. 6. 390.  
 Thar was the egill so grym gretest on ground is;  
Howlat 311. Efter him regnyt ane callit Silvi,  
 sone till Eneas, was in his moderis wame quhen his  
 fader deid; HAY 1. 40/11. The peple followit him  
 but let With the fyft master quhill thai met Catoun  
 wes callit; Seven S. 1853.

§ 7. 2. In object relation:

a. In restrictive use:

[He] yschit with all the men he had; BARB. 6. 404.  
 And thame he had in affecione Maste he gerte thare  
 presone; Leg. S. 2. 127. It thai now se; Ib. 7. 553.  
 For the faith thow owis to Iupitere; Alex. 2. 6100.

[They] slew all thame they in fonde; Troy-bk.  
 2. 749. He suld mak satisfaccione of al he  
 has tane wrangwysly or at he aw; Cr. Deyng  
 (S.T.S.) 265. To quyte thair dett to thair  
 lord of the grete charge thai have tane of  
 haly kirk; HAY l. 70/29. Thai... wald neur  
 pay the thing thai bocht; Thewis Wysmen 378.  
 Lemmar, lat ws se Giff this be suyth the sely  
 3ow has said; HENR. Feb. 1077 (Bann.). And  
 in this peticioune we demand, we desyre that  
 the hie God [etc.]; IRLAND Mir. l. 22/4. The  
 fift wice we suld encheu is oure mekile sollicitud  
 for the tyme to cum; Ib. 45/15. The evillis and  
 myshappis that men cummys to throw the gret  
 plesans thai haif in wemen; MYLL Spect. 272/21.  
 Gud renoun is to worthines tressoure [etc.]  
 and thing in the warld scho haldis mast deire;  
Porteous Noblenes 177/8. The frut it bure had  
 sic a grace That all the cite refreschit was;  
Seven S. 315. Ib. 429, 2063. The male to nurys  
 & to feid The birth he gat... Vnto the famell he  
 kepis his natur; Bk. Chess 427.

b. In non-restrictive use:

Wenand sum man... His son, he gart be kept  
 thus, Had lattin stape out of presoun; Troy-bk.  
 2. 2946. Than in hys stede Hys swne ras, thai  
 callyd Fergus; WYNT. 6. 385.

- § 8. Where variant readings exist the alternation of the zero-  
 form is with the relative, not the personal pronoun. The C.  
 MS. of Barbour, for example, has a greater number of relative

clauses introduced by zero-forms than has the E. MS., and where the two disagree E. has that as the introducing pronoun.<sup>1.</sup>

For the speke he spak to the king; 10. 4 (C).

For spek that he spak to the king; Ib. (E).

That he left nane mycht vapnys velde; 11. 97 (C).

That nane left that mycht wapynnys weld; (E).

And slew all thaim thai mycht ourta; 18. 325 (C).

And slew all that thai mycht ourta; (E).

And syne the erll him-self perfay Wes the thrid man the wall can ta; 10. 645 (C).

And syne the erle him selff perfay Was the thrid that the wall can ta; (E).

- § 8. 1. A comparison of the variants in Henryson show a tendency in the Bannatyne MS. not to substitute another relative so much as to alter the construction. This may be early evidence of the tendency for zero-forms to become much less frequent in formal literary use in the subject relation.<sup>2.</sup> Whereas the relative clause in objective relation is commonly introduced by a zero-form, even in literary English, at the present time, such clauses in subject relation are now vir-

---

1. It is worth noting here that though these two MSS. are virtually contemporaneous, E. seems to preserve an earlier form of the language than C.

2. This construction is still occasionally found in modern Scots literature: Then up and spake an eldern knight, Sat at the king's right knee; Sir Patrick Spens ll. 5 - 6.

tually unknown except in colloquial use and even then only in certain situations, viz. after there is, was etc., it is, was etc.:

There's a man at the door wants to see you,  
or It was a little boy brought it.

- § 8. 2. Instances of this type may not even form part of the zero-form grouping at all. As K.C. Phillipps<sup>1</sup> has pointed out the semantically prominent part of this type of construction is the part which formal syntax would call the subordinate clause, i.e. (a man at the door) wants to see you, (a little boy) brought it. It is difficult to judge whether this construction is a conflation of

There is a man at the door. He wants to see you  
resulting in

There is a man at the door who } wants to see you  
  that)

or whether the simple statement "a man at the door wants to see you" has been merely prefaced by an anticipatory "there is".

- § 8. 3. However that may be, the subjective use of the zero-form relative is not found otherwise in modern English use.<sup>2</sup> The main reason for the decay of this construction

---

1. Op. cit.

2. Grant & Dixon (Manual of Modern Scots, Cambridge 1921) state that the relative is often omitted even when nominative of a clause (p. 102). The one example which they cite, however, is introduced by there is, viz. There's no mair than twa acre seen the ploo.

is probably to be found in the difficulty of distinguishing it from a simple statement. In most instances it depends for clarity on word-order, i.e. on the placing of the verb in such a way that something comes between the antecedent and the verb which ensures that the antecedent is not taken as the subject of the verb of the adjective clause. The placing of the verb of a subordinate clause at the end of the clause (as in modern German for instance) would prevent any ambiguity. But the prose order which developed in English did not allow for this. The more fluid word order of poetry may explain why the construction was more popular and remained current longer in poetry than in prose.

§ 8. 4. The possibility of misinterpretation may be recognised by comparing these readings from HENRYSON Fab:

- (1) The hartlie joy God! geve ye had sene, Beis kith quhen that thir sisteris met; And grit kyndnes wes schawin thame betwene, For quhyllis thay leuch, and quhyllis for joy thay gret; 192 (Bass.). Charteris and Harleian have the same construction.
- (2) The hartlie cheir, lord God! gif 3e had sene, Was kythit quhen thir sisteris twa war met; The welcumyng was schawin thaim between, For quhilis thai leuch and quhyllis for ioye thai grete; (Asl.).
- (3) The hairtliche cheir, lord God, gif 3e had sene! Was kyid quhen thir sisteris twa wer met; Quhilk that oft syis was schawin thame between, For quhyllis



thai luche and quhyle for joy thay gret; (Bann.).

- (1) The first zero-form relative in these lines is not likely to be misunderstood, since the verb in the adjective clause is at a distance from the antecedent "hartlie joy". At first sight, however, the line "And grit kyndnes wes schawin thame betwene" might be read as a simple statement of their subsequent behaviour, though this considerably weakens the stanza from a poetic or dramatic standpoint. The mistake is made easier of course by the use of the co-ordinating conjunction and. For this reason the mistake is rather less likely in (2), the Asloan reading, since the absence of a co-ordinating conjunction tends to underline the position of "the welcummyng" as a parallel to "hartlie cheir" and in the same relation to "gif 3e had sene". The Bann. reading (3) makes the subordination clear by using a relative, though in this case weakening the stanza by destroying the double object.

§ 8. 5. On other occasions the Bannatyne MS. has a simple statement, where other texts have a zero-introduced relative clause:

e.g. Speir at your Doctour off Divinitie, With his reid cap can tell yow weill aneuch; 1053 (Bass.). Charteris and Harleian have same constructions. Bann. has.

Spere nocht at me! This new maid doctour of  
divinitee, With his rede cap, can tell 3ow wele  
yneuch.

At times, as at l. 2138,

"And dout not for na perrel may appeir"

there is no way of judging whether we have a simple state-  
ment or an adjective clause:

And dout not for (i.e. because) na perrel may appeir  
or And dout not for (i.e. on account of) na perrel  
(that) may appeir

except by careful reference to the context. In this instance  
the latter is evidently meant, since the Fox is advising the  
Wolf to remain stretched out on the roadway whatever happens,  
in order to deceive the Cadgear into thinking he is dead.

§ 8. 6. The ambiguities surrounding the interpretation of  
constructions of this kind were obviously sufficiently great  
to lead to its replacement by expressions of greater clarity.

§ 9. Where the zero-relative is in the object relation it would  
be possible to read the complex "antecedent + zero-form  
adjective clause" as a simple statement only by ignoring  
conventional word order:

e.g. "It thai (now) see" would have to be in the order  
"Object Subject Verb" instead of the conventional "Subject  
Verb Object" order of English prose if it were to be read as

a simple statement.

- § 9. 1. With this construction therefore the balance of probability is against confusion with a simple statement. This may well account for the continuance of the zero-form in object relation after its disappearance in subject relation.

## CHAPTER VIII

The Relative in non-Literary  
(i.e. Official and Record) Prose.

§ 1. So far I have examined the ways in which relative pronouns are used in literary texts between c.1375 and 1500. A few examples will show that those relatives which may be applied to either personal or non-personal antecedents - viz. at, that, the) quhilk(is and zero-forms - are used in similar ways in non-literary prose (i.e. Burgh Records, Acts of Parliament, Correspondence, Deeds, Charters and the like).

§ 2. THAT is found very frequently in restrictive use:

Eorum successoribus: tha that comis in thair stede; c.1350 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 1. Of his said take that he has of me; 1399 Ib. No. 41. The regratouris that byis & sellis in burgh; Burgh Laws c. 57 (A). Of seikness that is pruffit with witnes; Ib. c. 75 (A). With the eraste pennyys that may be gottyn of the comoune rentaille; 1442 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 8. And quhat chapellane that Sir Wilyham Adesoun puts in that service; 1444-5 Peebles B. Rec. 1. 10. Till the persoun quhatsomeuir that the scatht sustenys; 1470 Prestwick B. Rec. 15. And thare successouris that sall inhabit the sammyn burgh; 1473 Peebles B. Rec. 1. 20. The persouns that past on the said inquisicioun; 1480-1 Ib. 28.

§ 2. 1. Non-restrictive uses of that are not common, clauses of this type being usually introduced by the) quhilk(is,

q.v. below §5.3 and consult comparative table at §5.1.<sup>1</sup>

David... that God assoillie; 1389 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 15. John George is in vnlaw for his wife that wranguisli sclanderit Anne Kerdis barnis; 1473 Prestwick B. Rec. 22. His sone had salde twa rode of mose, that was thar heritage; 1474 Ib. 24.

§ 2. 2. Rare, also, are instances of that as the object of a preposition. Again, clauses of this type are usually introduced by the quhilk(is, q.v.

For al that thai ar oblist to pray for; 1444-5 Peebles B. Rec. 1. 11.

§ 3. AT I have found mainly in restrictive use (cf. above Ch. II § 9 )

Ony vthir at 3e wil; 1398 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 37. The forsayd obligacoun at efter folowys; 1400 Ib. No. 48. Till him at that hous aucht; Burgh Laws c. 14 (A). That the yattes at arr vp be stekit ilke nyght; 1442 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 8.

§ 3. 1. There is one instance of at as the object of a preposition:

And al at thai bere cure of; 1450 Peebles B. Rec. 1. 15.

§ 4. Zero-forms are also uncommon in this type of prose:

(1) The man that acht it sall pay vi d till him the

---

1. It should also be remembered that in prose of this type restrictive (i.e. defining) clauses will outnumber non-restrictive to an even greater extent than in general literary use; i.e. by its very nature greater definition will be called for.

scatht sustenis; 1492 Prestwick B. Rec. 18.

- (2) Quhil the tym the corne be sawyn agayne; 1402 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 54. Wrangwisly he brocht in the bestiale he had in kepin on hir hemp; 1497 Prestwick B. Rec. 34.

§ 5. Although that remains the most commonly used relative in prose of this kind as in literary prose, the) quhilk(is appears in appreciable quantity especially in non-restrictive use. At this point it will be instructive to compare the following tables for restrictive and non-restrictive clauses<sup>1</sup>. with each other and with the tables (given above II § 2.1. § 3.1.) which are based on literary texts:

§ 5. 1.	Restrictive			
	<u>That</u>	<u>At</u>	<u>Zero</u>	<u>The) Quhilk(is</u>
Slater	68%	14%	2%	16%
<u>Peebles B. Rec.</u>	90%	7%	-	3%
<u>Prestwick B. Rec.</u>	60%	10%	5%	25%
	Non-Restrictive			
Slater	15%	-	-	85%
<u>Peebles B. Rec.</u>	-	-	-	100%
<u>Prestwick B. Rec.</u>	4%	2%	-	94%

§ 5. 2. Restrictive uses of the) quhilk(is are:

- (1) Al the evidentis and chartres old or new the whilk the forsaid John or his fadre havis or had; 1388

---

1. In these instances the relative is the subject or direct object of the adjective clause.

Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 13. In to the cause the qwhilke the bischope of Dunkeldon pretendis agayne vs; 1408 Ib. No. 67.

(2) Wyth the seylis of sum of tham the quhilkis were at the forsayd departysyn; 1388 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 14. All the landys rentys & possessyovnyys the qvylkys scho has or may haf; 1397 Ib. No. 34. Or to the deputis the qwilkis that he makis; 1398 Ib. No. 37. He... that is chapellane sal ches aucht... the quhilkis ar playn sangstaris; 1450 Peebles B. Rec. 1. 15.

(3) Al the landys with the apertynance qwhilk was wngwhil John of Statonys; 1400 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 49. [The] dene of gilde presente in the courte the eucariste of siluer quhilk Theman goldsmyth had in making; 1450 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 19. Twa rodys quhilk was Alexander Craufurdis; 1470 Prestwick B. Rec. 4. vi. d. 3erli out of a rode of land quhilk was sumtyme Alexander Brounis land; 1470 Ib. 9.

§ 5. 3. Descriptive uses are:

(1) I oblis my landis of Grenan... the quhilk I halde in chefe of the forsaide Sir Robert; 1386 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 10. With a collec for the Bishop, the quhilk beris cur of our sauls... and al that beris cur of sauls; 1450 Peebles B. Rec. 1. 15. Out takand the Steuartis maile the quhylk is ixd in the

3ere; 1470 Prestwick B. Rec. 2.

- (2) For the lousyng and recoueryng of the schippes merchandes and gudes the quhilkes arr now of new tane of Inglismen; 1441 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 6.
- (3) xx libras of sterlingis quhilk he resayvit in payment for his resignacone; 1393 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 28. William Scherar, quhilk was alderman for the tyme; 1450 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 18-19. Anne Kerd in stat of a porciunkle of commoun lande, quhilk acht efftir hir lyve to Johne Haveris airis; 1470 Prestwick B. Rec. 6.

§ 5. 4. Resumptive uses are:

- (1) Gif it hapynnis that chapellane... to absent hym fra the service of the kyrk, the quhilk is done with note be the vicar; 1444-5 Peebles B. Rec. 1. 11. The quhilk [sc. unlawful withholding of goods] Jame Allansown denyit; 1472-3 Prestwick B. Rec. 20.
- (2) To the ayris... the quhilkis failland, Til his brothir; 1408 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 70. Al anowrnments of the altar, the quhilkis thai sal delyver hym; 1444-5 Peebles B. Rec. 1. 10.
- (3) The king... has ordanit that... certane discret personis of thre estatis... sall syt fra hyme furthe thre tymis in the 3ere... quhilk sal knaw examyn [etc.]; 1425 Acts 2. 11/2.



And this sown of ten schillingis quhilk sal be payid till the nyne chapellanis; 1451-2 Peebles B. Rec. l. 16. Na fre persoun be maid in tyme cumin withtin the soume of sex nobillis... bot fremenis airis, quhilk sal extend to xl s. atte lest; 1477 Prestwick B. Rec. 18.

- (4) [The] new boll now maid weyis mare than the auld boll be xli liber quhilkis makis twa galonis and a half and a chopyn of the auld mete; 1425 Acts 2. 12/1. Outetakande the watteris of Sulway and Tweyde quhilkis salbe al Scottis menis al tymis of the 3er; 1430 Ib. 19/2. Of the first malys and anwel rentis quhilkis sal be tane yerly [etc.]; 1451-2 Peebles B. Rec. l. 16.

- § 5. 5. In the following example, which is of the explanatory type, the relative is paraphrasable by for... it, because... it, rather than by and... it:

And schew hym clerly myne entent the quhilk I darre nocht discover to nane other; 1400 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 44.

- § 5. 6. Dependent on a preposition:

- (1) For mysdede he had done to the forsayd Jhon for the whilk him behuivit til haf deit; 1384 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 6. In witness of the quhilk; 1400 Ib. No. 45. A lele man to beir lele witness to thar taxt to the quhilk he

salbe suorn lelely with thame; 1424 Acts 2. 5/1.  
 Bot the gude men of the toune had done right  
 weil to thaim, of the quhilk thai thankit  
 hartlie the gude men of the toune; 1444 Aberd.  
B. Rec. 12. For the quhilk he acht 3erli...  
 three pepir cornis in annuele; 1470 Prestwick  
B. Rec. 9.

(2) To fourty marks worth of land in the quwilkes  
 the forsaid Erle of Angous was obligit... to  
 gyve me [etc.]; 1379 Slater Early Sc. Texts No.  
 2. In the witnes of the quhilkis; 1450 Peebles  
B. Rec. 1. 16.

(3) Wrangwisly he held fra Johne M<sup>c</sup> Mychele iii s.  
 of the price of half a kow, & xx d. for the  
 kingis heryne, quhilkis he gert him be dettour  
 for; 1490 Prestwick B. Rec. 32.

The above examples are non-restrictive. Restrictive uses are  
 less common:

All thingis the quhilkis the said balzeis for  
 that 3er intronettit witht; 1470 Prestwick B.  
Rec. 16.

§ 5. 7. It will be noted that the preponderance of forms with  
 the definite article during the greater part of the fifteenth  
 century corresponds with that already noted for literary  
 texts (above Ch. III § 2). The collection of Early Scottish  
Texts before c.1410 by Jane Slater provides only three exam-  
 ples of forms without the definite article. In the Burgh

Records of Peebles, before 1500, the quhilk(is outnumber quhilk(is by 6 : 2, the earliest example of the form without the definite article occurring in 1451-2. In the Burgh Records of Prestwick, however, which date from 1470 the proportions are almost reversed: between 1470 and 1500 forms without the definite article outnumber forms with by 40 : 13. Excepted from this are those cases in which the relative is the object of a preceding preposition; in these cases the quhilk(is are more numerous. This is also in general agreement with the trend noted for literary texts, above Ch. V § 5.

§ 6. The Personal Relatives.

In IV § 3. I indicated that the origin of the non-restrictive use of quha was probably in the letter-closing formula "God quha haue 3ow in his keping". It will be instructive to examine, therefore, some early letters. For this purpose I have chosen Volume IV of The Douglas Book by Sir William Fraser.

§ 6. 1. The earliest use in the Douglas Book of this formula is by Gavin Douglas:

As knawys God, quha haf 3our lordschip in hys  
blysyte kepyng; 1515 Doug. Corr. 72.

From then on it becomes frequent:

As knawis oure Lorde God, quha have 3oure grace

in his blissit keping eternalye; 1521 Doug. Corr. 78. As God knawis, quha presserve 3our nobill grace; 1524 Ib. 93. 1525 Ib. 101, 102, 103, 104, 105 et passim.

§ 6. 2. At the same time we find constructions which appear to violate the grammatical conventions:

The blissit Trinite, quhame preserve 3our grace in lyff everlesting; 1528 Doug. Corr. 133. As my special trest and beleif is in 3our lordschep quhame the blesit Jesu haif 3our lordschep in his keynyge; 1528 Ib. 136.

§ 6. 3. The origins of the above formulae are to be sought perhaps in the French formulae:<sup>1</sup>

je pri a la Trinite qe vous doigne bonne vie;  
c.1365 Stonor Letters and Papers (Camden Society  
Third Series Volume XXIX) l. 6.

Si prie notre seigneur... qu'il vous ait [en sa]  
sainte garde; 1401 Doug. Corr. 62.

Que luy toute peussant Dieu, par sa tressaintisme  
grace, votre noblessce veulle demeesner au vie  
pardurable; 1376 Doug. Corr. 58.

As I have indicated above (IV § 3.) these exhortations expressed by que + subjunctive verb in French have almost certainly been misunderstood, and que has been taken to be the objective case of the relative pronoun qui. This has

---

1. Possibly via English correspondence since similar usages are found in the Paston Letters etc., see above IV § 3.

then been expressed as the relative pronoun quham subjective to the verb with complete disregard of the grammatical conventions of English. In the other instances the "relative pronoun" has perhaps been altered to establish grammatical concord.

§ 6. 4. The following examples would indicate that the French formulae were not always misunderstood. This does not alter my belief in the origin of the continuative relative quha being in such a misunderstanding:

And God have yow in his keeping (1516) Douglas ~~Ek.~~ Corr.  
4. 14 (Margaret R.). The Haly Trinite haf yhow  
evermare in keypyng; 1400 Ib. 60 (Earl of March).

§ 7. Once this construction took hold in the letter-closing formula it was natural that there should be a tendency to spread to other environments. This tendency very quickly becomes evident:

Ser Johne Duncansone, quha 3istyrday presentyt  
wrytyngis to the Kingis hyenes; 1522 Douglas ~~Ek.~~ Corr.  
4. 84 (Gavin Douglas).<sup>1.</sup> Scho is bowun to put  
owt of hyr cumpany Hare Stewart and his brother  
James, quha is nocht knawin planlye with hyr grace  
3it; 1526 Ib. 341. I ressavit 3our writingis fra  
this berar 3our servitour, quha had utheris lettres

---

1. There is no evidence that Gavin Douglas used quha as a relative in the subjective case in his literary works. The spread to literary use was a much slower process.

to the Kingis hienes my soverane; 1527 Ib. 116.  
 I have writtin to my Lord Cardinal, quha can  
 and wil richt discretly refer unto 3our hienes;  
 1528 Ib. 124.

§7. 1. For some time, however, i t was considerably outnumbered  
 by the traditional relatives:

My chaplaine quhilk was... at 3oure presence; 1522  
Douglas <sup>Corr.</sup> ~~Blk.~~ 4. 83 (Gavin Douglas).

To the Kingis hienes 3our souerane, his derrest  
 uncle, that hes ever laborit [etc.]; 1528 Ib. 131.

Of the Kingis hienes his derrest uncle and of  
 3our grace quhilkis has done mare [etc.]; 1528  
Ib. 132.

As forther my said brother can schaw 3our lordschip,  
 quhilk pleis giff him credence and firme faithe;  
 1528 Ib. 135.

To 3our hie honour... that is sa gracious &  
 mercifull prince; 1528 Ib. 345.

§7. 2. There were a number of factors which favoured the spread  
 of quha relative into the subjective case; the non-restrictive  
 use detailed above and the restrictive use detailed in Chapter  
 IV §2. were mutually promoting. The currency of the oblique  
 cases was another factor. So, too, was the tendency to use  
that as a restrictive relative and the quhilk(is as a non-  
 restrictive, coupled with the gradual tendency for the)  
quhilk(is to be limited to non-personal uses. The non-personal

use of quham (dative of hwæt as well as of hwa')<sup>1</sup>. had been or was being lost, and quha was therefore available to fill the personal function that the quhilk(is was losing.

§7. 3. It was not, however, a rigid convention that that should be used for restrictive clauses with either personal or non-personal antecedents while quhilk / which and quha / quho / who should be used for non-restrictive clauses with non-personal and personal antecedents respectively. In modern Scots dialect, and in the informal speech of native-educated Scotsmen, that is widely used in non-restrictive function.

---

1. See footnote to V § 9.

## CHAPTER IX

- § 1. The texts which I have examined fall into three main types: verse, literary prose, and official and record prose. Within these categories there may be subdivisions; viz. verse in the native vernacular tradition, such as BARB, Ratis R., WYNT., Wall., Howlat, Seven S. etc. as opposed to the highly idiosyncratic, Latinised style of Contempl. Sinn.; translation prose, such as HAY, as opposed to original prose such as IRLAND; and within the native vernacular verse, we have already distinguished between straightforward descriptive narrative, such as BARB., and incisive, elliptical dramatic narrative, such as Wall.
- § 2. It will be useful to summarise the main features of the use of the relative pronoun within the various categories.
- § 3. 1. The opposition between that and the) quhilk(is is basically that between verse and prose. In native vernacular verse that remains the most frequently used relative, as subject or direct object, in restrictive or non-restrictive use. There is a gradual though, in restrictive function, very limited encroachment from the) quhilk(is, which reaches its peak at about the time of Henryson.
- § 3. 2. In both literary and record prose that is the most frequently used relative in restrictive function, whereas



the) quhilk(is is the most frequent in non-restrictive functions. There is a considerable degree of correspondence between literary and record prose generally. The out-standing exception to the general picture is John of Irland, who uses the) quhilk(is sparingly. As his normal prose vehicle was Latin, his vernacular prose style may represent an adherence to a native spoken tradition, rather than a use of the contemporary conventions of prose.<sup>1.</sup>

3. 3. The only verse piece which I examined to have a more frequent use of quhilk(is than of that in both restrictive and non-restrictive function was the Contempl. Sinn., a highly stylised piece of Latinate diction.

3. 4. The quhilk(is is more common than quhilk(is until c.1460 when the trend is generally reversed and quhilk(is takes the ascendancy, except after a preposition, when the quhilk(is remains more numerous.

4. As a direct object quhom appears rarely, and only in non-restrictive function. As its few appearances are in texts like Howlat, HENR., Contempl. Sinn., MYLL Spect. and Scottis Orig. no conclusions with regard to register can safely be drawn.

5. Quha and quho as definite relatives appear in restrictive

---

1. This possible explanation was suggested to me by A. J. Aitken, D.O.S.T.

use only very rarely before c.1535, which is outwith the period examined. The indefinite uses, which were examined to determine if possible the origin of the definite construction, occur in all registers.

§ 5. 1. The non-restrictive use of guha and guho appears in letter closing formula, as in English, though a little later in time, viz. c.1515. The spread to environments outside the letter-closing one was for a considerable time confined to epistolary or at least to record prose. Again, its appearance in regular use in literature is outside the period examined.

§ 6. Where the relative is dependent on a preposition the use of that is greatly diminished. In the native vernacular verse, in which the) quhilk(is is infrequent, quham or quhom appear much more frequently than in the direct object relation. This construction is much more frequently expressed, however, by the relative adverb quhare and its compounds; that is, quhom/quham for personal antecedents, quhare etc. for non-personal. Even in prose, where the) quhilk(is is frequent, there is a fairly considerable use of quhare and its compounds.

§ 7. Possession is infrequently expressed in the relative construction in Early Scots literature. The native vernac-

ular verse has very few instances. Quhais, found in record prose, does not appear much in literary use before c.1475. Henryson uses of quhilk, of quhom, but elsewhere this is used sparingly. That + possessive pronoun = whose is found in narrative prose and verse and in the Acts of Parliament, but in single instances. One can only assume that other constructions, for instance a series of adjective clauses, were used to express this concept.

8. Zero-forms of the relative occur more frequently in verse than in prose, and more frequently in the subject than in the object relation. The incidence is fairly uniform throughout the verse texts which I have examined, with the exception of Wall, which shows a very high number of occurrences compared with the others. I have suggested that this is due to the very elliptical style of the text generally.

This completes Part I of my work, which is intended to be both a study of the simple definite uses of the individual relative pronouns and adverbs in Early Scots, as well as a comparative survey. The part which follows, compiled for inclusion in D.O.S.T., is arranged by lexical item and is intended to show the development and use of the individual items in all their

functions - viz. as interrogative pronouns, as compound relative pronouns, as simple relative pronouns and in the case of that, at as conjunctions. Also included are some compounds of quhat (e.g. quhatrack) which are not relative pronouns, but were included because it was desirable for the same person to edit both lexical item and compound).

PART II

THAT, pron. a. and adv. Also: thate, thatt. [ME. that, OE. þæt,  
nom. and acc. sing. neut. of se, séo, þæt, demonstr. pron. and adj.]  
Freq. abbrev. as y<sup>t</sup>.

I. The demonstrative pronoun.

1. Directing the attention back with more or less emphasis to some person or thing that has just been mentioned or to some fact, situation, etc. stated or implied in the immediately preceding context.

Examples of the directly demonstrative use (pointing out something present to the speaker and hearer) do not occur in our collections, either as a result of the nature of the record or because in this application that had given way to þon.

Also al that, everything of the kind just mentioned.

(1) Mervaille yhe nocht that I write my lettres in Englis fore that ys mare clere to myne vnderstandyng than Latyne ore Fraunche; 1400 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 44. Ratis R. 834. And with that I sall put sik thing langand wardly understanding; HAY l. 14. That sum men sesis neuir to labour ... and has nothir barne, brothir na sister to leif that to; Wisd. Sol. 225.

(2) This nobill kyng that we of reid, Mengit all tyme with vit manheid; That men may be this melle se; BARB. 6. 361. Jon askyt me wes that the conclucyoun of myne ordenance; 1385 Slater Early Sc. Texts. No. 7. Alex. l. 4754. Quha sa beis in that convickit; Burgh Laws c. 57 (A). To consail thé a vyf to take Or 3it to leif, that I forsak; Ratis R. 925. WYNT. 3. 128. [They] In presoun him stad, that was a gret dolour; Wall. ll. 1091. Be [I] ane courtman or ane knyght, Honestly cled that cumis me richt; DUNB. 18. 38. G. Ball. 197. In baill be blyth for that is best; Maitl. F. 85. l.

(3) He bidis 3onge men kep thaim fra wnprofitabile delytis in thar 3outhag, fore al that is bot vanite and lycht; Wisd. Sol. 493.

(4) Oft feyn3eyng off rybbaldy Awail3eit him, and that gretly; BARB. l. 341. Thare was gude men, and that plente; Alex. 2. 1340.

It lyes to yhour heenes to se for chastyninge of trespassouris ... and that be tym; 1405 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 59. Na buchor sal sla bestis within the nycht na by bot on cler day and that in his burgh; Burgh Laws c. 56.(A). The Monoceros ... Wytth a horne, and that is set Ewyne in the myddys of his foret; WYNT. 1. 797. That na man ... halde ony swyne bot ane, and that to be in bande fra beltane till luxmes; 1470 Prestwick B. Rec. 15. Twa pennys, and that to be tane wp be the patronis; 1520 Peebles B. Rec. 1. 51. Thre or iiiij ... preached against him be name and that sediciosly; 1540 Misc. Bann. C. 1. 333. The dampstar sayand "And that I gif for dome"; c 1566 Fife Sheriff Ct. 406. Ane channone ... , He had ane kaip and that was broun; He gaif it ane ja hir for to jaip; Bann. MS. 145a/3. And that in that language quhilk is maist commoun; 1593 DAVIDSON Sat. P. 40. 30. CALDERWOOD 6. 612. 1608 MELVILL Diary 756. The Lords ordains the chirurgeons ... to give in their judgement ... and that upon the petition of the said William; 1674 Justiciary Ct. Rec. 2. 285. And that at the sight of any masson the counsell shall appoynt; 1681 Edinb. B. Rec. 9. 8.

(5) Then thai withdrew thaim halely: Bot that wes nocht full cowardly; BARB. 3. 46.

(6) 3ey, that he sall; Leg. S. 2. 114.

b. Also pointing forward to a following statement.

I mak that knawin ..., his grete kyndnes, The countirpas to kyth to him, gif I can; Gol. & Gaw. 1210. That followis nocht that all the laif ar evill; WEDDIRBURNE Bann. MS. 279b/91.

c. That is (are) (to say, to know), namely, to wit.

(1) Of all this liff the commoune end, That is the ded; BARB. 20. 155. The pastouris has brokyn and rent the vestementis of haly kirk, that is the cristin faith; HAY 1. 70/34. Asl. MS. 1. 293/7. Heir first gude hope arrays to the twa last, That is to know; DOUG. 5. 4. 44. WINJET 1. 7/13. Ib. 12/33, 13/3, 25/11.

(2) This endenture ... berys wytnes that is to say that [etc.] ; 1389 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 16. And thir ar the campions ... that is to say sanct Augustyne, sanct Jerome, sanct Ambros [etc.] ; HAY l. 17. The idollis of the kirk that is to say the allteris and the imagies [etc.] ; PITSC. l. 145/8.

(3) Sum sais that in the state of innocence suld nane haue bene nisi electi, that are the gud and haly pepil; IRLAND l. 71/36. Ib. l. 78/30. In originale syn ware twa thingis, that are, Culpa and pena, the syn and the pane; Ib. l. 85/34. The lawman and worthy men with him, that ar to say, Johne Flett, Sande Flett, W. Haldell [etc.] ; c 1500 Rec. Earld. Orkney 75. 1509 Ib. 81. 1514 Ib. 87, 89, etc.

d. In temporal phrases, after various prepositions, as be, eftir, with that, for which see the prepositions. e. Fra that = from that place, thence.

Thairfra up the burn mid bra, and fra that directlie up to the heid of Knokdarroch; 1575 Reg. Great S. 674/2.

2. As antecedent to a relative clause.

(1) For he vald fayn that end var maid Of that at he begonnyn had; BARB. 8. 6. Takand that at resoun will; 1385 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 4. Be sikker in that, I say, That scho thé taucht; Leg. S. 16. 605. That that I to borch thé tuk; Ib. 18. 739. WYNT. 2. 250. I dar nocht for that at fel Off hir vii husbandis at war slane; 14.. Edinb. Univ. MS. La. 318/Div. 2. Syne drank tha efter of that that tha had browin; STEWART 56,434. Quha is that that cryis for me sa fast; LYND. Sat. 637. ... tald me that 3e had willit him to wryte to 3ow that that I suld say; BUCH. Detect. (1727) 152. In sa far as ... That quhilk inlaiks in ane member may he suppleit be another; BURNE Disput. 19b. Al that then quhilk ather I am willing to accomplisch or able to performe dois iustlie appertene 3ow; FOWLER 2. 10/5. Ib. 2. 23/12. Profanum ... is that that is vnholied, and depryued of sanctification; BIRNIE Kirk-b. 20.



And giving us that that our prayer dare not presume to ask;  
Scottish Prayer Bk. (Edinb. 1637), Collect, twelth Sunday after  
 Trinity.

(2) Quhair twa illis dois appeir Lat vs that tak quhairin lyis  
 leist dangeir; ROLLAND Seven S. 789.

II. The demonstrative adj. and adv.

3. adj. That has already been named, designated or indicated,  
 the afore-mentioned.

For that ilk, see ILK.

On the absence of examples of the directly demonstrative use, see  
 the note to 1 above.

(1) Ik wsyt lang that trawaling; BARB. 10. 565. And thai sall nocht  
 be at that rydyng; 1385 Rot. Sc. 2. 73/2. 1412 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 389.  
 I will go to that gud [sc. the Pope], his grace for to grap;  
Howlat 86. The bonde sais he will nocht do that thing; HAY 1. 198.  
Preistis of Peblis 27 (A). DUNB. G. Targe 153. DUNB. Tua Mar. W.  
 108. Cumbyn of the blude of Tegea that cite; DOUG. 5. 6. 27.  
 Humanitie, that richt redowttit roy, ... Sendis 3ow heir a ring  
 with ane ruby; LYND. Sat. 424. WIN3ET 2. 17/29. To that end diuers  
 conuentionis wer halden; FOWLER 2. 24/5. That battelour he blindis  
 your ee; Rob Stene 17.

(2) That time Edward of Carnauerane The King, was dead, and laide  
 in lame; Brus 19. 256 (H). WYNT. 8. 5324. To the ij knapis in  
 brecatynis that day xvj d.; 1496 Edinb. Hammermen 13b. Asl. MS. 1.  
 215/16. That tyme thair wes etc. ; STEWART 51,631. In deid, that  
 day, thair wes slane in that place, Ma Hammiltounis nor ony vther  
 race; Sat. P. 10. 269.

b. Used to designate or indicate the antecedent of a restrictive  
 clause.

Of me sall na man say that shame, That I am fra the battel gane;  
Alex. 1. 453. In that ilk burgh quhar he is burges; Burgh Laws  
 c. 9 (A). WYNT. 1. 338. That pairt of that prayse that dependeth

vpon vs; FOWLER 2. 163/13. I ... sall ... labour thé that pairt of the Castellfey [etc.] quhilk wes formerlie posest be Thomas Garoch; 1679 Galloway P. 9 May.

c. Followed by a (ane) and other: see also TANE and TOTHER.

For in til a man visdome is, And of that ane thare procedis vndirstandynge [etc.]; Leg. S. 6. 394. [They] sal haffe that tother halff and the forst chose of the heyd chymys; 1507-8 Rec. Earld. Orkney 79. Betuix ... Henry Lord Sinclare, one that a part, and David Wemys ... one that vther part; 1511-12 Wemyss Chart. 138. Thare beyn twa luffis, perfyte and imperfyte, That ane leful, the tother fowle delyte; DOUG. 4 Prol. 113. The barbour causit hir lay furth on breid That vther arme; ROLLAND Seven S. 4637.

d. Qualifying (1) an ordinal numeral higher than one, (2) a noun in the plur. (in some or all of the earlier instances possibly regarded as a collective). Latterly chiefly north-eastern.

(1) Thai ordanit that thre To the schore chiftane, chargit fra the king; Gol. & Gaw. 339. Ib. 664.

(2) He gart schir Gawyne vpga, His wife, his doghter alsua, And of that mighty na ma War set at the des; Gol. & Gaw. 1153. For the proffeit of thatt haill landis; 1558 Inverness Sheriff Ct. 39. According to that grite favouris quhilk ... I have fundin at your hand; 1565 Facs. Nat. MSS. 3. 56. The present troublis quhairwith that cuntreis ar inquietit; 1575 Reg. Privy C. 2. 473. That landis of myne callit the Cunningger; 1621 Banff Ann. 2. 406. Quhair all wther judicatories of that boundis does sit; 1649 Aberd. B. Rec. 4. 94. To enquire what diligence wes done concerning that moneyes quhilk wer allowit; 1649 Aberd. Council Lett. 3. 126. Ye sall receive that same twa dischairges; Ib. 3. 138. For discussing that tuo suspensiones; Ib. 3. 154.

4. adv. Modifying an adj. or other adv.

(1) To the extent previously stated or implied.

(2) So far, to such an extent (as) to do something, or const. that and noun clause.

(1) To have bene that burdenable to any of thaim in thair particular; MOYSIE 19. For the story is not that old; HENDERSON Serm. 453.

(2) Neither thinke I myselfe, either that vn-worthie or that neare my ende, that I neede to make suche a Davidicall testament; JAMES VI Basil. Doron 18/28. Spaire not to gange thaire for gracing that farre any that ye faouure be youre presence to procure thame expedition of iustice; Ib. 147/1. If I had been that unhappy as to have such a foolish thing; 1616 Haigs of Bemersyde 160. 1634 RUTHERFORD Lett. (1891) 107. 1637 Ib. 249. 1640 Ib. 589. 1649 Ib. 647. God ... has suffered the matter to goe that farr on that we might see; D. DICKSON in Sel. Biog. 2. 17. He is that wily, that ... readily he wales his straike; HENDERSON Serm. 468. Ib. 357. Ib. 476. I think no man ... will be that madd as to contemn or vilipend; 1653 Soc. Ant. 23. 313. DURHAM Subtile Self 114. I never thought that little of my life as to lay it down for the pleasing of any; 1681 Cloud of Witnesses 112.

III. In relative uses. 5. As compound relative or by ellipsis of the antecedent:

- a. The person or persons who or whom, he, him, they, them etc. that,
- b. The thing or things which, that, those which.

(1) Thai suld ... sla With speris that thai mycht our-ta; BARB. 19. 348 (C). A tribone is als I-wise That trybut gadris to the king; Leg. S. 33. 26. Alex. 1. 2673. Thir men that has knowleg Suld tech that ware of tendir age; Thewis Wysmen 20. To all mankynde it is weill kend, That euer come hidder, that he mon die; G. Ball. 234.

b. We sall tak that God will purwai; BARB. 18. 58 (E). Ib. 20. 184. Anence that thu writtis me now ... Vit thu [etc.]; Leg. S. 11. 56. For that thu godis cane cal Ar but stanis and stokis al; Ib. 43. 577. Alex. 2. 3248. Ib. 4146. Nan vthir froyt may spring Bot that I callyt our-gret 3arnyng; Ratis R. 324. Ib. 339. To do That schame and scaith opnis to; Ib. 456. Ib. 1024. For thi son I sall ger do That [W. that at] laucht wald war done thare-to; WYNT. 5. 1126. Ib. 6. 2160. To refowrme at thar ordenance that thai halfe defawltyt;

1439 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 4. 189. They declaris and knowlegis in thair leaute that thair withdrawing of whilk liberte fra hir and that thai did in that matter was nought done in vilany [etc.]; 1439 ACTS 2. 54/1. 1466 Acta Aud. 5/2. Wall. 6. 918. That Johne Maxwell sall do that law will; 1479 Acta Conc. 32/1. For that I hecht of my will, And na man threit me thair till, That I am haldin to fulfill [etc.]; Rauf. C. 541. Gol. & Gaw. 734. The sentence is sa sure and eternall, That ane noth nedis, that vthir may nocht redeme; Contempl. Sinn. 672 (Harl.). Tharfor that lychtly cummis will lichtly ga; Prestis of Peblis 223. Giffin to Dande Doule that he gaif for finding of tua herounis iiiij s; 1500 Treas. Acc. 2. 99. DUNB. 69. 27. Quhy woll ye not pa me that ye aw? 1516-17 Selkirk B. Ct. (ed.) 39. Doand that wes in thame to haue slane them; 1518 Peebles B. Rec. 1. 47. LYND. Meldrum 564. In doing that Mycht caus thair fais to dowl thame; SCOTT 30. 35. Cats eats that hussies spares; FERG. Prov. No. 216. In respect he hes spokin that he culd not prow; 1616 Fraserburgh Kirk S. 81 (27 Nov.). I ... salbe cairful to do that belongis to me; 1617 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 144.

6. In restrictive use: Introducing a clause which is necessary to complete the sense of the antecedent by restricting or defining its possible range of reference.

a. With personal noun antecedent, as subject or object of a verb.

(1) Ye suld ... Haiff chosyn yow a king that mycht Have haldyn veyle the land in rycht; BARB. 1. 115. Thare fand he a man that nicht Trecentene; Leg. S. 22. 271. The quhilk confirmatione til be gevin to ... throch our lord the Governour that now is; 1420 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 4. 182. WYNT. 8. 3234. Gyf thu be the man that this denyis; Bute MS. 141. Now blyth ws the blist barne, that all berne bowis; Howlat 996. Ib. 524. Fy on the leid that is not leill and lufit; HENR. Fab. 2283 (Ch.). Thair was na man thairin that his name kend; Rauf. C. 652. To the clerkkis that wrayt al thir letteres; 1489 Treas. Acc. 1. 123. MYLL Spect. 276/12. 1525 Acts 2. 298/1.

Gevin to the Inglissman that brocht blawin hornis [etc.] ... fra the King of England; 1525 Treas. Acc. 5. 259. How the Brit lordis ... bostit the bischopis that maid intercessioun; STEWART 27,804.\* Thad; SCOTT 2. 184. Be the wy that all the warld wrocht; Ib. 3. 39. Of euerye persoun that beis wardit; 1591-2 Elgin Rec. 2. 21. The kyng that deit in Flowdown; 1598 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 120.

Except the feyndis with Lucifer that fell; MONTG. Misc. P. 53. 6. MURE Psalmes 24. 10. Poore folkes that wantis kistis to be bureit with that is within the paroch; 1629 Falkirk Par. Rec. 1. 73.

(2) The worthiest that ever was; HAY 1. 65/7. God was the first juge that ever was; Ib. 1. 67/32. DOUG. 8. 3. 72. Quhilk was the maist infortunat king that euir was in Yngland; Asl. MS. 1. 208/15. Ib. 244/21. LAUDER Off. Kings 66. 1573 DAVIDSON Sat. P. 42. 58. Quha was the first Scottis king that entired in etc. ; DALR. 1. 134/9.

(3) In sic ane ledare men nicht affye That helpit his men sa duchtelye; Alex. 1. 1128. Quhat maner of seruande that cumis in the burgh; Burgh Laws c. 12 (A). Quhat burges that euer be somonde ... in quhatsumever court that it be; Ib. c. 46 (A). For the use of such of the coatters that have a mynd to grass ther horse theron; 1698 Stitchill Baron Ct. 136.

b. With possess. adj., = Whose.

Schyr Gilbert de le Hay ... and othyr may That I thair namys can nocht say; BARB. 2. 492. Ilk man that his gudis extendis to XX<sup>ti</sup> merkis; 1456 Acts 2. 45/2.

c. With non-personal antecedent, as subject or object of a verb.

(1) Aulde storys that men redys; BARB. 1. 18. He buskyt hym but mar abad And left purpose that he had tane; Ib. 143. That blyse That God has grathit til all hys; Leg. S. 9. 328. Fra the tyme of his 3outhede That he to God al gevine vas; Ib. 18. 31. Gert cal hym in iugment To prove his lane that he lent; Ib. 26. 810. Lordis, behald quhat-kin present That our goddis hes to vs sent; Alex. 1. 199. 1400 Facs. Nat. MSS. 2. No. 53. The gret attemptatz

that yhour men dois; 1405 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 59. Na remede in lach canon na ciuille agayne standand that may be proponyt in the contrary; 1413 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 3. 364. Ratis R. 751. WYNT. 5. 4798. Alexander, fair sone, of ony wise kepe thé, that thou may, out of the hands of a medicinaire anerly; HAY 2. 109/19. Ib. 2. 130/15. Than in the thing that mast raiosit he; HENR. 3. 106/21 (Makc.). 1485 Acts 2. 170/1. IRLAND Mir. 1. 6/20. The quhilk is sa stark and sa scharp that is persis all that it takis; Loutfut MS. 21a. At Mertymes that next cumis; 1496 Acta Conc. 2. 13. Ib. 7. Do never the thing that ever may scayth the ocht; K. Hart 651. To freith his weddis that the comptrollar hed, xxij li.; 1501 Treas. Acc. 2. 86. DUNB. 68. 13. STEWART 29,505. Gif I go aganis ane word that I haif hecht; 1536 Knox 1. 52. ROLLAND Seven S. 4847. Ane kowhous that he biggit him self; 1575 Edinb. Test. 3. 451. The offences that ar to be offered; FOWLER 2. 78/12. I forbid ... all the feaveris that ewir God ordained; 1662 Crim. Trials 3. 609. The ice that was gorged at the bridge; 1681 Stirling Common Good 155. Ordaines the clothes thatt are already comed in to be roaped on Wednesday next; 1682 New Mills Manuf. 37. Item a kear horse that came from Donald Mckbeath; 1697 Old-lore Misc. 9. 1. 48.

(2) The southmaist toun ... That in Irland may fundyn be; BARB. 16. 267 (E). Leg. S. 33. 190. Quhair I beheld the glaidest represent That euer in eirth a wretchit catiue kend; DOUG. Pal. Hon. 3. 618. DUNB. 66. 99. DOUG. 7. 4. 60. The maist cruel vengeance that pure comontis can exsecut; Compl. 133/16. Ib. 170/32. Vndir all hiest pane, ... and offence that thai may commit and innrin aganis our majestie in that behalf; 1580 Red Bk. Menteith 2. 416. Rowtis of the rankest that in Europ ringis; SCOTT 1. 188.

(3) The Inglis men thaim wmbethocht, Apon quhat maner that they moucht Ger Scottis leve thair awantage; BARB. 19. 406 (E). For qwhat cause that he is tane; Burgh Laws c. 83 (B). Al sic punyscione as

this, That Gode wyll send men; Ratis R. 40. In quhat maner that his maister lykis; HAY l. 175/19. DUNB. 84. 27. The samyn arrogance that his father did wsse of befoir; PITSC. l. 25/11. For glas to Jhone Innes and glasbands for so much of the hous that is glassed; 1653 Fam. Innes 172. The said waulker in Stitchill shall give such qualifications that ar usually given by the waulkers; 1698 Stitchill Baron Ct. 138.

(4) In this tyme that thir jupertys Off thir castellis ... War eschewyt sa hardely; BARB. 10. 788 (E). That tyme that Scottis men wer At Wardaile; Ib. 19. 269. Wa worth the tyme that sho him kend! 1567 SEMPILL Sat. P. 5. 72. He also watchit all that nicht that the King was slane; BUCH. Detect. (1727) 67.

(5) Ane ymage ... curiously corvin in marbre the maist honourably that mannis wit could devis; HAY l. 64/23.

d. Dependent on a preposition, with personal and non-personal antecedents. e. As an indirect object.

(1) This gud knycht that I spek off her; BARB. 9. 496 (E). The schiref that he fleis fra; 1397 Acts l. 208/1. Foull cumpanye that thow may ocht be scaithit by; Ratis R. 474.

(2) To that ending That thai think it sall cum to; BARB. l. 584. Ilke man ... of wateuer state or condition that he be of; 1412 Aberd. B. Rec. l. 389. Al ovthyr landis that he hase or may have rycht to; 1420 Reg. Episc. Morav. 475. Ratis R. 833. The court that the cause was eraste giffin out of; 1433 Aberd. B. Rec. l. 390. War I anys in the kith that I come fra; HEMR. Fab. 351 (Asl.). And so it was so secret was the thing That thai on sat; Ek. Chess 494. Ib. 3. For golf clubbes and balles to the King that he playit with; 1503-4 Treas. Acc. 2. 418. DUNB. 25. 90. Thar borowgang that thai war bund for; 1519 Acta Conc. MS. 32. 185. The maist vnhappie and wicked pest that evir man ... may be infected with; PITSC. l. 24/30. 1617 Soc. Ant. 4. 103. That holines is not kindly that any is ashamed of; DICKSON Wr. 3.

e. Wes neuer man, sen syne, on lyue, That God gaue sic prerogatyve; LYND. Mon. 956.

7. In descriptive use: Introducing a clause, not necessary to complete the sense, which, without carrying forward the narrative or the argument, adds further information about the antecedent. Passing into next.

With a. personal and b. non-personal antecedents.

a.(1) With prisoneris that thai had tane ... thai held thair way; BARB. 2. 442 (E). Twa brethir war in that land That war the hardiest off hand; Ib. 3. 94. Ib. 7. 82. Ib. 625. Leg. S. 30. 22. For to reskew the duke Betys, His men come prekand, that wourthy was; Alex. 1. 1869. [They] slewe thare innymys ilkane That thare husbandys before had slane; WYNT. 2. 1484. The saidis lordis that are men and retenew to hir; 1439 Acts 2. 54/2. The boytour callit was cuke that him weile kend In craftis of the ketchyne; Howlat 703. The duk of the bataill that is callit the ledare of the bataill; HAY 1. 112/8. God, that gyffar is off grace; Wall. 11. 1464. Schir Gawyne gais furth the gait, that graithit wes gay; Gol. & Gaw. 131. Ane auld gude man befor the 3et was sene, Apone ane steid that raid full easalie; K. Hart 435. He salbe responsale of the movable gudis of aireschip to his broder elder that is furth of the realme; 1511 Reg. Privy S. 1. 344/2. With fair biggings, quhilk was baith braid and hie With gay gardings that was plesand to se; ROLLAND Seven S. 1464. Bann. MS. 13b/156. Ib. 230b/22. We ... fand out twa yong men, the ane a Frencheman the other a Britone, that wer to ryd that same way; MELVILLE Mem. 13. Pontius Pylat, that wes iuge; BISSET 1. 4/25.

(2) He discoweryt it nocht to the King, That he held of all his halding And maid till him his fewte; BARB. 19. 66 (E). Noe, that we off befor taulde; WYNT. 1. 390.



(3) That is to say the fyrst moware That gouernys al thing les and mare; Ratis R. 659.

b. Enwy that is sa feloune; BARB. 1. 47. The King lay in to Galstoun, That is rycht ewyn anent Lowdoun; Ib. 8. 124 (E). His hare, that is crispe & blak; Leg. S. 9. 49. The face als to the bake It [a child] had that gretly wes to lake; Leg. S. 40. 652. Alex. 1. 261. The rouch wodwys wyld that bastounis bare; Howlat 616. Thar hors he tuk, and ger that lewynt was thar; Wall. 1. 435. Oure speche, that imperfyte Stude, or your goldyn pennis schupe to wryte; DUNB. G. Targe 267. DOUG. 6. 1. 108. Phisco ... That gat Heliogabalus; G. Ball. 217.

(2) To cure ... the infirmite of the grant<sup>3</sup>or that he was infekkit with; 1509 Crim. Trials 1. 110.

8. In resumptive use: Introducing a co-ordinate clause, or one which may be so regarded, which relates a subsequent incident or states an additional proposition concerning the antecedent and so carries forward the narrative or the argument.

a. In these clauses that appears to take the place of a conj. followed by a pron. = And he, that, him, etc. Cf. QUHILK 9, QUHA

for much more frequent e . of this usage, which is rare with that, especially in later texts.

The barownys thus war at discord, That on na maner mycht accord; BARB. 1. 69. Duk Betys tuk on him the flycht, That wald ne mar abid to fycht; Ib. 3. 77. They sone has wp thair leddre set That maid ane clap; Ib. 10. 401 (E). Thu mon do as God byddis the, that sais etc. ; Leg. S. 46. 272. Now to our text agane we ga, That one this maner tellys sa; Troy-bk. 1. 12. The amerciamento ... sall nocht excede viii s. ... that seldyn salbe tane; Burgh Laws c. 30 (A). KENNEDY Flyt. 344. DOUG. 8. 4. 167. Throw all the land great is the gild Of rustik folks that crie; HUME 3. 225.

9. With pronoun or absol. adj. antecedents. Chiefly in restrictive, but also, rarely, in b. descriptive or resumptive use.

See sense 2 above for further examples.

(1) And he that thryll is has nocht his, All that he has enbandownyt is Till hys lord; BARB. 1. 243. And syne hyme that behynd hym was ... him gan he ras; Ib. 3. 133. Ib. 7. 14. Wyt is that gerris the fynd ite That thu lerit nocht; Leg. S. 6. 396. Ib. 13. 29. This til all that it afferis; 1432 Chart (Reg. H.) No. 285. Gyf thar be ony [of the crew] that has na bed na kyst in the schyp; Bute MS. 172b. He that bydis his inymy in felde; HAY 1. 83/29. Ib. 2. 159/24. Than it that ware fals he knew; IRLAND Mir. 1. 73/1. So wes thair nocht in erde that ever micht bring Ane of thir folk away fra his duelling; K. Hart 36. DUNB. G. Targe 184. Id. 4. 1. Thai kepe thaim fra filth that takis kepe to all other men; Asl. MS. 1. 181/21. Exceptand ane all vther did exceid That euir he saw or in his tyme did reid; STEWART 28,248. Thre or iiiij thair was that preached against him; 1540 Misc. Bann. C. 1. 333. Scho saw he wald depart, That hir releuit from hir harmes; LYND. Meldrum 177. MONTG. Ch. & Slae 1288. FOWLER 2. 157/15. Everie man can rule an ill wife but he that hes her; FERG. Prov. No. 251. Fy on thame that first leafes wthers; 1601 Warrender P. 2. 389. It that will not be horse corne wilbe hynds bollis; CARMICHAEL Prov. No. 940. To goe ... and invitur all that was aboute the house; 1683 Wodrow MSS. 4 to. 38. No. 6.

(2) For he wald se his gouernyng That had the castell in keping; BARB. 6. 383 (E). And nocht disples his senzory That gevis al gud honore and grace; Ratis R. 737. Thare wyffys [W. The wiffis of thaim] that in that cas wes dede As wedowis wyll off a gud rede [etc.] ; WYNT. 2. 1441. At thare instans, that me kend Thaire awyne impossybylyte; Ib. 7. Prol. 31. Ib. 5. 3693. Quhare wes thy wytt, that wald nocht flee Far frome the presens of that tree; LYND. Mon. 967. Ib. 972. Than gud will and contrition Salbe thair saulis

remission That will schryf thame with thair curat That in thair hart is ewill indurat; ROWLL Cursing 86.

(3) Quha that it stall, wes few that wyst; WYNT. 5. 5240. Quha mycht gaynsay a lord so gentill and kynd That euer had any curtasy in thar mynd, Quhilk besyde hys innatyve pollecy [etc.]; DOUG. 1. Prol. 96. The King inquiryt quho it was that knokit so fast till inquiryt him fre his rest; PITSC. 1. 361/27.

(4) He suld that arbytre disclar Off thir twa that I tauld off ar; BARB. 1. 76. He bad thai suld him say Quhat toune wes that, that he in lay; Ib. 4. 202 (E). Thaim that he wil mak ful payment for; 1398 Acts 1. 208/1. Al otheris that it pertenyis to; 1417 Ib. 227/2.

b. And thus gaittis all the nicht thay raid, That nouthir noyis nor crying maid; Alex. 1. 76. And callys thaim rather brekaris of the trew than me that has tholyte sa mukylle iniure; 1405 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 59. Than ane of the consules That be name was Warro callyd; WYNT. 4. 1537. As I that evir has wirschipit on thir planys 3our honour; DOUG. 12. 12. 203. I that am a queene; BUCH. Comm. on Virgil Æn. 1. 45.

10. Relative clauses without relative pron. may be regarded as instances of ellipsis of that and may thus be illustrated here.

a. Where a pronoun, if present, would have been in the subject relation. (Chiefly of restrictive but also occas. of descriptive clauses).

(1) Schortly to say, is nane can tell The halle condicioun off a threll; BARB. 1. 273. And syne the erll him-self perfay Wes the thrid man [E. the thrid that] the wall can ta; Ib. 10. 645 (C). He set ledaris till ilk battale, Knawyn war of gud governale; Ib. 11. 160 (C). Scho ... fand a derne sted, was wrocht In til a crage of angil wark; Leg. S. 16. 782. Thar is ane-vthir taist Suld nocht dispendit be in waist; Ratis R. 196. He wes the fyrste

fand bygamy, Throucht lykyng lust and lychery; WYNT. 1. 193. By standys a hill is calde Tabor; Ib. 1. 917. Ib. 2. 699. Ib. 917. Ib. 8. 6951. Quhat is he worth no tunge can hald? Consail Vys Man 380. This foirsaid fox, thus deid for his misdede, had nocht a sone was gottun rychtuuslye; HENR. Fab. 797 (Bann.). Ib. 678. Ib. 2474 (Asl.). Thus, nocht mysknawand quhat payn is ennoy to dre, I lernyt to help all tholis aduersyte; DOUG. 1. 9. 92. Was scho not ane fals wife With hir lesingis gart reif the py hir life; ROLLAND Seven S. 3476. It suld be precheit to all dois seik it; LAUDER Off. Kingis 223. SCOTT 1. 44. Ar few for falsett may now fend; Bann. MS. 65a/5. He chapit weill fra villanis wald haue slane him; SEMPILL Sat. P. 39. 64. Ib. 70. I ordein all the reist of my bodei klothes beilongs mei, withe hir sisteris klothes, and all the noue stoufs is in the kofir; 1649 Wemyss Chart. 231. Quhilk stops the passage of the water should go that way; 1666 Glasgow B. Rec. 3. 84. Give me full accompts of everything occurs; 1685 National Reg. Archives (Scotl) Rep. (Ewart Lib., Dumfries) 30.

(2) The kinge, That had na barne outane ane, That wes his douchtir, suld be tane and ... suld be gyffine to sauff the ton; Leg. S. 33. 105. He fand a ioly iasp, rycht precius, Wes cassyn out in swopyng of the hous; HENR. Fab. 70 (Makc.). So saw he ... A worthy doctour of diuinite Freir wolf waitskath, in science wondrous sle, To preche and pray was new cum of clostir; Ib. 668 (Bann.). Twa Wallace was his kynnys men full ner; Wall. 9. 37. Ib. 43. Cleif to Christ hes keptit the' in cure; SCOTT 1. 34. To that gret God lat ws gif gloir To ws hes bene so gude Quha be his deith did ws restoir; Bann. MS. 14a/190.

b. Where a pron., if present, would be in the object relation. [He] ischyt with all the men he haid; BARB. 6. 404 (E). Ib. 9. 261. The speke [E. spek that] he spak to the king; Ib. 10. 4 (C). Thai to-fruschit thame thai mycht ourtak; Ib. 13. 146 (C). Nocht agayn-standande ony relesynge gift sellynge forgifynge ore acordynge we mak with ony of the kyngis legis; 1417 Acts 1. 227/2. Swylk wes the lyf

thai led beforne; WYNT. 1. 436. Thare is alsua A best thai call Cenocrata; Ib. 740. [He] browcht a gyne men called Bowstowre; Ib. 8. 5023. Thai rus thaim nocht of done foly Thai dyd in 3outhhed raklesly; Thewis Wysmen 160. Ib. 378. Wes nane sa big about him he wald spair; HENR. Feb. 1955 (Asl.). All thing 3e haue wrocht With help of wisdome, and his willis wald, I sall reforme it blythlie; K. Hart 643. Compt ... Off all thi tyme thow spendit heir; DUNB. 69. 35. For feir quhamto was schape this destanye Or quho it was Apollo desyrit to die; DOUG. 2. 2. 112. The gudis of James Elliot of the hous he inhabitis; 1522 Selkirk B. Ct. (ed.) 64. He may be callit ane man of grit science Sa suddanly made all this purviance Hes brocht us heir; Freiris Berw. 352b/384 (B). I knaw thir letters ye fand into Dunbartane; 1571 Sat. P. 26. 161. Freeing the toun of any hazard they may sustain; 1684 Glasgow B. Rec. 3. 353.

c. With a following preposition, normally after the verb.

Thys lord the Brwys, I spak of ayr; BARB. 1. 477. Ib. 4. 402. Ib. 9. 542. All the tennents ... shall grind their whole corns they shall make use off; 1694 Stitchill Baron Ct. 112.

d. After a unit of time = when.

This is not the first tyme thow hes done Sic harlatrie, thow sall rew be 3one mone; ROLLAND Seven S. 2343. Ib. 3457. That day he or she is apprehendit; 1687 Edinb. B. Rec. 9. 203.

ll. Introducing a subordinate clause which explains, gives a reason for or amplifies the statement or part of the statement of the main clause. = In that he, since he, etc. Cf. sense 13a.

(1) And off the Kingis curtassy That lewynt him debonerly To do off his land his liking; BARB. 19. 126 (E). Than was Egeas wondir wa, That saw hym-self confundit sa; Leg. S. 3. 800. Thu arte a foule That tuk to the' that manis name; Ib. 19. 407. He wes exilyd ... For his sonys inyquyte That had deforsyd a lady fre; WYNT. 4. 138. Thou leid that said Annapill Graheme wes ane freris get and freris yawde; 1545 Stirling B. Rec. 1. 41. Pardon me that writtis sa hamly to your grac [etc.]; 1548-9 Corr. M. Lorraine 292. I can thame call

bot kittie vnsellis That takkis sic maneris at thair motheris;  
SCOTT 26. 20. 3e knaw als mekill as ane guse, That callis this  
ordour ane abuse; 1573 DAVIDSON Sat. P. 42. 84.

IV. In conjunctive uses. 12. Introducing a subordinate noun  
clause. Variously constructed.

(1) He pray [i]s 3ow par cheryte, That 3e resave her his homage;  
BARB. 1. 419. Giff that it happyn ... That we wyn wictour and  
maistry Till our cum thair felony; Ib. 4. 544 (E). Ib. 5. 72.  
He had a gret persawing then That thai knew him; Ib. 6. 573.  
Ib. 10. 539. This wes a full gret curtasy That swylk a kyng ...  
Gert his men duell [etc.]; Ib. 16. 290. For the gud king had in  
entent ... That he pes in his tyme wald ma; Ib. 19. 137. The  
curt ... decretyt that the lande of Lytilton ... aucht to dwell  
yn to Sir Patrick's Grayis handis; 1385 3rd Rep. Hist. MSS. App.  
410/2. It is acordit ... that Schir Murthow sal haue to wife  
Isabel ... and sal indow hir [etc.]; 1391 (1473) Lennox Mun. 43.  
Leg. S. 33. 188. Troy-bk. 2. 1837. To that I answer in this  
maner that qwhen yhour saide letres come to me [etc.]; 1405 Slater  
Early Sc. Texts No. 59. 1409 Exch. R. 4. 209. I sall wyth-stand  
and let that he Wyth-in the kyrk sall mak entre; WYNT. 5. 3769.  
Ib. 1. 99. And it sa fall that the chalangeor ... haf payit his  
toll; Burgh Laws c. 18 (A). It is to wyt that vplandis men may  
borw thair pondis; Ib. c. 18 (B). Thar is iiii impediments that  
pundis aw nocht to be tane; Ib. c. 25 (A). It is statute and  
ordanit that na burges within burgh duelland wer ony furring [etc.];  
1429 Acts 2. 18/2. Thewis Wysmen 28. 1490 Acta Conc. 1. 154/2.  
KENNEDY Flyt. 376. 1516 Edinb. B. Rec. 1. 159. And he war deid  
richt weill thai knew that thing, That Ferlegus suld efter him be  
king; STEWART 1702. It follouis nocht that God vil tyne vs  
perpetualye; Compl. 27/4. For na vther cause ... bot that thai  
wald nocht knaw the tyme of thair uisitatioun; HAMILTON Cat. 53.

LAUDER Off. Kings 153. All this cummis be the Quenis fals consait That he is led sa oft down throw the gait; ROLLAND Seven S. 3016. SCOTT 1. 50. WIN3ET 2. 7/15. 1570 Sat. P. 10. 372. PITSC. 1. 83/36. FOWLER 2. 96/12. Ib. 162/34. To that end that they would lay thayr ald pestilent maneris asyd; DALR. 1. 152/26. Ib. 223/17. 3our Maiestie hes beene pleasit to command that goode suirtie be found; 1621 Highland P. 3. 311. 1655 Stitchill Baron Ct. 4. It is therefore hereby concluded that if the toune get the said twentie bollis ... that they are to pay the same to the said Uchter; 1689 Glasgow B. Rec. 3. 423.

(2) I the forsayde Androw for suth answeryt that suthfastly yha; 1385 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 7. And gif men wald say, that als lytill is force of spirit, but force of body worth in bataill I ansuere that, 3is; HAY 1. 81/19. To the quhilkis he ansueris schortly, that nay, nocht ilke lord; Ib. 209/3.

(3) The quhilk visioun betakenis that Pape Urbane the fyft to be this fyft angel; HAY 1. 26/16. Quhate maruell is it that materis of les pryce ... to be at this tyme corruptit; WIN3ET 1. 5/34. Ib. 7/19. Ib. 9/15. Ib. 113/2.

(4) He bad him luk on all maner, That he ma till his men gud cher; BARB. 2. 6. Gyff his 3hemar oucht gruchys, Luk that thow tak him magre his; Ib. 124. Luke with honour that we [sa] wend That our airis nocht blamit be; Alex. 1. 639. In syk tyme luk that thow be laith; Ratis R. 813. Kepe wele that thou have na traist in wommenis werkis; HAY 2. 108/28. Tak keip to my capull that na man him call; Rauf. C. 638. As 3e gang but & ben Luk that the bairnis dryt not the bed; Wyf Awcht. 28. Tak kepe that ye be quiete; NISBET Thess. 4. 11. Gif thow wald hald thy heill With sobirnes luk that thow deill; Bann. MS. 72b/34. For every wrynk luk that 3e haif a wyle; Ib. 278a/19.

b. Noun clauses not introduced by a conjunction may be regarded as instances of ellipsis of that and are illustrated here.

Cf. sense **14e**. Quhen the king wist it wes swa; BARB. 19. 31 (C). The fals fend thane, our felone fay, Had invy he liffit sa Thankfully to God and mane; Leg. S. 3. 876. The desire rather that amendis war made than ony mar harme war done; 1405 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 59. Bot luk one no wys thow consent; Ratis R. 905. Ib. 766. Quhen thai saw thai war sparit and favourit of thair faderis; HAY l. 68/20. Our al thing fyrst consaill I Thow draw thé to gud cumpany; Consail Vys Man 28. ROLLAND Seven S. 10,692. I pray 3ow hartfullie, madame, 3e wald declare to me the veritie; LYND. Dreme 850. I wald beseik 3our maiesteis, My dytement did 3ow not displeis; LAUDER Off. Kings 530. Bann. MS. 54a/45. Thai take na tent thair traik sould turne till end; SCOTT l. 59. A. HAY Diary 160. Sir Robert Sinclair ... offers to prove positively they were taken out of Burghderg's possession; 1674 Justiciary Ct. Rec. 2. 271. Considering there is many indigent persones; 1687 Edinb. B. Rec. 9. 203. It shall be thought fitt they should be americiat in by the judge; 1694 Stitchill Baron Ct. 113.

13. a. Introducing a clause which explains or illustrates a statement made in a previous clause. = In respect that, since, because. Latterly also in that.

Also Nocht that. Cf. sense 11.

(1) Dowglas in hart gret glaidship haid That the gud men off his cuntre Wald swagate till him bundyn be; BARB. 5. 299 (E). For he thocht that he suld amend That he trespassit had; Ib. 11. 553. Ib. 7. 42. Ib. 19. 298. That tyran is full tene, That he destroyes on ilkane syde Hir lands; Alex. 2. 199. There was a man of weir ... quhilk in his 3outhheid had bene



folich and evill gydit that he had lyin with a nun; Asl. MS. l. 294/17. Scho wes richt blyth that thay wer closit thair; Freiris Berw. 120 (B). Allace that I wes wrocht; Ib. 343. For the commoun pepill reiosit that the Wolchis war cummyn; BELL. Livy l. 169/10. Honovr and praise, gude doctour, mot thow haue, That this ane day the chylde thow hes gart saue; ROLLAND Seven S. 3552. I think my hart in ioy exalt abufe That 3e do mak King Alexander sic cheir, And is sa blyth that he is cumin heir; Ib. 10,162. Ib. 2358. Ib. 3453. He estemed the Queine hielie that scho haid attemptit so hie and wyctie ane purpois; PITSC. l. 17/26.

(2) Contrare the command of Moyses, in that he affirming ... thai woud dremis of new doctrine of certane voud women to be trew propheciis he derseruit [etc.]; WINSETT 2. 51/29. Thow art indyttit for the bevitching of Margrat Ross ... in that about the moneth of Januair last, the said Margrat [etc.]; 1597 Misc. Spald. C. l. 144.

(3) Nocht that he had onie grace inhabitant in him; BURNE Disput 145.

b. Introducing a clause of effect, consequence or result.

Also with s(w)a, sic etc. preceding.

(1) Thocht he ... hid him sua That he na the grittest bleid wald ma ... to ishe [etc.]; Alex. l. 1544. Bot the gude hird ... Doith so that all his flokis ar rewlit rycht; LYND. Dreme 898. Sa that the chancelair tryumphed, and deuysed ... many reformations to be maid; 1590 MELVILLE Mem. 373. So that your majestie shall never have cause to repent your royall care of and munificence toward it; 1687 Glasgow B. Rec. 3. 396.

(2) Bot werd ... sua thaim trawaillyt That thai on twa halfys war assaillyt; BARB. 4. 149 (E). Bot the Dowglace sa weill him bar That all the men that with him war Had confort off his wele

doynge; Ib. 5. 361. Ib. 16. 319. He ... May sice corrupyt ayris feir As at his hart and at his hed, That na man may hyme sauf fra dede; Ratis R. 166. WYNT. 2. 20. Ib. 1440. Ib. 4. 2358. Syk a bourd may quhilum fall That al mon lauch; Thewis Wysmen 107. So bisselie scho wes to battell boune, That all that ever scho nicht ourtak that tyde ... scho straik all doune; K. Hart 231. DUNB. Tua Mar. W. 13. Thow hes sa done, that thyselth thow hes schamit; ROLLAND Seven S. 2388. He thair became so heavie and so dolarous that he nether eit nor drank that had goode degestioun; PITSC. 1. 407/2. DALR. 1. 327/32. In such a sort, that of all sense demude, He long a lifles, senseles statue stoode; MURE Dido & Aeneas 2. 311. The said lord wes so respectife of his credite in that point that ... he tooke suche ane strait ordour with thame that ... nane of thame durst meddle; 1625 Highland P. 3. 319.

(3) In a chambre priuely He held him ... That nane had off him persawing; BARB. 5. 289 (E). It nicht nocht thole the staluart straik That it nocht all to schouderis brak; Alex. 1. 2692. Ib. 163. WYNT. 3. 927. The first Gregore, the quhilk trompit wele with his tromp, that he put away ... all the fals heresyess and heretykes that was in his time; HAY 1. 17/26. Thewis Wysmen 204. Contempl. Sinn. 1048. Sche hed ane croune of gold, hingand and brangland, that it vas lyik to fal doune fra hyr hede to the cald eird; Compl. 68/24. LYND. Meldrum 45. [Their] comming gaif the congregation ane great confort that they marchit fordwart and pat thair men in order; PITSC. 2. 152/29. PITSC. 1. 414/14. If ... I may 3et trauell with the Erle of Argyll to bring him a just acknoledgment of his grait ouersicht and that he may mak such offers of amendiment as may be acceptable; 1621 Highland P. 3. 310. Devoureing fire Flam'd

from His mouth, that coalls therat Wer kindled; MURE Psalmes 18. 27.

c. Introducing a clause of intention or purpose. = In order that.

Also with swa etc. preceding.

Also with repetition of that when the clause of purpose is separated from the clause to which it is subordinate.

(1) That ilke yher the king sal halde a parlement swa that his subiectis be servit of the law; 1398 Acts 1. 211/2. Troy-bk. 1. 23. Sa that thow have na caus to say Thow knew thaim nocht; Ratis R. 120. Sa that nouthar the said Schir Alexander [etc.] be nought the neirar the deede be the miene of the said princes; 1439 Acts 2. 54/2. Euin that the same filthie mariage with Bothwell nicht be accomplischt; BUCH. Detect. (1727) 80. To build the said stone wall ... so that the streit be therby als wyd at the one end of the wall as at the other; 1675 Glasgow B. Rec. 3. 196. Provydeing she keep able servants for that purpose, so that the gardners and others be not prejudged thorow the sloath of her servants; 1700 Aberd. B. Rec. 4. 327.

(2) That 3e in hast hald hyne 3our way, That we may be none tomorn see That 3he quytly withdrawin be; Troy-bk. 1. 51. Syne of thi hand thow syker bee That neuir man may preif one the a taynt; Consail Vys Man 72. I had leuir at myn awn will haiff the, With out cundyt, that I mycht wrokyne be Off thi fals deid; Wall. 6. 902. He that was trublit with the falling evil [etc.] was geldit, that his infeckit blude suld spreid na forthir; BELL. Boece 1. 58. LAUDER Off. Kings 169. SCOTT 1. 15. WIN3ET 2. 17/27. Quhilk he sched on vs abundantlie throw Jesus Christ our Sauour that we, being maid richteous be His grace, suld be airis of eternall lyfe; G. Ball. 5. Thairfoir that this sa

notabil and evident ane document ... suld not with him be buryit ... I have preissit [etc.]; 1573 DAVIDSON Sat. P. 40. 25. Id. Ib. 42. 105. PITSC. 1. 119/34. Ib. 209/34. DALR. 1. 113/22. He was necessitate to do it that he might throw him off himself; 1674 Justiciary Ct. Rec. 2. 288. That there may remaine no discord nor animositie in this burgh, the magistrats and counsell ... hes mutually agreed [etc.]; 1690 Glasgow B. Rec. 3. 477. 1700 Edinb. B. Rec. 12. 258.—Than suld the king graunt lettres of mark aganis the Florentynis, that quhare ever thai mycht be ourtane within the boundis of Fraunce, that thai war arrestit and thair gudis; HAY 1. 208/26. That 3e and I quhilk is 3our weddit wife In time cumming that we may leid our life; ROLLAND Seven S. 6253.

d. Sa that, introducing a conditional clause. = On condition that, provided that.

[Man] may understand all thing that way of resoun may schawe, sa that he will sett his entent and his ernystfull study tharetill [etc.]; HAY 2. 111/22. A modicum is moir for till allow, Sa that gud will be carver at the des, Than thrawin vilt and mony spysit mes; HENR. Fab. 237 (Bann.). He again being anes enterit, wan some of the lordis, whais particulaires he promysed to set fordwart, sa that they wald concur with him; MELVILLE Mem. 312.

e. Clauses of result not introduced by a conj. may be regarded as instances of ellipsis of that and are illustrated here.

Examples of this are much less frequent than those for noun clauses. See sense 12b.

Thai ar sa darf in thar entent Thai dreid nocht Goddis jugment; Thewis Wysmen 370. A littill hoill on sic a wyis maid he All that thay did thair doun he might weill se; Freiris Berw. 177 (B). DUNB. 81. 40. 3it of pepill thair was sic confluence, The

chylde to speik nicht scarce get audience; ROLLAND Seven S. 8100.  
Ib. 6161.

14. Combined enclitically with a conj. as becaus that,  
befor that, eftir that, for that (at, for qwhy that, fra that,  
how that, in sa far that, in sa mekle that, in respect that,  
leist that, or that, quhare that, quhen(euer) that, quhill that,  
quhou(beit) that, sen, syn that, than that, till that, for which  
see the conjunctions concerned.

15. In various other constructions. a. In the correlative  
construction.

Only early instances occur in our collections.

And ay the mar that thai sad that, The fer mar he his strinthis  
gat; Leg. S. 2. 629. The ofter that men luk thaim in, the were  
away fra thaim thai vyne; Ratis R. 1086. Ay the eldar that thow  
bee, The mar the vyce encouerys thé; Ib. 1376. Ay the vysar that  
thai war Thar gudlynes suld be the mare; Ib. 1470. The mar that  
I presyt to wysdome, the farere it fled fra me; Wisd. Sol. 367.  
The Sone of God maid man tholit bitter passioun for thé, the  
mair panfull the tenderar that he wes; Remembr. Passion 541.

b. Relative and conjunctive, in various negative constructions.  
See also NA adv.<sup>2</sup> 2, NANE pron. 4, NE adv.<sup>1</sup> for further examples.  
Thar is na man That he ne will rew a woman than; PARB. 16. 280  
(E). It ma be on na vyse That na thu in medycyne suld be wise;  
Leg. S. 7. 384. Thar is nan so fals a man that he na wyll lawte  
luf; Ratis R. 540.

c. In other constructions.

He the gret iugment suld ta One hym that quha fyrste slane suld  
be; Leg. S. 7. 493. Heyr is one ferlyfull relyk That in no lond

I trow is syk; Troy-bk. 2. 186 (c). Thay sall it by sa deir, perfoy, That thay bocht neuer sa deir ane pray! Alex. 1. 174. And he was maid at all deuys, And sa worthy and worthyer That was to seik outhir neir or far; Ib. 2. 5858. The men off that land dyd honoure To that fygoure, as that it ware A god of mycht; WYNT. 1. 1671. Thaireftir, quhen Ferleg had the space of thrie monethis led a priuat lyfe, nather that without feir of gretter danger, nather could he sie another commodious way to obtaine the kingdome; DALR. 1. 134/35. If thy petition be lawfull, and that thou submit the granting thereof vnfeinedly to the will of God, be sure that ... thou sall ather get thy desire, or else contentment; HUME Precepts 66. So far were they from offering to hinder it that they acted as accomplices; 1673 Justiciary Ct. Rec. 2. 136.

16. In the following use the original function of that is not clear.

And also said to hyr and callit hyr blay ribald missaell lipper hwyr that scho was gif he fand ony of my serwandis thair he suld put four quhynyearis in thame; 1565 Inverness Rec. 1. 128.

THAT KYN, a. [KIN n. 6.] Of that kind.

At the leste one that kyn wyse 3e ma for-sak 3oure gret malice; Leg. S. 11. 331. Herrieing the watters of that kyn of shell fish; 1663 Edinb. B. Rec. 9. 337.

THAT, irreg. var. of AT prep. on the analogy of the rel. prons. that and at. (Only in Leg. S.).

He was clede that al dewice; Leg. S. 7. 763. Al that anys; Ib. 25. 200.

THATS, reduced from that is, as in later English and Scottish colloquial use: see BE v. 7 (4) and 'S. = Who are.

God abhorris all wickit men thats gifin to wickitnes; MAXWALL Commonpl. Bk. fol. 17a. Happy they thats win cleanly throw the

storm since the year sixty; 1682 PEDEFN Lords Trumpet 21.

At, Att, rel. pron. [North. and midl. ME. at : cf ON. at in same use, but perhaps merely or in part a shortened var. of THAT. Also common in north. ME. in 14 - 15th c., after which it becomes uncommon in Eng. as well as in Sc. use. But common in mod. Sc. and north. Eng. dialect speech.]

1. As compound rel or by ellipsis of an antecedent pronoun: That which, what, one that, those who.

Syne sa lytill a thyng and at vs thynk resonable and profytable; c 1390 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 20. Fra he wist at hyr wil was; Leg. S. 31. 352. His part is bot at resone wyll; Ratis R. 329. He suld pay at (W. that at) he awcht; WYNT. 5. 509. Thai set nocht by this warldis gud Bot at may suffice for claitis and fud; Thewis Wysmen 274. Thai tak in thank at God wyl send; Ib. 206. And with ill men gif that thou beis, How suld thou leir bot at thow seis; Consail Wys Man 16. For stelars only thevis are nocht Bot als at wald stell and thai mocht; Ib. 296. To do at he hycht to do; 1488 Lanark B. Rec. 4. I am at I am; IRLAND Mir. 1. 31/22. And at (R. that) I say imprentis in your thocht; DOUG. 8. 7. 157. Doand at was in him till haif infekkit all the toune; 1530 Edinb. B. Rec. 2. 36.

2. As simple relative pron. with reference to personal antecedents: Who, that. In restrictive use = THAT 6.

With a. pronoun and b. noun antecedent.

a. Gyfand ... spek till othir war dum; Leg. S. Prol. 122. A party of thaim at duellis upolande; Acts 1. 338/2. The buchor sal restor him his scathes at the bestis aucht; Burgh Laws c. 55 (A). We ar thai at wald at gud accord war betwex yhu and hym; 1401 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 380. And gif ony keip or persayvis ony

schath aperand to the tovne, or ony at duells in it; 1412 Ib. 389. He wes the fyrst at (E. & W. that) schot; WYNT. 1. 197. He was the first at gart ... musyke fande; Ib. 1. 210. Ib. 3. 447. Ib. 720. Ib. 5. 3699. Fore wysdome luvis al at it lovis; Thewis Wysman 43. Ib. 340.

b. Al the bischapis at thar wes; Leg. S. 9. 294. Thai sal ask thar almus of men at cumis inwart & outwart; Burgh Laws c. 48 (A). To the colyair at socht the collhewcht; 1503 Lanark B. Rec. 13. Thynk on the haly martyris at (R. that) ar went; DOUG. 11. Prol. 106. Ony sanctis at are departet; 1559 St. A. Kirk S. 17.

3. With reference to non-personal antecedents. With a. pronoun and b. noun antecedent.

a. (1) That at thai drede to do; BARB. 2. 325. He wald fayn that end var maid Of that at he begonnyn had; Ib. 8. 6. Takand that at resoun will; 1381 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 4. It at I call our-mekile thing Is outrag, our-gret zarnyng Als weil to do that suld nocht bee As it at resone gevis to thé; Ratis R. 293. Leifful is eik tha pepill fortill hait, And schaw furth planely al at (v.rr. that) euer I wait; DOUG. 2. 3. 28.

(2) Fre [liking] to leyve, or do That at hys hart hym drawis to; BARB. 1. 248.

b. (1) The quhilk ar now in my handis or at I may haf eftyr the decese of my moder; Reg. Great S. 2. 43. Of the cause before sayde at thai put in myne ordenans; 1385 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 7. In forme at eftre followis; 1388 Antiqu. Aberd. & B. 3. 294. Ovre lord the kyng sall resayve all resignasyovnyis at the sayde Dame Izabell lykys to mak; 1397 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 34. And as salt sesonis all, The hartis at one Crist will cale; ~~And has (= as) god gaff thame sic mycht At thai had haile powere and slycht To confounde the fend, our fa;~~ Leg. S. Prol. 111. The best wise at thai may; Ship Laws c. 4 (A). All the landis tenementis and byggynnis at he has in the said towne of Edynburgh; 1418 Liber



Melros 2. 502. The sewynten day Off that moneth at we call May; WYNT. 1. 388. The thyng at wes determynyt befor me; 1428 Liber Melros 2. 519. Ib. Sum gud verkis at thai haf vrocht; Thewis Wysmen 217. Ib. 333. Before the tyme at king Eduuard it fand; Wall. 1. 127. The saim tyme at the King wes in Fyfe; 1488 Treas. Acc. 1. 99. The mark-stane att standis att the sowith wast end of Meissegere; 1509 Rec. Earld. Orkney 82. The gait at passis to the Cawsayend; 1547 Reg. Cupar A. 2. 45. Allis fresche as the first houre at it was burieit; PITSC. 1. 61/8. Ne warks at is begun in ony of thir dais; 1579 Black Bk. Taymouth 142.

(2) This tyme at (E.W. that) I off telle; WYNT. 1. 303. About twa pyllarys than, but let, At (C that) that hows was hale on sete; Ib. 3. 470.

4. As simple relative pron. with reference to personal antecedents. In descriptive use, = THAT 7, QUHILK 8.

And God, at is of mekill mycht, Of this warld callit thame the lichte; Leg. S. Prol. 128. Sin eftir can Crist appere To Petir, at wes in sic were; Ib. 1. 318. Gog and Magog, at (C.W. that) felown wes; WYNT. 1. 583. To Petyr, at denyd hyme, to Paul at persewyt hyme; Cr. Deyng (S.T.S.) 104.

5. Used in place of that, passing into demonstrative, in the phrase at is, at ar.

Thu art Petir, at is, oure stane, To byg myn wark one haff I tane; Leg. S. 1. 13. Honorable men, at ar to saye, Schir Jhone Campbell and Jhone Allanson; 1534 Thanes of Cawdor 161. Twa termes in the yeire, at is to say, Vitsonday and Mertimes; 1537 Liber Dryburgh 281.

6. Used after QUHAT, QUHAR, QUHEN, QUHILK, QUHAM, q.v.

QUHICH(E, a. and pron. Also: qwhich, quiche, quisch, quwiche; quhitch(e, quitch; vich, which; wi(s)che, which(e, whitch; quhuich, huyche; qwicke. [ME. and e.m.E. whiche, whuche, ME. hwich, hwuch, early hwilch, hwulch; adopted from Eng. in place of QUHILK.]

In the modern editions no doubt frequently representing the abbreviations q<sup>ch</sup>, w<sup>ch</sup>. = QUHILK pron. and a., in various uses.  
a. interrog. b. relative adj. c. relative pron.

a. (1) I vil not say bot braggand Forguson, Vich halflang suord sould clame to this degrie? 1581 Sat. P. 44. 188.

(2) Suppose the solids subtilis ay restrantis, Which is the maist, my maister, Ye may mene; MONTG. Son. 56. 10.

b. (1) In the witness of the wische thinges ... hes set thair signets; 1384 Acts 1. 350/1. Troy-bk. 2. 377. For the quhitche cause we haue appointit tuo randvouses, ... on Woddinsdaye nixt; 1644 Wemyss Corr. 90. ... assaulted Mr. James Wallace, ... for the qch deed he ... is to be banished this countray; 1681 Orkney Antiq. Soc. 7. 47.

(2) He causit an talyeo<sup>r</sup> turne and mak it Into wich mail; 1584 SEMPILL Sat. P. 45. 568. Of which consideration ... ; FWLER 2. 158/13. ... ffor quiche end ... ; 1638 Dunbarton B. Rec. 55. Quhitch Iust & Lauchfull [debts] of myne ... ; 1667 Edinb. Test. MS. 73. 121b.

c. (1) And well yow wot, in thyne allegians Ful many Is, the wich haith sufficians Of euery thing that longith to ther ned; Lanc. 1784.

(2) Quhat sal happen me Whiche may requite my love; FWLER 1. 144/10. It wer invalude because he culd dispone no moir nor that quhich wes his awin; 1630 Reg. Privy C. 3. 2 Ser. 656. Some others said that that quhich was lurking, viz. separation, had now appeared; 1651 Rec. Kirk Scotl. 628. They which inhabite

the high hills towards the north ... ; IRVINE Nomenclatura 122.

(3) That prence which sal want this knaulege; FOWLER 2. 108/33.

(4) ... all the prophesies quhiche war spokin of him; PITSC. 2. 66. Receaue ... The bow, the schafte, ... Once quhich I bruick'd; MURE Misc. P. 2. 41. Quhich he can schaw be four or fyve takis wuhich he hes to schaw; 1624 Haddington Corr. 144. MURE Son. 2. 2. 6. 1632 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 352. 1632 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 360. All forfeitures, escheits simple or of lyfrent, ... quhich heirtfoir ... fell to the King; 1654 Aberd. B. Rec. 4. 142. ... any pamphlets or little books quhich the petitioner can afford; 1667 Aberd. B. Rec. 2456. ... all mener of boats ... quhuich might [etc.]; 1689 Acts 12. 68/1.

(5) The harne with which she lined hir hangings; 1674 LAUDER Jrn. 274. The infectione quhich the E. of Erroll's governour was attact'd with; 1684 Glamis Bk. Record 16.

(6) To the glorie of his name quhich in heavin is; PITSC. 1. 5/15.

(7) I Am he the quhich that sett no thing thareby; Quare Jel. 157. Of thaim the quhich that is discret & wys; Lanc. 185. ... that he mycht resting fynde Of It, the wich that occupied his mynde; Lanc. 420. Ib. 2314.

(8) This lusty Maii, the quhich all tender flouris By nature murisith with hir hote schouris; Quare Jel.  
The knycht, the wich in to hir keping vas, Sche had commandit to hir cussynece; Lanc. 2799.

(9) The grit lordis of Grew Quhich <sup>[lh. e.M. quhich]</sup> set thair hairt ... Thair faderis steppis justly to persew; HENR. Orph. 18 (B). As did the poettis ... quhich maid thair prayeris to goddis abusit; PITSC. 1. 4. He hath fyve small sicklie children quhich he is unable to mantein; 1669 Edinb. B. Rec. 10. 57.

(10) ... Sauf vertew only and worschip wich abidith With them;

Lanc. 1800. The fast was kept which was interrupted the preceding day, be respect of the common enemy; 1645 Sc. N. & Q. 1 Ser. 12. 60. Ane corbie stone, which is long lyik ane lint-whyte egg and transparent; 1655 Wemyss Chart. 242. ... we have ane discharge ... on sex pund 17 sh. 6 d. ... which give in; 1676 Aberd. Council Lett. 45.

(11) A boke ... Off which the name is clepit ... Boece; Kingis Q. 3. Lanc. 46. I fell in quenchles fyre, In which alace I boyle but mercie or retourne; MURE Misc. P. 4. 9. Few vords ... [etc.] To which vinds, ... did leane their eare; DRUMMOND 2. 261/132. Thair was due ... then 49 lb 15<sup>s</sup> from which deduce the said tuo years rent; 1684 Wamphray Baron Ct. 26 April. ... ane intack in the easter wall by which the raine enters the wall; 1690 Fraser P. 268.

(12) I am earnest to know of your velfare, ... which I am glaid to hear of; 1629 Haddington Corr. 157.

(13) ... A lady, which that was rycht wele besene; Quare Jel. 34.

(14) The knyght ... Sche had commandit to his cussynce, With cherist hymne upon his best manere; Lanc. 2801. ... his servants, which are rather good or evill, ... according to the wosdome of the prince; FOWLER 1. 148/6.

(15) ... "ane letter inclosed from Ester Wemes which I haif not resavit; 1584 Cal. Sc. P. 7. 57. I fand thaim in heart contentit with our forms which, at the first, seemit vncouth to thaim; 1612 Maxwell Mem. 2. 56. That I may haif your company ... which I esteeme more of nor any vther thing; c 1613 Haddington Corr. 124. ... Upon soe necessarie a warke which as it is for the honor of the countrie, soe may it fall out to be for the saiftie of manye people; 1617 Aberd. Council Lett. 151. ... (except the

lettir quhich is holdine waird); 1643 Black Bk. Taymouth 97.  
 With the soumes quhich salbe mad up; 1653 Lanark B. Rec. 150.  
 Take nothing but quhat is your dew, quhich ye know is six hundred  
 pound Scottis; 1662 Red. Bk. Menteith 2. 167. Robert Spenc ...  
 his giuen in his acount wich extandis to [£65 12.]; 1684 Cupar  
 Trades 8 Oct. Quhich; 1696 Minnigaff Par. Rec. 15.

(16) ... and the expenssis of all quhich to be allowit in his  
 accompts; 1682 Aberd. B. Rec. 302.

(17) The quwiche till zow, ... I commit myne ful powir; 1505  
Stirlings of Keir 281. The whitch ... I moir desayre then my  
 lyf; 1627 Fam. Innes 215.

(18) Also they saw the captane and tuo wther in the fire burnand  
 whiche was werie dollarous and feirfull unto them; PITSC. 1. 188.  
 ... wich movis me to thinke that my lettres neuer came to youre  
 hands; 1591 Lett. Jas. VI to Eliz. 68. I did obey your comanddis  
 in kepping ane cold generall wyssitt huyche was moir as my dew or  
 dewtie; 1629 Fam. Innes 217.

(19) [... For quhich as tho coude I no better wyle, Bot etc. ;  
Kingis Q. & 2.] For quhiche he hes remembrit me to speik; 1613  
Maxwell Mem. 2. 65.

(20) ... quitch being done; 1619 Conv. Burghs 3. 88. ... whiche  
 being imported; 1632 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 355.

(21) He hyred for his supplie the Orsins and Vitelliens, quhich  
 eftirward in the handling of his affairs discovering there  
 subtiliteis [sic] and double faith, he destroyed thame; FOWLER  
 2. 104/13.

(22) Wharfor zhe wich that princes ben y-knawith; Lanc. 1812.

(QUHICH -), WHICH-IN, rel. phr. = In which.- Hys tratoury, which-in  
 he was norysshed w; Troy-bk. 2. 386.

QUHILK(E, pron. and a. Also: quhylk, qwhilk(e), qwhylk;  
qhuilk, qhuylk, qhwylyk, qhylyk; q(u)ilk, quylk, qwilk(e), qwylyk;  
qvylyk(e); quhilque; whilk(e), whilk; quelk, queilk; quholk.  
 [North ME quilk (Cursor M), quelk (c 1375), quhylk (14th c.),  
 midl. and south. whilch, whulch, later hwich, which etc.,  
 OE. hwilc, hwylc, hwelc, interrog. adj.]

In the modern editions no doubt frequently representing the  
 abbreviations q<sup>lk</sup>, q<sup>k</sup>, qu<sup>lk</sup>, q<sup>lke</sup>, or q<sup>ilk</sup>.

I. In interrogative use, requiring a choice or a specification  
 to be made. 1. adj.: Which, what (person, thing, or group of  
 persons or things). In a. direct and b. indirect speech.

a. Quhilk place is this, my frend, quod he; DOUG. 1. 7. 73.  
 To quhilk other fortres sall we speir? Ib. 2. 6. 52. Ib. 10.  
 11. 171.

b. In quhilk place of thire thre He wes, 3e sal nocht wit fore  
 me; Leg. S. 33. 32. I sal quod the angel tel the On quhilk men the  
 feynd has pouste; 14.. Edinb. Univ. MS. La. 318/Div. 2. Wes nane  
 sa sutell couth se Quhilk gome suld gouern the gre; Gol. & Gaw.  
 698. Than said I : Father, gyf 3e can, Quhilk four bene thay,  
 schaw me, I pray 3ow; LYND. Mon. 1983. Trow 3e to ly lurk and do  
 na mair To sie qilk syid sall haue the victorie; MAITLAND Maitl. F.  
 18. 26. Thrie grait lights! ... (of quhilk sort I wat nocht giff  
 ther was manie scores in all Christiandome for all sort of  
 lerning); MELVILL 139.

2. pron. Which person or thing or group? Which one or ones  
 of a pair or number? (Requiring a choice or specification). In  
 a. direct and b. indirect speech.

Also quhilk that.

a. Quhilk is he ... That thi bowrche wyll thare-off be; WYNT.  
 5. 1130. Ib. 7. 1535. Quha was farest, or fowlest, of ws thre?  
 Or quhilk of ws of kin was gentillar? HENR. 3. 157/44 (B).

Quhilk of our hard poweris wrocht sic thyng? DOUG. 10. 2. 29.  
Ib. 6. 5. 96. WIN3ET 2. 23/5. To quhilk of the heavines was  
 the apostels lifted? 1580 Cath. Tr. 45/21. Quhilk is the first  
 [of two things] ... Quhilk is the secound? S. Leith Rec. 2.  
 280/1.

b. (1) [They] gud tent suld ta, Quhilk of thame had of help  
 mister; BARB. 11. 452. Ib. 1. 77. "Wemane, awysis 3ow quhilk  
 of thyre twa 3e wil tak nov;" Leg. S. 20. 242. Alex. 1. 3164.  
Emynedus ... asked quhilk was Gaudefere; Ib. 2. 3298. Dyomedes  
 byrdes ... gud knowlege haue Quhilk is a man of Latyn land Besyd  
 a Grek; Troy-bk. 1. 4. Ib. 2. 1929. WYNT. 5. 685. He gert  
 inqueyre Off all tha men that wyth him were Quhilk luffit  
 peramourys; Ib. 8. 6718. 3it sal I ken thé' quhilk ar thay;  
Ratis R. 119. Smelinge ... makis the knowleginge quhilk is weil-  
 smeland suet odore and quhilk is stinkand aire vnpure; Ib. 155-6.  
 Thai suld ... determane lely qwhilk of the said parties has ful  
 richt; 1425 Soc. Ant. 2. 386. Quhilk that happynit the lak,  
 Couth na leid say; Gol. & Gaw. 919. Seven S. 2672. Quhat maner  
 man, or quhilk of goddis, lat se, To move batale constrenyt hes  
 Ene; DOUG. 10. 2. 7. Thir two brethir ... kest cavillis ...  
 quhilk of thame suld kiss thare moder first; BELL. Livy 1. 121/16.  
 I vait nocht ... quhilk of them suld preffer vthirs in variance;  
Compl. 140/7. ROLLAND Seven S. 1784. PITSC. 1. 154/16.

(2) Afoir I declare quhilkes ar proper to Scotland, I wil [etc.] ;  
DALR. 1. 2/13. Nathir of vthir things will I make any mentione,  
 quhilkes ar mair commoune to the hail Ile, bot will explicat mair  
 at lairge quhilkes to Scotland ar proper; Ib. 8/29.

II. As compound relative in indefinite or generalised use.

3. adj. Whichever (one or ones).

Ane band was maid betuix Romanis and Albanis under thir ferme  
 condicionis: off quhilk peple the ciêtezanis war wictorius that

samyn people sal regne [etc.]; BELL. Livy l. 251.

4. pron. Whichever person or group of persons of two or more (persons or groups). Also b. Whichever (of two or more alternative courses of action).

With and without that or at following.

(1) I may haue spekyng with quhilk of thaim that yhe will send; 1400 Red Bk. Menteith l. 170. And quhilk of the forspekaris that [etc.] ... sall pay v. lib. to the king; 1455 Acts 2. 43/2.

To bring ... the said Rentale to the said day quhilk of thaim that has it; 1478 Acta Conc. l. 14/1. 1480 Ib. 71/2. 1531 Edinb. B. Rec. 2. 45. Quhilk of the saidis parteis at faillis to vtheris ... sall pay [etc.]; c 1532 Breadalbane Doc. No. 43.

(2) That quhilk of us happinis to be warnit sal comper; 1476 Reg. Great S. 310/2. For quhilk of thaim is mansuorn sal have thre enemys aganys thaim; Loutfut MS. 2b. Cheis him, he said, quhilk of thame he had lever, ... with him in battell go; STEWART 39,362.

b. How wourschipful Wavane had wonnin him ... To wirk him wandreth or wough, quhilk war his will; Gol. & Gaw. 1199. He sall ... be deliuerit in evin handis or ellis in the Wardanis handis at the will of the parteis quhilk thai had levir; Harl. MS. 4700 260a.

III. As compound relative pron. in definite sense (or with ellipsis of the antecedent). 5. That which; also, those whom; what.

(1) Syne in that breth oft-tyme thai brew Quhilk eftirwart ful sare thai rew; Consail Vys Man 46. I haiff no land bot quhilk the king gaiff me; Wall. 11. 87. Thow wald I did quhilk is our hye a myss; Ib. 478. To do be slicht and polecye quhilk he mycht nocht be force; Boece 6. 3. 190. Now monarchies ather ar



hereditaire or newe, vncouthe, and quhilk haith not bene sene afore; FOWLER 2. 71/11. A word impersonal is q<sup>lk</sup> in al formes of speach keeps one face; HUME Orthog. 32.

(2) Na men he tuk bot quhilk he hydder brocht; Wall. 11. 321.

IV. The simple relative uses. 6. adj. The quhilk and, espec. in later use, quhilk. In resumptive use, referring back to something already specified or implied in the context.

Sometimes inflected when qualifying plural, and occas. also singular, nouns.

Referring a. to things and b., much less freq., to persons.

a. uninfl. (1) The forsayde Jon askyt me wes that the conclucyoun of myne ordenans to the qwhylyk askyng I ... answeryt that ... yha; 1385 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 7. Qwhylyk; 1387 Edinb. Chart. (1871) 35. The forest of Jeddeworth, the whilke foreste and enhabitans therein sal be comprehendit in the trewes forsaid; 1386 Rot. Scot. 2. 85/2. The qwylke forsayd personis has eyvynly departit tham in tua, and in the wetnes of the qwilke thyng [etc.]; 1388 Banff Chart. 22. The qwilk; 1390-1 Acts 1. 217/1. In the wytnes of the qvylk thing; 1397 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 34. The qwhilke crye made, ilke schiref sal [etc.]; 1397 Acts 1. 208/1. "Go zhe And ... kendile gret lyght, Of the quhilk lyght kendlit [etc.]" ; Troy-bk. 2. 477. Ib. 1799. The qhwhylyk; 1400 Maxwell Mem. 1. 138. For the quilk request he has delyuerit thaim frely at this tym; 1401 Aberd. B. Rec. (S.H.S.) 210. For the qwilk supponale [etc.]; 1405 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 3. 200. 1407 Bk. Carlawerock 2. 418. The annuale aucht to the kirk of Andirstoun, the qwilk annuale is a chaldir of mele; 1412 Melville Chart. 18. 1422 Stirlings of Keir 208. The quhilk gaule sall contene in brede and thickness thre fute; 1425 Soc. Ant. 2. 386. The qwylke assyse was thir personis [etc.]; 1425 Liber Melros 544. 1428 Ib. 519. The qwylk; 1432 Ayr B. Ct. The qilk day Tho [ma]s Greyff

swer the ath to be leyl & trw to the Kyng; 1438 Ib. In witnes of the quhilk thing; c 1439 Cop. St. A. 177. The quhilk Monounday; 1440 Aberd. B. Rec. l. 394. 1443 Reg. Great S. 86/2. Of the quhilk lettir, ... the said bischop askyt an instrument; 1446 Reg. Episc. Brechin l. 105. 1454-5 Edinb. Chart. 79. A labourare ... broddit his ox with a scharp brod, the quhilk ox spak ... quhy broddis thou me? HAY l. 64/28. Ib. 60/21. Ib. 84/34. [The shot] farrar in vpoun thair vangarde spred The quhilk vangard ane duk Betin led; Alex. (Taym.) 1376-8. 1462 Paterson Ayr & Wigton 3. 340. The quhilk our teirs extendis 3erly till viij markis; 1473 Laing Chart. 43. A tenement liand in the burghe of Kirkau ... the quhilk tenement wes gevin [etc.]; 1488 Rec. Earld. Orkney 332. The quhilk opinioune apperandly Arestotill held; IRLAND Mir. l. 31/3. The Riall sporting of the ches ... of the quhilk gentill sport ingenyous; Bk. Chess 39. For the quhilke crime he put him in the baillies wil; 1507 Edinb. B. Ct. Bk. 29. Helene Ness gaff the said gyfft to Schir Jhone Stewart, the quhilk gyfft Schir Jhone sall bruk; 1507-8 Rec. Earld. Orkney 80. In witnes of the qwholk thing; ... a thousand fyf hwnder and alewyn yeiris; 1511 Wemyss Chart. 129. DOUG. 8. 7. 111. 1515 Fife Sheriff Ct. 15. 1520 Wemyss Chart. 144. Jhone Achesone gaif our all his clame, ... in andto ane ryg of his ... the quhilk rig Robert Thomsone, ... hes in vodset; 1531-2 Selkirk B. Ct. 159b (8 Mar.). Boece 5. 3. 169. I grant me ane weman of the quhilk kynd I cannocht denude me; ABELL 23b. The quhilque day ... Gavin archbishop of Glasgow ... being present in parliament; 1542 Glasgow B. Rec. 559. Within the quhilk bulget was contenit this geir following; 1546 Aberd. B. Rec. l. 238. WIN3ET l. 3/19. Ib. 27/35. BUCH. Detect. (1727) 107. The quhilk argument is sa cleir and manifest; 1581 BURNE Cath. Tract. 126/5. 1585 Inverness Rec. l. 303. Sen the quhilk tyme that mater hes sleiped till now; 1607 Facs. Nat. MSS. 3. 87. The quhilk day ar

nominat [etc.] ; 1612 Orkney & Shetl. Ct. Bk. 30th July. The said ... of the quhilk hous; 1615 Aberd. B. Rec. 2. 322. The qlk day; 1655 Stitchill Baron Ct. R.l. The whilk day thomas merten is (m) entired gorne man and is payed his dows 18 of Setember 1691; 1691 Crail Squaremen 2.

(2) The qhuylk toftis haldis of lenthe achtene fal lang and thertene of brede; 1388 Banff Chart. 22. The qwilk lettres; 1389 Liber Melros 449. The qwhilk skathis; 1405 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 59. In to the whilke landys; 1413 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 4. 643. Of the quhilk sevin synnis; HAY 2. 55/35. Bk. Chess 2018. The quhilk xv. ellis cost vi li. ii s.gs.; 1503 Halyb. 270. Gau 3/12. Off the quhilk demandis ... the xxv day of Julij ... wes assignit ... to ressaue ane ansuer ... to the whilk day the maist pairt of the nobilitie wes writtin for; 1572-5 Diurn. Occurr. 145. At the quhilk wordis the great bisschope kendelit sua in a raige of foul flyting; MELVILL 718.

(3) The dome of qwhilk decrete the forsayde Sir Patrick ... graciously deferryt; 1385 3rd Rep. Hist. MSS. App. 410/2. In witnes of qwhilk thing ... we haif set oure seal; 1408 Chart. (Reg. H.) No. 221. Be the occasioun of whilk withdrawing of liberte fra hir consauit griefe and displeasance; 1439 Acts 2. 54/2. Considering that whilk thing was done of gude zele; 1439 Ib. In hell of corporale fyre Is huge heit Quhilk fyre ... sall Indure; Contempl. Sinn. 1226. 1505-6 Peebles B. Rec. 34. Quholk daye it is assigned will scott till acquhit hym lachfully; 1507 Dumfries B. Ct. (1 Dec.) 2a. The devill ... maid thame harlottis agane ... Quhilk style to kepe thai had fer leuer; DUNB. 27. 95 (Asl.). Lat ws to erd haue The corpsys of our fallowys onbegrave, Quhilk only honour is haldyn in daynte At Acheron; DOUG. 11. 1. 55. 1521 Fife Sheriff Ct. 211. Boece 2. 4. 89b. He was ane stout man and ane strang, Quhilk oist

[sc. the Inglis] wald, with his conduct, gang Outthrow the greit Armie of France; LYND. Meldrum 268. Quhilk vj lib. wes left tham in legasse; 1558 Inverness Rec. 1. 27. Aganist quhilk place war bent aucht cannounis; KNOX 2. 60. [He] ingerit himself to offer the byrnt sacrifice of the alter of God, to quhilk office he wes not callit; WIN3EPT 1. 21/16. Ib. 29/14. Ib. 2. 32/26. Quhilk distinction of libelling or nocht libelling of the sumondis it is referrit to the arbitrimnt of the iudge; Instil. Court Sess. 26a. In the schip of James Shevis ... quilk schip in his cuming till Scotland wes troublit be storme; 1570 Smit Bronnen 2. 1012. 1573 Edinb. B. Rec. 4. 5. PITSC. 2. 117/10. Whilk accusation together with our answers is truely set down in writ; 1585 Warrender P. 177. Quhilk; 1595 Reg. Great S. 90/2. DALR. 1. 1. So soone after as scho reveillit it scho died, quhilk death was wrought be your deid; 1633 Orkney Witch Trial in Reg. Privy C. 2 Ser. 5. 553. The partition wall of St Geill's kirk, ... whilk wall had been builded fifty yeares before; ROW 369. Exceptand fourtein kings foot towards the toun wall quhilk foote contening eleven inches and ane halfe; 1657 Moses Bundles, Misc. P. MS. (Edinb. City Chambers), Bundle 39, No. 1642. *Quhilk same*; 1674 Kirkcudbr. B. Rec. MS. 9 June.

(4) Whilk lands lyis in the saide burgh; 1425 Soc. Ant. 2. 386. For to haf ressauit ... twelf pundis ... quhilk twelf pundis [etc.]; 1439 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 3. 143. STEWART 25,902. Thocht all quhilk argumentis, ... faillit; BUCH. Detect. (1727) 80. Quhilk infirmityes notwithstanding sal na way preiudge thair saluation; FOWLER 2. 39/3. 1593 Grant Chart. 294.

Inflected (1) Of the qwhilkes erledom and lordship the said Schir Malcolms wyf is verray ... ayre; 1391 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 4. 163. The qwhilkis commissions ar interchangit; 1397 Slater

Early Sc. Texts No. 35. 1397 Acts 1. 208/2. 1398 Ib. 210/2. To the quilkis trewys mare sekirly to be kept; 1405 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 58. The qwhilkis Indentours; 1418 Liber Melros 502. Qwhylkis; Ib. In witnes of the quhilkis thyngis; 1438 Ayr Friars Pr. Chart. 49. The quhilkis twa thingis makis all the gudenens of the felde in bataill; HAY 1. 112/13. 1477 Reg. Episc. Brechin 1. 200. 1482 Reg. Great S. 326/1. Of the quhilkis landis the said William wes in liferent; 1494 Acta Conc. 1. 361/2. 1500 Edinb. B. Rec. 81. The quilkis thre dayis being runnyn; 1502 Acta Conc. 3. 177. The quhilkis wordis befor said; 1527-28 Selkirk B. Ct. fol. 130a. 1542 Acts 2. 417/2. Vpone the quhilkis refusis ... m<sup>r</sup> Johne raquirit instrument; 1587 Prot. Bk. J. Inglis 4 May. With the quhilkis hail taxatioun and sowmis abonespecifiet; 1590 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 51. For the whilks causes; 1668 Culross 2. 161.

(2) In witnes of the qwhilkis thing I hafe put to my seale; 1399 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 41.

(3) Qwhilkis forsaide landis; 1418 Liber Melros 2. 502. Of quhilkis gudis; HAY 2. 80/1. 1492 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 2. 110. Qwylkis foresutht myle & croft; 1497-8 Newbattle Coll., Somerville (Reg. H.). j<sup>m</sup> scheip, 3ouis, scheip and wedderis ... quhilkis gudis etc.; 1517 Grant Chart. 63. Quhilkys statutis ... to be brukyt and josyt; 1531 Edinb. B. Rec. 2. 55. 1579 Acts 3. 180/2. Rhetorique and dialectique, quhilkis airtis I profess not; JAMES VI Poems 1. 68/36. Except the discharge and acquittance ... whilks acquittances [etc.]; c 1603 Sc. Hist. Rev. 40. 111. Quhilkis thingis I think sould not heawe beine done if [etc.]; 1611 Reg. Panmure 1. 28. BISSET 1. 240/15. Quhilkis visionis the people thocht to be prodigious tokenis; SPALDING 2. 232.

b. Uninfl. (1) The whilk forestar sall frely haff of land;

1388 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 3. 294. The quhilk Anchemolus was that ilk ... Defowlyt hys faderis bed incestunsly; DOUG. 10. 7. 67.

1554 Misc. Bann. C. 3. 78.

(2) The qhuyilk men the gret ath swere that [etc.]; 1388 Bamff Chart. 21. The quhilke foure layd the lande wyth lyne [etc.]; 1388 Ib. 22. The qwilke foure persounis avisitly concordit; c 1400 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 53. The qwhelk men sall profe [etc.]; Acts 1. 356/2. The quhilk barnis thai slew all halely; HAY 1. 58/16. Ib. 267/8. The quhilk sancts; 1588 KING Cat. 33.

(3) He sal bring thaim to the schireff of the schire quhilk schireff sal ... kepe thaim in souuerte; 1487 Acts 2. 177/1. Quhilk Christell ... nicht nocht brouk [etc.]; MAITLAND Ho. Seytoun 18.

(4) The names of quhilk fyftein advocatiis ...; 1604 Acts Sederunt 37. The tua Frenchemen had appointed vther tua ... quhilk tua ... leichted aff ther horse; c 1610 MELVILLE Mem. 13.

Inflected (1) The qwhilkis persones sal be chosyn; 1398 Acts 1. 210/2. Off the quhilkis lippir sum hes speciall freindis ... quha resauis thame; 1582 Glasgow B. Rec. 1. 93.

(2) Quhilkis personis ar to say, Henry Gariocht, Andro Leslye [etc.]; 1509 Rec. Earld. Orkney 84. 1559 Edinb. B. Rec. 3. 32. Quha ... leidis ... women ladin with sin, quhilkis women ar led with sindry lustis; WIN3ET 2. 28/23.

c. Also in correlative use. - In the quhilk tyme that Romanis war at hereschip in Brigancia; Boece 4. 10. 140b.

7. Pron. In restrictive use. Introducing a clause which is necessary to complete the sense of the antecedent by restricting or defining its possible range of reference.

Sometimes inflected in plural and occas. (erroneously) in singular

use.

a. With pron. antecedent, of persons and things, as subject or object of a verb.

For further examples of that quhilk see THAT 1b.

Uninfl. (1) Thus endit he the quhilk menswoir alhallowis. Syne erdit wes; STEWART 40,627. He lowsit thame, the quhilk wes thrall; LYND. Mon. 1497. Now wander and wa be to thame all thair lyvis, The quhilk ar maryit with sic vnhappy wyvis; LYND. Prol. 96. In Christ tha byde nocht ... The quhilk ... Dois nocht imbrace his word [etc.]; LAUDER Minor P. 1. 52.

(2) Of that quhilk Caulus said; Alex. 2. 7527. Quhat it was in liknes of Faudoun Quhilk brocht his men to suddand confusioun; Wall. 5. 219. Throu helpe of him quhilk deit on the tre; KENNEDY Pass. Christ 52. He quhilk passit dwne he is the same quhilk passit vp abwne; GAU 49/30. He sal cum and dume thayme quhilk thane sal be liffand; Ib. 51/35. ... sayand, Quhair is he quhilk is borne Kyng of Jowis? 1558 Q. Kennedy Tractive 135. WINJET 1. 51. Ib. 59/4. To preche ... ony thing to ... Catholiks, by it quhilk thai hef resaut, etc.; Ib. 2. 31/10. Vnles the Spirit of the lord Jesus quicken that quhilk is dead, he beginnis to hait that quhilk before he loued; 1567 Conf. Faith in Acts (1597) 2. 5. That thay quhilk had murtherit a King, wald spair him that suld disclois the Murtherer; BUCH. Detect. (1727) 83. Les nor that be restorit whilk is tane away; HAMILTON Facile Tr. in Cath. Tr. (S.T.S.) 234/22. Manie man dois lack that quhilk he wald have in his pack; CARMICHAEL Prov. 1125. We avowe that quhilk we knaw; HUME Orthog. 31/1. All that quhilk is writtin; a 1630 South Leith Rec. 2. 282/2. If all be trew quhilk was reported; 1637 Roths Affairs Kirk 200. For selling of that quhilk schoe had then amongst hir handis; 1656 Glasgow B. Rec.

2. 346.

(3) Mony vthirris quhilk war apou the forsaid assis togyddir; 1428 Liber Melros 2. 519. Thai quhilk bene gendrit of goddis; DOUG. 6. 2. 111. Thay quhilk sais to thair broder wordis of ir; GAU 15/12. Ib. 12/27. To thame quhilk hes the realme in gouernance; LYND. Mon. 24. Ib. 2704. Ib. 5621. Concessiue conjunctiounes ar they quhilk grant somquhat to quhilk the latter sentence did or would withstand; Rudiments fol. 30a.

Inflected (1) Thai aw to be determynde outane tha the quhilkis pertenyis to the kyng; Bute MS. fol. 154.

(2) Al thai quhilkis ar destitut; Acts 1. 12/2. With mony othir quhilkis warrayd the inymys of the faith; HAY 1. 17/6. DOUG. 12. 10. 64. To let thaim abid at hame, quhilkis has na knaulege [etc.]; 1531 Crim. Trials 1. 1. 155. Those quhilks come of Sethis blude, ... Suld nocht [etc.]; LYND. Mon. 1200. Thay of greiter gre Quhilkis ar vplyftit into Authoritie; ROLLAND Seven S. 928. For sum ar quhilkis fra hand aluterlie blawis away; WIN3ET 2. 53/9. 1566 Oliphants 101. That ye and euere ane of yow quhilkis hes intronmettit of the saidis crops; 1568 Liber Coll. Glasg. 83. Vnto those, quhilks zit [etc.]; FOWLER 2. 27/26.

b. With possess. pron. antecedent, as subject or object of a verb.

Our souerane of Scotland his armes to knawe, Quhilk sall be lord ... Our braid Brettane; Howlat 374. Because he mariit without his consent quhilk is his ourlord; 1482-3 Acta Conc. 106.

With noun antecedent, as subject or object of a verb, in c. personal and d. non-personal use.

Examples of the quhilk(is) after 1500 are rare in this use, apparently occurring only in verse and at a distance from the antecedent.

c. Uninfl. (1) Se 3one man the quhilk wald nocht Put godis help in-to his thocht; Ratis R. 1516.



(2) Thir campiounis twa The quhilk before Wallace hapnyt to slay; Wall. ll. 204. Kyngis and Quenis thare salbe kend, The quhilk sic Lawis did defend; LYND. Mon. 5801.

(3) The bauld Graystok was slayne, And mony man quhilk wes off mekill mayne; Wall. 5. 970. Of the knycht quhilk gaf his wyf fra him; Seven S. 72. colophon. To ane wif ... quhilk chasit hame ane of the Kingis deir to Strivelin; 1504 Treas. Acc. 2. 433. In drinksiluer to ... the tailour quhilk lauborit at the vpputtin; 1516 Edinb. Hammermen 92. 1533 Treas. Acc. 6. 131. Ane lettre of summondis ... to oure scheref in that part quhilk execute the samyn; 1537 Ex. Processes MS. Reg. House Culross & Crawford. LYND. Sat. 2864. Id. Trag. Card. 357. Id. Mon. 5656. 3e haue ane Sone quhilk is not to me knawin; ROLLAND Seven S. 677. Ib. 5727. Ib. 10,214. That thair wes sik a saul quhilk wantit ... ressoun; WIN3EET 2. 37/11. Ane capitane quhilk desyris to vinqueis his enemeis suld ... use subtilitie, [etc.]; 1570 Misc. Bann. C. l. 50\*. I confess that thair is no God quhilk I sould [etc.]; South Leith Rec. 2. 286/2.

(4) The said Marc ... his ayris or assignais, quhilk sal happin ... to be lettit in the browking of the said landis; 1454 Douglas Chart 383. The deid of synnaris ... Quhilk levis in syn; Contempl Simm. 587. Thir war the inwarde ythand seruitouris Quhilk gouernouris war to this nobil King; K. Hart 33. To the gunnaris quhilk kest the gunnis the day of the justing; 1507 Treas. Acc. 3. 393. Sic haland schaikaris quhilk at cowkelbeis grys wan meikill pryce; DUNB. 14. 57. The thre kingis quhilk war befoir denude Out of this clan; ROLLAND Ct. Venus 3. 800. HUME 128. For the chaarges of the Irlandment quhilk wes with the Spayngyerts; 1589-90 Edinb. B. Rec. 5. 16.

Inflected (1) His ayris the quhilkis sal succede; 1408 Facs. Nat. MSS. 2. 61. All syndrie officiaris ... the quhilkis has had

entermettyn in the said burgh; Acts l. 329/2. WYNT. 4. 1082. That mony notable clerkis the quhilkis wenys thai vnderstand the glosyng of ancien prophecies, sais [etc.]; HAY l. 3/25. All vther personis the quhilkis takis vpoun thame to hale the said ... infirmitie; 1497 Edinb. B. Rec. l. 71. Mony prelatiis ar now ryngand, The quhilkis no more dois vnderstand; LYND. Mon. 5355.

(2) There is diuers personis quhilkis huntis the dere; 1518 Glenartney Doc. The Egiptianis quhilks wer maid quytt obefor of Androw Chalmeris clame; 1540 MACRITCHIE Gypsies 34. To foure men of Selkirk, quhilkes kepit nyne oxin fra [etc.]; 1547 ARMSTRONG Hist. Liddesdale l. Append. 83. All persones quhilkis had defylit them selfis in adulterye; 1560 Digest Justiciary Proc. c. 12. 1583 Edinb. Univ. Chart. 90.

d. Uninfl. (1) The self peny the qvylke is nemyt before; c 1380 Charter (Reg. H.). In fourme the qvylk eftir folowys; 1387 Edinb. Chart. 35. Al richt and claime the qvilk thai ... has had; 1393 Reg. Morton 2. 193. The ten markis worth of land the qhvyk is callit Murraf; 1400 Maxwell Mem. l. 139. 1410 Red Bk. Menteith 2. 282. Out the land the qwhilk was qwhilum, ... fergus wilsonnis liand betuix the landis the qwhilkis war quhilum John Barbouris; 1417 Chart (Reg. H.) No. 249. Acts l. 24/2. Wall. l. 402. The letter than him gaiff with outyn let The quhilk off lait fra Scotland was him send; Ib. ll. 307. I pray ... sic iustice be done ... The quhilk may gar the rasche busk keip the kow; MAITLAND Maitl. F. 108. 47.

(2) Certane endentarys and obligacions the qvylk I ordaynyt thaim to sele; 1385 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 7.

(3) And I dissave hym under that assuraunce quhilk I hecht him; HAY l. 164/15. The guse is ded quhilk the gret eggis lent; Alex. (Taym.) 2300. Till scho ... apperd, Be hour of caus, quhilk that

court [v.rr. quhilk that the iuge] vsit thane; HENR. Fab. 1173 (Bann.). Ib. 62. Bantillas Taile of the serpent that wald haf slane the barne and was helpit be the hound quhilk was slane be his master; Seven S. 13. colophon. Bk. Chess 1962. A broune horse quhilk he allegis he bocht; 1501 Prot. Bk. J. Young S.R.S. 9. 259. He inwiit that man ves maid to the euerlestand blis quhilk he had tint; GAU 44/1. To vyrk furcht the vob of Sande Gledstanes quhilk he hes begovndin, and geif the tother vob hayme agane; 1535 Selkirk B. Ct. 193b (25 May). LYND. Mon. 4735. Thair is ane graceles grace quhilk followis thaim al, quhilk is ... to cry out ... on the halie Coursalis; 1553 Misc. Wodrow Soc. 160. ROLLAND Seven S. 5986. WINBET 1. 65/24. G. Ball. 32. 1568 Cal. Sc. P. 2. 731. That crueltie ... quhilk thai begouth to exercise [etc.]; BUCH. Wr. 23. He felt the begynnynge of that plaig qlk thair- efter sa inquietit hym; BUCH. Indict. 39. PITSC. 1. 144/7. Ilkane idil word quhilk men and wemen speikis; HAMILTON Cat. 111. J. STEWART 2. 20/201. O fatal starrs, fearse destins of that day quhilk gaue me light [etc.]; FOWLER 1. 144/6. Vnder all hiest pane ... quhilk ye may incur; 1591 Misc. Spald. C. 2. 218. He wald not thrall ye thing quhilk he fand fre; 1594 CHARTERIS Pref. Wall. in Misc. Bann. C. 3. 164. 1595 Reg. Great S. 91/2. That breid, quhilke the ald fathers calles subcinericius; DALR. 1. 95/14. In everie ane thair ... is ... sum grace ... quhilk ane uther laikis; ROLLOCK Wks. 1. 291. 1599 Ib. 303. MONTG. Son. 9. 4. 1606 Acts 4. 291. Quilk; MELVILLE Mem. 4. HUME Orthog. 7. CARMICHAEL Prov. 806. That ye ar mindfull of the old freyndship quhilk for many ages past hes beine inviolablie keipit; 1630 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 311. [He] answered, 'The horse whilk would suffer no man to ryde upon him but Alexander ... It is

a beast that [etc.]; ROW 431. That text quhilk they would seeme to prove their errours by, quhich text of theirs, being compared; 1638 Sel. Biog. 2. 21. For ischewing anie sudden violence whilk might be used agains him; SPALDING 1. 381.

(4) xx libras of sterlingis quwilc he resayvit in payment; 1393 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 28. For iij<sup>c</sup> xriiij Swithin burdis quhilk 3eid to Strivelin; 1501 Treas. Acc. 2. 82. 1525 Prot. Bk. J. Foular 2. 183. 1540 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 169. Seik nocht to ken thai thingis quhilk ar abone thi capacitie; HAMILTON Cat. 6. According to that grite favouris quhilk at all tymes ... I have fundin at your hand; 1565 Facs. Nat. MSS. 3. 56. 1568 Lyndsay's Works Title. PITSC. 1. 1. Whilk; JAMES VI Poems 1. 42/23. Quhilk; 1600 MELVILL 320. Claim for propertie and possessione, kyndaus [sic] and gud vill quhilk scho in anievayis haid hes; 1611 Rec. Old Aberd. 1. 50. 1614 Rec. Earld. Orkney 380. [They] tuick away sex great jeystes quhilk war allowet for repairing of the bridge; 1640 Aberd. Council Lett. 2. 230.

Inflected (1) All the landys ... & possessyovnyis the qvylkys scho has ... with in the kynryc; 1397 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 34A. All things the qwhilkis ar at Edynburgh to be tretit; 1398 Acts 1. 210/2. Al my landys of Kilmany saufand the landis the qwhilkis Alisander of Ceton haldis of me; 1400 Chart. (Honest Doc. No. 1, Reg. H.) MS. Bot thare wes cyteis syndry, That aucht trewage to Medy The quhilkys ... Payid noucht thare for always; WYNT. 3. 893. And al playntys the qwhilkis ar rysyn in burgh thai aw to be determynd within the burgh; Bute MS. fol. 154.

(2) Tha landis qwhilkis lvis in debate; 1418 Liber Melros 2. 502. Ony of thir ... condicyonys ownfulfillit ... quhilkis scho is bundyne ... to fulfile; 1427 Melville Chart. 21. 1429 15th Rep. Hist. MSS Comm. App. 8. 10. The kyndis of divers

condiciounis of influences of the hevin quhilkis ... steris all naturale thingis [etc.]; HAY 2. 108/5. Thewis Wysmen 474. The throwgang and passag quhilkis is now wnbiggit; 1486 Prot. Bk. J. Young l. 13. In the honour of the ~~eroun~~ ... panis quhilkis our salluour ... thollit; Dewoit Exerc. Title. Berand with hym the kyngly gyftis scheyn Quhilkis suldbe present to the ryall queyn; DOUG. l. 11. 4. Ib. 6. 5. 147. Compl. 16/15. The coniunctfear or lyferentar of tenementis quhilkis payis annuell to the kirk and is brint; 1551 Acts 2. 490/1. Those spiritual keis quhilkis Christ to Peter gaif; LYND. Mon. 4820. JAMES VI Poems l. 67/29. I have insert in the hinder end ... maist kyndis of versis quhilks are not ... broken; Ib. 68/56. DALR. 2. 240/1. The luiff favor and effectioun quhilkis I beir to him; 22 May 1605 Douglas Bequest 4. The royall and souerane pouer of iustice airis whilkis ... ar ... onlie proper to 3our maiesteis heich iustice; 1610 Highland P. 3. 119. For **the** richts ... quhilks they have to the ... fischings; 1642 Melrose Reg. Rec. l. 133.

(3) Desyrand four merkis ... for his kyndnes of the tact quhilkis he set him of the landis of Culcabok; 1566 Inverness Rec. l. 144.

Dependent on a preceding preposition. With e. non-personal and f. personal antecedents.

e. Uninfl. The howse, in the qwilk Ion of Hornedene indwellyt; 1423 Haddington Corr. 2. 229. That unhapp cummys to thes lands of quhilk the king is a barne; HAY l. 297. Ane richt gret Influens Throw the quhilk generit was a pestilens; Bk. Chess 8. Quhen he ramembers thay wordis with the quhilk he prayis; GAU 83/21. The long is ane figur of quhilk the lynth dois dubill the breid haw and virgee to the similitud of the larg; Art of Music lb. [She] placit the trwff in that same plaice owt of the quhilk

scho twik it; 1597 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 145. 1597 SKENE Verb. S. s.v. Bothna.

Inflected. Fourty markis worth of land in the qwilkes the forsaid Erle of Angous was obligit [etc.]; 1379 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 2. Of all othir landes [etc.] with the apportenancez of the qwhilkes ... hir spouse deid vestiit; 1381 Ib. No. 4. The caus and the motyuis be the quhilkis the foresaid personis war stirit; 1439 Acts 2. 54/2. [There] are twa obligaciounis be the quhilkis we are oblist to the deite; IRLAND Mir. 1. 90/3. Than Jesus began to say repreef to citees in quhilkis ful mony virtues of him war done; NESBIT Matth. 11. 20.

f. Uninfl. Of a nobil man to the quylk I am of kyn George of Douglas, Erle of Angous; 1397 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 33.

Inflected. He may at his lykinge gerre calle his officeris to the qwhilkis he has giffyn commissioun and accuse thaim [etc.]; 1398 Acts 1. 210/2. And gif ony of thaim to the quhilkis the lord of the land hes geyffin bidding [etc.]; Ib. 11/2. That ye ar of this prophetis, of the quhilkis S. Paull makis mentione; 1573 TYRIE Refut. in Cath. Tract. (S.T.S.) 29.

g. Dependent on a preposition placed after the verb. - Againe that tyme quhilk I spack of to 3ow; 1587-88 Cal. Sc. P. 9. 541. Send with... to Flanderis the bres quhilk the armes wes on; 1591 Wedderb. Compt. Bk. 166.

h. Followed by that, at. To translait in Inglis leid Ane romains quhilk that I hard reid; Alex. 2. Prol. 22. Syndry unlawis amerciamentis ... and deuteis quhilk at the saide Thomas is infallyn or inroun in oure courtis; 1459 Laing Charters 37. A thing I behald Quhilk that the goddis anis on me tald; Alex. (Taym.) 307. The tym was past by Off the promess the quhilk

at he was bund; Wall. ll. 947. Thir ar the resonis throu the quhilkis that ane lord or ane lady may ... forfet thair tenend; c 1500 Harleian MS 4700 fol. 281b.

8. Pron. In descriptive use :

Introducing a clause, not necessary to complete the sense, which, without carrying forward the narrative or the argument, adds further information about the antecedent. Passing into next.

a. With pron. antecedent.

Scho, ... came in thair presence Whilke mirrour was of bewtie and clemence; Clar. l. 1428. O thow, ... quhilk governys rewlis and steris Baith goddis and men be thyne eterne empyre; DOUG. l. 5. 10. Ib. 6. l. 52. Ib. 110. Ane of thame said, quhilk namit was Craton To his fellowis, sayand [etc.]; ROLLAND Seven S. 383.

b. With personal noun antecedent, as subject or object of a verb.

Uninfl. (1) Dame Mergaret Steward ... the qwilk we fand suiormand in the castel of Temptaloun; 1388 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 12. In god fermly til trew, The quhilk in substance bot ane Is; Leg. S. 6. 389. The Duc of Rothesay the quhilk spousit my douchter; 1400 Facs. Nat. MSS. 2. L11. WYNT. l. 1430. Ib. 9. 551. Thair com tything that ane king Nicolas With ost was cum to littill Armenie ... The quhilk was king of Percie and of Mede; Alex. (Taym.) 673. HENR. Fab. 799 (Bann.). Wall. 9. 7. Jesus Christ the quhilk ... distroyit the kingdome of the dewil; GAU 48/23. LYND. Mon. 913. Geue Christ, the quhilk hes me redrest, Be on my syde; G. Ball. 172.

(2) Haly Angelys the quhilk dywyne Scrypture lowys; WYNT. l. 2.

(3) In the tyme of the Emperour Constantyne, quhilk was the first that dowit haly kirk; HAY l. 11/35. Quha was blythar than

the nobill quene Quhilk thus dessauit wickidlie hes bene; Alex. (Taym.) 200. Wall. 6. 104. Ib. 11. 412. Contempl. Sinn. 909 (Harl.). Ane famous clerk hecht Ypocras Quhilk of phesick had sa gret fame; Seven S. 617. Ib. 2685. The bastarde of Normandie, Quhilk conquaist Ingland halelie; STEEL Roy Robert 98. Christis Kirk 83. 1501 Treas. Acc. 2. 100. 1508 Reg. Privy S. 1. 248/1. 1509 Ib. 285/2. A Respitt to Johne Flegeare, for the refe of ane mattok fra umquhill Robert Hude, quhilk had stollin the same fra him of befor; 1508 Reg. Privy S. 1. 253/2. DOUG. 1. 6. 67. O gentil Troiane, dyvyne interpretur, Quhilk the respons of Phebus hes in cur[e]; Ib. 3. 6. 7. Eduerd of Carnauerane quhilk was the maist infortunat king that euir was in Yngland; Asl. MS. 1. 208/15. 1515 Reg. Privy S. 1. 396/1. LYND. Dreme 781. To Johne Turnour [etc.] ... quhilk callis the hurle cartis and kepis the cart hors; 1530 M. Works Acc. (ed.) 43. Expel the deuil fra ws<sup>a</sup> quhilk is our crwel inimi; GAU 94/29. Ane Romane knicht that wes standand amang the staciouns ... inquirit ane cieteyane of Veos, quhilk wes standand on the wall nocht fer fra him [etc.]; BELL. Livy (1822) 5. 417. STEWART 2131. Sen the decess of Thomas Colwill of Pemont quhilk decessit in the feild of Fawsyde; 1548 Boyd Fam. P. No. 26 (6 Aug.). Mary, ... quhilk ... levis nane desolait that meiklie ... hes recours to thé; Devot. Pieces 282/103. LYND. Mon. 6226. To ... Snauldoun heroauld, quhilk passit to ressave the hous of Louchtmaben and to inwentair of the gudis being thairin; 1555 Treas. Acc. 10. 299. The haly spreit quhilk is ane daily techeour; HAMILTON Cat. 3. The devil ... quhilk kendillis the fyre of concupiscence; Ib. 109. The Lord, quhilk made of nocht, the heauen, the earth, and raine; HUME 1. 7.

(4) Tak witnes of the feindis infernall, Quhilk huntit war



doun fro the hevinly hall; HENR. Fab. 597. Id. Orph. (Ch. & M.) 16. DOUG. 11. 1. 58. The victouris quhilk wery war and irkit in fecht; Boece 1. 6. 45. STEWART 3538. Ib. 32,925. Sum of campiounis and of knichtis ... Quhilk vailzeandlie did stand in stour; LYND. Meldrum 19. And certane men quhilk come fra Jowry, techeit the brether; 1558 Q. KENNEDY Tractive 104.

Inflected. (1) The wemen ... The quhilkes frome gyrmes of ded War eschaped; Troy-bk. 2. 999.

(2) Virginite, The quhilkis mast dygne is of the thre; Leg. S. 24. 10.

(3) Nixt hir raid ... Twelf damisellis, ilk ane in thair estait, Quhilks semit of hir counsell maist secre; DOUG. Pal. Hon. 4. The singers of the queir, quhilkis ar the tounis feallis, that is to say [etc.]; 1525 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 40. LYND. Dreme 518. BELL. Boece 1. 193/1. The cruel Inglis men, quhilkis ar boreaus and hang men; Compl. 27/8. Thair [at Leith they] maid thair mustouris, quhilkis extendit to iij<sup>c</sup> men or thairby; Diurn. Occurr. 231. People of diverse nationis falslie namyt Egiptianis ... quhilkis hes bene lang permittit to wander up and doun this realme unpuneist; 1573 MACRITCHIE Gypsies 63. PITSC. 1. 24. Nor 3it to curious folks, quhilks carping dois deieft thee; JAMES VI Poems 1. 66/2.

(4) Thai war dylatit of art and part of the slauchter of umquhile Dyonyse of Hammyltonn quhilkis was slane on Mydsummer evin; 1496 Acta Conc. 2. 38.

Possessive. As schiref principale ... to quhilkis iurisdiction [etc.]; 1573 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 4. 761.

c. With non-personal noun antecedent, as subject or object of a verb.

Uninfl. (1) The salphir the quhilk excedis of hir beaulte and

subtilite mony diuers thingis invisibilis; 1494 Loutfut MS. 11a. Clar. 2. 426. DOUG. 4. 2. 2. A fyr wod, the quhilk into dante Full mony 3eris had I, as is knaw; Ib. 9. 3. 19.

(2) The foresaid sall restore ten oxin and fyve ky ... the quhilk war wrangusly tane; 1389 Reg. Cambuskenneth 260. Alex. 2. 475. Fourty poundez, the quhilk suld haf bene paitt til us; 1422 Thanes of Cawdor 10. Throw pride or surquidy ... the quhilk God tholes quhilom; HAY 1. 25. A gra gon and a red bonet, the quilk scho coft at John Smayl; 1458 Peebles B. Rec. 130. Wall. 3. 92. Contempl. Sinn. 310. To lern the Lordis prayer, the beleif and commandmentis, the quhilk he is ignorant and promiset to lern; 1566 Canongate Kirk S. (ed.) 91. Dum Ceremoneis, the quhilk thame self hes maid, And wowis vaine, quhilk thay did neuer keip; G. Ball. 15.

(3) Burgone, quhilk was than callit a realme, and callit the king ryke of Burgoyne; HAY 1. 213. Thewis Wysmen 232. Wisd. Sol. 124. The next poynt syne mon be meknes Quhilk growand is of the way of grace; Consail Vys Man 34. This rewm, quhilk was in point to be tynt and vndone for falt of gouernance and for falt of doying of gude law and justice; 1461 Liber Plusc. 336. HENR. Feb. 2762. Wall. 5. 96. The wrangwis withhalding fra him of a croce present cow, quhilk he deliuerit him in keping; 1484 Acta Aud. 138/1. Payit to the Justice his expens in the Justice aire of Edinburgh, quhilk ... held xxiiij dayis; 1501 Treas. Acc. 2. 90. The thre granyt ceptour, quhilk his statw in ald days bair in hand; DOUG. 1. 3. 54.comm. Ib. 7. 11. 155. Yhur lordschip sall haue our band, quhilk is liand in our clerkis handis; 1530 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 36. The capercailye, ... quhilk leiffis allanerlie of barkis of treis; BELL. Boece 1. 42. Ptolome ... lauborit dissaitfullie for the kinrik of Surre

quhilk brukit Alexander his neuo; ABELL 75b. Compl. 67/6. LYND. Mon. 509. WINBET 1. 119/30. [They] hes coft the landis of Daltoun foirsaid, quhilk is his kyndlie rowme; 1565-66 Reg. Privy C. 1. 432. 3e schal si my bel vhuilk is opne; 1568 MARY in Ellis Orig. Lett. 1 Ser. 2. (1824) 253. 1572 Sat. P. 36. 148. Vpoun the tuantie day of December, quhilk wes Sattirday; Diurn. Occurr. 127. At the last Lawting haldin in Scalloway, quhilk is the heid court of the cuntrie; 1576 Orkney Oppress. 44. 1576 Ib. 49. 1576-7 Ib. 69-70. In the third part of this catechis, quhilk intraittis of the seuin sacramentis; HAMILTON Cat. 122. The simpill wit and schairpnes of Ingyne Quhilk quhylome wes now quyte is taine away; AREUTHNOT Maitl. Q. 45. 9. Receawe also ane kag with aquavite to Robert Scot quhilk ye befoir crawit; 1586 Crawford Mun. Invent. 2. 182.18 Jan. 6 sh. viii ... qlk was [given] ... to Magie Iak seik; 1591 Dysart Rec. 41. Quhilke; DALR. 1. 128/6. SKENE Verb. S. s.v. Assisa. Now follows the syllab, quhilk is a ful sound symbolized with convenient letteres, and consistes of ane or moe; HUME Orthog. 16. Qlk [sc. receiving the sacrament] makis me to leif on with God in Jesus Chryst quhilk is the substance and life of it; South Leith Rec. 2. 285/2. The nixt Setterday qlk wes the thrid of July wes the sermon of preparation befoir the next Sabothe qlk wes the Communion day; 1641 Sc. N. & Q. 1 Ser. 12. 59. His removeing from Melros ... quilk was at Lambass 1667; 1668 Melrose Reg. Rec. 2. 199. Noo work this weik except half a daye quhilk wes wrought be some of the coalziers; 1680 Sheriffhall Coal Accompt Sept. 18.

(4) Fourti markez ... quhilk Wilyame the Haye, your fadir, wes oblisit to pay to us; 1422 Thanes of Cawdor 10. Howlat 393. Ma than thre thousand schipis passit he thair Quhilk ilkane haid ane hunder men and mare; Alex. (Taym.) 2576. Wall. 11. 268.

DUNB. G. Targe 64. DOUG. 6. 12. 18. Blak stanis, quhilk hes sa intollerable heit, quhen thay ar kendillit; BELL. Poece 1. 36. 1541 Treas. Acc. 7. 448. Four acris of land ... quhilk Hendry Rob ... brukit afore; 1546 Reg. Cupar A. 2. 34. Landis ... quhilk Johne Ranaldsoun brwkit and josit affor; 1550 Ib. 2. 90. SCOTT 1. 12. PITSC. 1. 162 (H. of Ch.). FOWLER 1. 229/11. The said James ... should big ... the ane half of the dykis of Browllskethe quhilk is my enskiftis; 16.. Sc. Hist. Rev. 17. 18. Out of their kindly possessions, whilk ... their predecessors and they had kept; SPALDING 1. 3. The bones quhilk they dig vp when they hock the grave; 1659 Rothesay Par. Rec. 14.

Inflected. (1) Landys ... the qvylkys the forsayde Alayne bocht of The forsayde Thomas; c 1380 Chart. (Reg.H.). Voultouris, the quhilkis lyfis bot on dede caryouns of bestis; HAY 1. 41/26. Foulyls of reif ..., the quhilkis distroyis ... cornis [etc.]; 1457 Acts 2. 51/2.

(2) Quhen dome is gevin and richtwous iudgement Quhilkis clarkis callis iustice indicatiue; Regim. Princ. 226 (Maitl. F.). 1493 Edinb. Chart. etc. 173. Item, to hir, j<sup>m</sup> corf keling quhilkis was gevin be my lord secretar; 1513 Treas. Acc. 4. 489. DOUG. 3. 3. 5. The residew of the saidis gudis, quhilkis had na juste awmaris, war sald; BELL. Livy 1. 256/3. An azure gowne, Where thousand fires ar sowne ... Whilks with an arte ... Dois ... decore ... the border; JAMES VI Poems 1. 21/47. The Kingis peices quhilkis are ane merk peices of King James the Fyftis cunze; 1586 Edinb. Test. 16. 214b. FOWLER 2. 13/22. The Lionis, quhilkes the kingis of Scotis weiris in thair armes; DALR. 1. 265/15. Whilks; MONTG. Son. 11. 10. The bukes of the Assemblie, all quhilks I had preserved hole; ROW Hist. Kirk 123.

d. With the antecedent in the possessive case in the main clause; as subject or object of a verb.

(1) Willamys dochtyr, scho wes plesand, The quhilk be conquest wan Ingland; WYNT. 7. 620. As oure singulare confidence is in 3oure said cosinaige, quhilk the Haly Gast ever kepe; 1450 Smit Bronnen l. 880. Trast on na wys at this my wark be sich, Quhilk did my best, as the wyt mycht atteyn; DOUG. 1. Prol. 265. My motheris mayd scho come and fetchit me, Quhilk lyis richt seik; ROLLAND Seven S. 2350.

(2) Manis saule is lyke ane bakkis ee, Quhilk lurkis still as lang as lycht of day is; HENR. Feb. 1638.

Dependent on a preceding preposition, with e. personal and f. non-personal antecedents.

e. Twa thowsand armyd men, Off quhilk aucht hundyr knychtis war; WYNT. 9. 459. Horsmen of chosin men, of the quhilkis thair wes iij hundreth albermattis, [etc.]; LESLIE 211.

f. Uninfl. Owtakand remissioun the quhilke he sal write to the kyng fore; 1398 Acts 1. 211/1. The Bauderane, Cassamus and Betys ... Come in the chalmer, of quhilk the wall Of gold clenely was pantit all; Alex. 2. 2035. Ib. 2498. The croce ... to the quhilk he was dempt throu the syn of Adam; HAY 2. 44/27.

Calchas ... Wes keiper of the tempill ... In quhilk Venus and Cupido War honourit; HENR. Test. Cress. 107. Ane instrument ... In the q<sup>k</sup> he band him to pay the sade sovme; 1482 Acta Aud. 108/1. In the perdicioune of the fif citeis, of the quhilk was Sodome and Gomore; IRLAND Mir. 1. 6/7. [Fergus' banner] in quhilk wes ane reid lioun rampand; BELL. Boece 1. 18. The heale and universale congregatioun unit togidder in ane faith ... to the quhilk Christ is the hede; Q. KENNEDY Tractive 101. WINSET 1. 66/3. PITSC. 1. 124/18. 1600 HAMILTON in Cath. Tr. 220. The imadge of God, in the quhilk he was maid; South Leith Rec. 2. 280/2.

Inflected. Our tenementis in the quhilkis we indwel; 1420 Liber Aberbr. 53. Sindry riche and precious hingaris, in quhilkis war the history of Hercules, maist curiously wrocht; BELL. Boece (1821) 2. 497. Be his scriptures, the declaration of the whilks he hes committit [etc.]; 1600 HAMILTON in Cath. Tr. 230/35. Or through lettiris, to quhilkes thay haue applyet thair studie; DALR. 1. 116/9. Ib. 266/34.

h. Dependent on a preposition placed after the verb. - 55 lib., for Patrik Leith's man, quhilk he sould haue payit for; 1650-1 Misc. Spald. C. 5. 175.

i. Followed (pleonastically) by at, that, with personal and non-personal antecedents.

Scho saw hou the Iouys ded with hyme, that scho of body bare, the quhilk that scho saw pynit thare; Leg. S. Prol. 88. I am your son the quhilk that ye Forsuth kest in to the se; Seven S. 2711. [He] cled hir on a newe fassoun With clething ... Quhilk that he brocht with him our'se; Ib. 2422. O wod blindnes, the quhilk that blind so maid The Iowis ene; KENNEDY Pass. Christ 673. This blissit Prince baid giffand conforting To the fathiris, quhilk in the lymbe that lay; Ib. 1408. The freir, the quhilk that wes ane Inglisman; STEWART 57,466.

9. Pron. In resumptive use. Introducing a clause which relates a subsequent incident or states an additional proposition concerning the antecedent and so carries forward the narrative or the argument.

In clauses of this kind, which may be regarded as co-ordinate with, rather than dependent on, the clause containing the antecedent, quhilk appears to take the place of a conjunction followed by a pron. = And the latter, and he, him that etc.

a. With pron. antecedent.

Uninfl. Iohne Mawpas till the king had it Gib Harper's head  
 Quhilk he resautit E. and he resawyt it in gret dayntee;  
Brus 18. 224 (C). He ... saw the forme of it sc. a spirit ,  
 quhilk wes lyke ane litill bodie ... cled in quhyt lening;  
 1601 Aberd. Eccl. Rec. 184.

Inflected. Gif 3e affirm that he did sua, 3e fail3e 3our selfis,  
 quhilkis keipis nocht ane iot of all those; WIN3ET 1. 89.

b. With personal noun antecedent, as subject or object of a  
 verb.

Uninfl. (1) Till Cyrus he delyverid wes The quhilk maid hym  
 halyly Lord and syre off Hyrcany; WYNT. 3. 887. The quhilk  
 [sc. Urban **V**] gert alssua tak up the hedis of sanct Petir and  
 sanct Paule; HAY 1. 26/34. Ib. 299/17. Ib. 257/23. The herd  
 thi son is for to say That fordo the wald nycht & day The  
 quhilk thairfor clymmis in the tre of science [etc.]; Seven S.  
 575. James Martyne producit Jhone Brydyn, the quhilk preweit  
 that he ... deliverit halff ane boll of malt; 1520 Selkirk B. Ct.  
 (ed.) 58.

(2) I sall have lemnen at lyking, Quhilk sall of body douchty  
 be; Alex. 2. 3781. Send us this good with ane honest burges ...  
 quhilk sall have saif conduyeit; 1416 Red Bk. Menteith 1. 287.  
 Nixt his celsitud ... apperd; Quhilk in the firmanent ...  
 foundis; Howlat 317. Sa was thair ane that spak last of all  
 Quhilk till his name Aristotill thai call; Alex. (Taym.) 106.  
HENR. Fab. 2683 (Bann.). The hail Chaptour sall choiss ane  
 writar, quhilk sal be suorne to writ the falts, and present  
 thame [etc.]; 1491 KENNEDY Aberd. Ann. 2. 4. Gol. & Gaw. 139.  
Bk. Chess 528. [He] lichtit & halsit the empriour Quhilk spak  
 na word; Seven S. 979. Ane squyer ... saw this lustie sort,  
 Whilke home is went, and of it maid reporte; Clar. 4. 270.

DUNB. 56. 10. He callit Willam his bastard son, quhilk grantit to gang; Asl. MS. 1. 201/7. The schireffis foirsaid gert cast wp the said inquest quhilk wes chosin & suorne in the schiref court; 1517 Fife Sheriff Ct. 68. The erle of Ergile is Generall Justice quhilk is nocht juge competent; 1533 Acta Conc. Publ. Aff. 409. Amang the laif ... wes Patrik Dunbar ... quhilk wes left for deid & his fingaris cuttit; ABELL 109b. The said Egiptianis ... desyrit caution of the said Androw to answer at thair instans, as law will, quhilk fand John Chalmer cautioner, to Alexander Hay, officiar; 1540 MACRITCHIE Gypsies 33. LYND. Trag. Card. 95. I am ane husband man but weir Quhilk labouris for my lot; G. Ball. 149. Thair wes ane knaif of his conspiratouris, Ane Hammiltoun, ... Quilk schot him; 1570 Sat. P. 10. 336. The said Erle Bothwell, ... quhilk offerit himself reddy to underly the Tryall; EUCH. Detect. (1727) 99. PITSC. 1. 379/5. FOWLER 2. 135/11. And quhow sein the woman spak of God, that ewill spreit vaniest away ... quhilk scho saw nocht agane; 1596-7 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 100.

(3) The balze sperit how thai fand of the fyrste tenement qwhilk ansuerit we fynd william lame hafand ful rycht; 1425-6 Aberd. B. Rec. (S.H.S.) 135. n.3. And than the balze sperit of the tother tenement qwhilk ansuerit, [etc.]; 1425-6 Ib. The eschete of Nevin M<sup>C</sup>Kilroy [etc.] ... quhilkis was justifiit in the justice aris of Wigtoun; 1466 Acta Aud. 4/1. LYND. Meldrum 4. How Nabuchodonoezor, ... Tuke Sidrach, Mesach, and Abednago, Quilk wald nocht bow thair kne; LYND. Mon. 2440.

Inflected. (1) To thre knychtis thane wes he tawcht ... the quhilkis ... praide hym [etc.]; Leg. S. 2. 203. Figuris off men he made alsua, The quhylkis he gart be craftis ga; WYNT. 2. 428. Ib. 1435. His twa sonnys ... the quhilkis ware



drownit in thare hame cummyng; Asl. MS. 1. 203/5.

(2) He bare first armes, and but dangeir with-held the lordis sowmes of the land, Quhilkis seruit him with fute and hand; Alex. 2. 370. Alexander Hepburne ... sperit at the sayde assyse gife thai war accordyt quilkis ansuerit ya; 1425-26 Aberd. B. Rec. (S.H.S.) 135. n.3. Thai slew thame all downe except 9 or 10 at abstenit ... quhilkis tuke and drew the king to the see side; ABELL 75a. LYND. Meldrum 70. Wyliam Hunter of Balcarross and ane servand with hym cum thar one horsbak, quhilkis lychtit in the clos of Pytalehe; 1563 St. A. Kirk S. 164. Sat. P. 10. 210. The ane half removit sall chuis the uther half thairof, quhilkis ar also chosin and dividit; 1593 St. A. Kirk S. 760.

(3) That thare be a dekdyn of craft of goldsmythis quhilkis sall exeme the said werk; 1489 Acts 2. 221/1.

c. With non-personal noun antecedent, as subject or object of a verb.

Uninfl. (1) He desyred na mair honour Bot Babilon ... The quhilk his barning maist was in; Alex. 2. 39. Til aske ... redres tharof ... the quhilk my deputis has askyte ... and nane has gotine; 1405 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 59. Ratis R. 531. WYNT. 8. 827. In till Wygtown he gert set A jwstry, the quhilk he held but let; Ib. 3188. And tuke ... a sarp ... and put it about his hals, the quhilk is callit in Franche a redorte; HAY 1. 46. Ib. 63. Bot it that I have put in this buke here, the quhilk is my secrete, the quhilk and thou will rede [etc.]; Ib. 2. 78/7. Thom Doby clamit the said Georg of a sartan som of siluer, the quwhyk the said Gorg sayd he auch noch; 1457 Peebles B. Rec. 125. HENR. 3. 150/8. DOUG. Pal. Hon. 1. 234. Vnder hir tonng thow lay Of qwaiken

espin leif The quhilk betaiknis wound; Dum Wyf 38. 1545  
Glasgow Dioc. Reg. 1. 127. ROLLAND Seven S. 9721. The vhilck;  
MONTC. Misc. P. 3. 71. The quhilk; Ib. 52. 46. The quhilk  
 will be grait chairgis and expenssis to the said college;  
 1635 Glasgow Chart. etc. 1. 2. 356.

(2) The twa handys and the hewide The quhilk he gert the  
 fadyr se; WYNT. 3. 833. The landis of Erroll, The quhilk his  
 airis brukis 3it this da; STEWART 37,092. The wordis of  
 consolation, the quhilk he gaped for as a gorbet; MELVILL 135.

(3) A gray horss ... quhilk is tane [etc.]; 1456 Aberd. B. Rec.  
 1. 405. The letter of balgere ... quhilk thai decerne of na  
 vale becauss the gifar therof is deide; 1466 Acta Aud. 3/2.  
HENR. Fab. 618 (Ch.). DUNB. G. Targe 31. For Iupiter ...  
 Maid him his butler, quhilk was hir douchteris office; DOUG.  
 1. 1. 51. This spy wes callit Lord Dane quhilk [L. quod nomen]  
 is now tane for ane idill limmer; BELL. Boece 2. 239. The  
 king ... repressing his ire, quhilk eftirwart was to isch,  
 sufferit the barouns depart; Boece 11. 6. 416b. Twelf gret  
 Louis of Coutit floure; Quhilk wes all eaitin in one heure;  
LYND. Mon. 2225. He let ane arrow dryve Whilke hurte him in  
 the schoulder; Clar. 4. 2091. With the best portioun of the  
 woll thairof, quhilk is the fynest woll of the skyn callit the  
 halslok; 1566 Edinb. B. Rec. 3. 226. G. Ball. 2. LESLEY 40.  
MOYSIE 146. PITSC. 1. 114/9. Ryding upoun ane meir, quhilk,  
 ... chancit to de; 1579 Reg. Privy C. 3. 215. Quhairanent  
 we luk for your certane ansser quhilk salbe lippinnit for be  
 the bearar; 1594 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 8. DALR. 1. 159. Ye  
 man do a litill thing for me at this tyme, and I sall do als  
 mekill for yow agane, quhilk is this; 1597 Misc. Spald. C.  
 1. 173. His grayhounds killed ane hare, quhilke was hung to

ane of the laird's servants saddle's tore; 1611 Reg. Panmure 1. 30. For the said defunct 5 lib 13 s. 4d. whilk payes his wholle debtes; 1651 Beale Fife Schools 149. c 1653 Irvine Mun. 2. 253. Another tyme he saw a whyte broddit book in his hand, quhilk he took out his hand; 1657 Aberd. Eccl. Rec. 140m. Alexander Masson persewed Johne Henry ... for ane bargane of shoe Lasts, whilk he promised to performe; 1671 Ayr & W. Coll. 4. 98. 1681 Irvine Mun. 2. 288. 1681 CRAVEN Ch. in Orkney 96. He would read the sixth chapter of St. John to them, whilk, says he, is better than twa of it [his sermon] ; Answ. Presb. Elog. 79.

(4) The letteris ... Quhilk the riche empriour Ressauit with honour; Howlat 296. Hir cristall teris ... ~~flouris~~, Quhilk he for lufe all drank vp with his hete; DUNB. G. Targe 18.

Inflected (1) 1111<sup>m</sup>. markis of the vsuale mone of Scotlande the whilkis war assignit to hir; 1439 Acts 2. 54/2. 1442 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 7. Evill delectaciounis, the quhilkis engenderis a carnal affectioun; HAY 2. 88. IRLAND Asl. MS. 1. 8/14. Anens the lyneyne ... and the lyneyne staves set betuix thame and the quhilkis teyne awaye [etc.] ; 1499 Dunferm. B. Rec. 1. 101.

(2) Nyn thingis ar in armorie quhilkis ar nombrit ilkane be ane; Loutfut MS. 12a. To haif power to hald courtis quhilkis sall be callit courtis of Gildry; 1518 Edinb. B. Rec. 1. 183. Extendin to thretten merkis quhilkis **thai** fund pait; 1535-6 Perth Guildry 199 (7 Feb.). And commandit him to pas with his pepill in the said partis, quhilkis suld be brukit be him but ony impedimentis in times cuning; BELL. Boece 1. 4. The planetis aspectis and complexiounis ... Quhilkis ar thir four; ROLLAND Ct. Venus Prol. 10. 1561 Knox 2. 274. WINSETT 1. 2/11.

Dyvers gret impedimentis ... quhilkis gif thay haid bene  
 knawin to ws wald haif maid lett; 1569 Facs. Nat. MSS. 3. 59.  
 The vapouris ... Whilks syne in cloudds are keiped closs and  
 well; JAMES VI Poems l. 10/11. Iulius Caesar reconed the 3ere  
 to haiff 10 Min. 44 Secondis mair than the iust cource of the  
 sone, quhilkis in 134 3eres makis ane day; KING Cat. in  
Cath. Tr. 203/22. Skinnars and wther artisans ... begouth to  
 teache the people ... some Inglishe buikes, quhilks skairslic  
 thay wnderstude thame selwes; 1580 HAY in Cath. Tr. 37. The  
 gentleman is ... subject to divers infirmitis, whilks he wad  
 nott get remedied heir; 1610 Misc. Spald. C. 2. 155. Because  
 sum actionis ar criminal, quhilkis concernis lyfe and lym, or  
 tynsall of either of them; BISSET l. 86/30. As alsoe to pey  
 the Provest his expenses deburst be him anent the said Mr  
 William, whilks sall be allowit to him; 1668 Dunkeld Presb.  
 l. 204.

Dependent on a preposition which precedes the relative, with  
 d. personal and e. non-personal antecedents. Also f. with  
 preposition following, usually after the verb.

d. Of the quhilkis thar names folowis; 1493 Dunferm. B. Rec.  
 42. Sweyning Nymphis ... Amangis the quhilks ... appeiris  
 Ane woundit man; 1570 Sat. P. 10. 13. Peter being the grund  
 stane of the kirk ... on the quhilk the haill kirk lenis;  
 HAMILTON Cath. Tr. 125. Young berdles men ... houngered, to  
 quhilk ... keall, pattage, and fische was giffen; MELVILL 263.

e. Uninfl.(1) In brekyng fully the saide trewis ... of  
 the quhilke yhe desire rather that amendis war made than [etc.];  
 1405 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 59. Thare ar monstys mony  
 sere Off the quhilk are nane sene here; WYNT. l. 690. [He] saw  
 his awne schadowe, At the quhilk he couth growe; Howlat 51.

Ane thousand ... burdis of the quhilk the King gaif [etc.];  
 1501 Treas. Acc. 2. 83. 1560 Knox 2. 144. WIN3ET 1. 25/23.  
 Consider your awyn dangerouse estait of the quhylk the speking  
 as thus troublit my braine; Facs. Nat. MSS. 3. 66. For inlaik  
 of the quhilk [medical assistance], ... the tirane ... slayis  
 sonest; SKEYNE Pest 15. The Duchemenis can [etc.] ... for  
 the full of the quhilk thay tak [etc.]; 1576 Orkney Oppress.  
 49. PITSC. 2. 60/17. Sic cases are referrit vnto the court  
 of Parliament, befoir the quhilk ... I wald have comperit;  
 FOWLER 2. 27/1. Through force of the quhilk, the said hail  
 lugen wes raisit & blawin in the air; 1597 Crim. Trials 1. 2.  
 492. Ane knyfe ... with the quhilk he straik; 1615 Ib. 3.  
 358. 1640 Dundonald Par. Rec. 438. SPALDING 2. 217.

(2) Ane certane breid ... Thow aw the dog, of quhilk the  
 terme is gone; HENR. Fab. 1184 (H). DOUG. 1. 1. 25. Milk,  
 and vinacre, temperit togidder, be quhilk thay saiffit thair  
 liffis mony dayis; BELL. Boece 1. 56. The Doctrine ... Be  
 quhilk men ar conuertit speciallie From Sin and Uice; LAUDER  
Minor P. 1. 398. I resavit Marianus Scotus, of quhylk I thank  
 you greatly; Facs. Nat. MSS. 3. 66. Amyd the quhilkis, ...  
 thai laid this Pallas 3yng; DOUG. 11. 2. 23. Queilks; 1540  
Aberd. B. Rec. 169. The sklayttis, tymmir [etc.] ... upoun  
 the quhilks he culd nocht continewally await; 1559 Aberd. B.  
Rec. 1. 316. WIN3ET 2. 73.

Infl. Thre thingis I pray the nemmin heir Of quhilkis sum  
 men in error are. Quhilk thre things are maist sufficiand ...?  
Alex. 2. 2526. It is spedefull ... to wit the propertee of  
 the foundement of the bataill Off quhilkis thare is twa; HAY  
 1. 112. Iustice and Equitie; For laik of quhilks my heid dois  
 wark and 3aik; 1572 Sat. P. 33. 77. DALR. 1. 302/27. With

thir conditiounis of peace ... for quhilkes all, Henrie sulde pay nathing to the King of England bot ane athe; Ib. 327/25.

f. (1) Ye confesst ... Sathan ... desired you to be his servant, whilk ye willingly condescended unto; 1662 Soc. Ant. 22. 221.

(2) [He] allegit thair was diuerse gudis and jowelis ... with the quhilkis the saidis Margaret Waus intromettit with [etc.]; 1562 Inverness Rec. 1. 80.

g. In accounts, introducing a clause which anticipates its antecedent.

Giffin to Andro Aytoun quhilk wes deliverit to him be Schir Hari Schaw vij li. x s.; 1501 Treas. Acc. 2. 83. 1502 Ib. 143. 1506-7 Ib. 3. 362. 1506-7 Ib. 370.

h. Followed (pleonastically) by at, that.

Thar him befell Mony fayr poynt ... The quhilk that ar nocht wryttyn her; BARB. 9. 655. This Jaredde gat Mawlaliale, The quhilk that gat Matussaele; WYNT. 1. 190. Schir Gawyne gais furth the gait, that graithit wes gay, The quhilk that held to the hall heyndly to se; Col. & Gaw. 132.

i. Where the relative is the subject or object of a present participle, present participial phrase or verbal noun.

Uninfl. The defendentis [are] the townes, quhilk he sal do his diligence in ingadryng; 1561-2 Ayr B. Acc. 134. She cumis to Epiak the cheif toune in Gallouay, quhilke suddenlie invadeng sche esilie obtaines; DALR. 1. 163/29. Alledging scho was awand the xx schillingis, quhilk being refusit, thow promeist hir that [etc.]; 1596-7 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 95.

BISSET 221/12. 1642 ROW 17. What is ane adverb. P. A paint of orisone, undeclinable, quhilk being set or cast to a verb, or adjectiue noune expresses and perfects the meaning and sense

of it; Rudiments fol. 14b.

Inflected. The quhilks considerande and zarnande the fredome of bath the burws to be supplet; 1424 Dumbarton B. Rec. App. 2. 1. The qwhilkis [heirs] falyheande; a 1409 Home Charter MS. The airis of thare bodies... the qwhilkis ... happnand to falleye; 1426 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 3. 202.

j. Where the antecedent is a clause, or a fact action or circumstance stated or implied in the preceding context; as subject or object of a verb. Also k. dependent on a preceding preposition.

j. Uninfl. (1) Yhour men of Inglande ... has heryde Lawadyrdalle Tewydalle and a part of Etryke forest the qwhilke at the makynge of thir letteris was tholyt and nocht don tharfor; 1405 Facs. Nat. MSS. 2. 53. [I am] in grete aventure to be heely reprovit the quilk is wele kennyt to me; 1405 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 58. IRLAND Asl. MS. 1. 4/16. The quhilke to do we commit ... be thire our lettres deliuering thaim to you deuly execute and Indorsat agane to the berare; 1492 Breadalbane Doc. No. 25. Baith hous and all suld at his will be led The quhilke he hicht & richt so scho It wrocht; Bk. Chess 663. Resavand thy sacrament be vncleyne mynd, knawand my self a vile symnar; the quhilke gif I do is dampnacioun [etc.]; Remembr. Passion 331. 1506 Edinb. B. Rec. 1. 110. The quhilke he alutraly denyit ... & tuke hyme to the knowlaige of the said assise; 1519 Fife Sheriff Ct. 150. BANN. Memor. 215. Quhone that the ane the vther wraikis The quhilke will not be done lychtlie; MAITLAND Maitl. F. 97. 83. He prayit me to returne, the quhilke I did; BUCH. Detect. (1727) 133. PITSC. 1. 158/32. I nevir taucht any thing aganes the scripture the quhilke I sall ... mak manifest this day; Ib. 2. 66. Bot in guid faylt zour

serwand vald nocht to me the quhilk had he done I suld haiff  
gewyn hym ane better counsall; 1580 Sc. Hist. Rev. 21. 142.

(2) He had bene deid, na war the brand Turnit ane lytill  
in his hand, Quhilk sauit him; Alex. 2. 10,129. Howlat 565.  
Oft tymes revis resoun fra the mannis wit and makis him bestly,  
quhilk is contrair to bataill; HAY 1. 250/10. Wisd. Sol. 585.  
And sum tym reportit mair na thai haff sene ffor to pleis  
thair maistres quhilk is aganis richt & resoun; Loutfut MS. 7b.  
Contempl Sinn. 1533 (H). Seven S. 722. Scho him tald How  
he him has maid cukkald Quhilk gretly grevit has Balaine;  
Ib. 1973. The contrair wee find, Quhilk puts al our heauines  
behind; Prestis of Peblis 402. NISBET Prol. 2. Nane suld be  
resaifit in thai religios placis to the abet bot Scottis men  
quhilk is kepit zit in sum of thame; ABELL 59a. LYND. Test.  
Meldrum 3. Quhilk gart the hennis kekkyll; Compl. 39. [They]  
exteim Cannabe debatabil quhilk we cwld nocht accord onto;  
1552 Corr. M. Lorraine 358. LYND. Mon. 1242. While ... that  
hir Majestie have tackin ane finall ordour ... quhilk hir Majestie  
hopes shalbe to the contentment of the hail; 1561 Knox 2. 273.  
This was done on Sunday last quhilk I culd not stoppe without  
I wald have committet slauchter; HOSSACK Kirkwall 69. His  
best bed ... Thow defuilzeis, quhilk is weill kend and sene;  
ROLLAND Seven S. 3290. G. Ball. 47. To be schort, quhat suld  
ye do, bot vse counsall, quhilk ye did nevir yeit; 1570 Misc.  
Bann. C. 1. 47\*. 1573 Sat. P. 41. 99. MAITLAND Maitl F. 101.  
52. And pairtlie quhilk was maist appeirand to be trew was  
the verie wraith ... of God; PITSC. 1. 30/64. Ib. 2. 285/16.  
POLWART Flyt. 655. FOWLER 2. 81/14. Irvine Mun. 2. 32.  
1600 Sc. Hist. Rev. 36. 1. 8-9. E. MELVILLE Godlie Dreame  
143. 1602 Dundonald Par. Rec. 26. Quhilk was thocht to be



ane schift; 1614 Fraserburgh Kirk S. Feb. 13. Whilk lookeing assuredlie your lordshipis will do; 1626 Cochran-Patrick Coinage 2. 74. 1677 Glasgow B. Rec. 3. 229. The tyke ... was called and interrogat, whither he wold take the Test, or run the hazard of forfaulting his office, whilk was asked again and again; 1682 LAUDER Observes App. 4. 304. Quhelk if he doe not, he is referred to any competent judge; 1687 Craven Ch. in Orkney 118.

Inflected. Bot he sais nocht ... that he bad sanct Petir put away his suerd, bot bad him put it up in the scheth, the quhilkis signyfyis that he wald it war kept for the tyme tocum; HAY 1. 111. The quhylykys was fundyn of befor be the eldest and of the best [etc.]; 1459 Peebles B. Rec. 134. I sal nocht corrup or hais not corrupit [etc.] ... quhilkis I sweir; c 1500 HALYB. 23. And this thow did in the Manis of Innes, in the Manis of Caddell, and in dyvers vtheris places, quhilkis thow confessis thy self; 1597-8 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 120.

k. Uninfl. To the qwhilk ... the Kyng answerit, saiaand [etc.]; 1391 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 4. 163. Yn the vittenes of the quhilk; 1440 Ib. 395. Howlat 852. For the quhilk I besek your ladischip ... at 3he walde gar hym [etc.]; c 1466-80 Letter from Lord Hamilton MS. 1469 Ayr Friars Pr. Chart. 52. For the quhilk and his seruice, he sall haue dailie ... ane ait laif; 1542 Reg. Cupar A. 2. 208. POLWART Flyt. 710 (T). Be the quhilk he is adiugeit ... to haif tint his burgesschip; 1588 Aberd. Council Lett. 25. They haif committed manifest falset and for the whilk ... thay ... aucht ... be pwmeist; 1625 Justiciary Cases 1. 30.

Inflected. And to the wytnes of the qwylykis al and syndry in thir endentyt lettrys contenynt; 1385 Slater Early Sc. Texts

No. 7. Apon the quhilkis he schiev his processe; 1436 Coll. Aberd. & B. 393. Anent the quhylkis [etc.]; 1487 Reg. Paisley 272. 1488 Acts 2. 208/1. 1497 Acta Conc. 2. 93. Of the quhilkis I traist his hienes ... salbe rycht glaid and joyuss; 1528 Douglas Corr. 132. Efter the quhilks; 1531-2 Dunferm. Reg. Ct. 52. ROLLAND Seven S. 10,664. Diurn. Occurr. 233. In the quhilkes na vther thing was fund, bot that quhilk did abrogate the hail authority of the Romaine byshop [etc.]; FOWLER 2. 49/21. Ib. 53/12.

1. Where the relative pronoun is followed in the relative clause by a personal or demonstrative or other pronoun which indicates or clarifies the case of the relative.

(1) Knychthede suld defend all injuris and wrangis, ... quhilkis, gif thai do nocht ... thai ar contrarius to thair ordre; HAY 2. 33/18. Seuin wysest men that is in Christindome, Quhilkis in learning all vther thay prevail In all wisdom [etc.]; ROLLAND Seven S. 232.

(2) The quhilk we saw her with you now; Leg. S. 2. 337. A tressonable ded ... the quhilk gif thow denyis I tak apon me to preif it apon the; Loutfut MS. 109b. His twa young sonniss incontinent he sla. The quhilkis his wife at ane burding them bair; ROLLAND Seven S. 9964. 3our commendable vertewis deserueth mair, quhilks if I war of any habilitie to frame them so [etc.]; FOWLER 2. 10/9. The schip ... salbe provyded with men and munition furnesed thereto, and nesser to the same quhilk gif thair inlaikis he sal ... furnes the same; BISSET 2. 221/9.

(3) Here spekis the storrye of Julius Cesar, the quhilk, for his mekle noblesse, thre worthi princis come till him; HAY 1. 60/16.

(4) The ferd conquest approchit fast Off the bastarde of Normandie Quhilk conquaist Ingland halelie Quhilk zit amangis zow ringis thair blude; STEEL Roy Robert 99.

(5) Thay wil soner consaue the trew word, nor quhen thay heir it sung in Latine, the quhilks thay wait not quhat it is; G. Ball. 1.

10. Pron. In many instances, especially when the antecedent is the object or complement of the verb in the main clause, there is ambiguity between a. senses 7 and 8 above, b. senses 7 and 9 above, c. senses 7, 8 and 9 above and d. senses 8 and 9 above.

a. The gud wyf schawis ... Quhilkis ar thewis of gud women quhilkis gar women be haldin deir; Thewis Gud Women 3. Vpoun a rever the quhilk is callit Tweid; Freiris Berw. 2. 1512 Prestwick B. Rec. 44. 1525-6 Edinb. B. Rec. (1869) 227. He ... dissimilit his vicis to quhilkis he was halely gevin; Boece 5. 4. 170. GAU 3. 19. HUME Promine 4. DALR. 1. 242/12. The bankores at the est end of the kirk quhilk was lows; 1583 Edinb. D. Guild Acc. 175.

b. The criouris ... slabe chosyn comonly of al the burges the quhilk salbe leil and of gude fame; Burgh Laws c. 60 (A). For the deliuerance of certane Inglisemen, the quhilks ar in yhoure wards and keping, as yhe knaw; 1444 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 10. For thow may tell it till a frend quhilk eftyr may be vnkend; Consail Vys Man 216. Wall. 6. 86. ~~11. 8. 1106.~~ ~~11. 9. 83.~~ The laif to banys the realme the quhilkis ar fugitiue; 1510 Reg. Privy S. 1. 330/2. ROLLAND Seven S. 9656. Becaus he fillit ane laid of muik quhilk scho suld haiff don; 1597 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 178. BISSET 1. 40. Ane laigh chope quhilk he intends to build under his foir hinging stair; 1665 Glasg. B. Rec. 3. 57.

c. The land ... the qhwyk ys callit Castelbar; 1400 Maxwell

Mem. 1. 140. Wall. 1. 154. IRLAND Asl. MS. 1. 51/2.

STEWART 13,240. For takyn of an sark fra James Stewart quhilck he tuk of hir bak; 1555 Peebles B. Rec. 222. Ryming in tearmes and dyuers others whilkis ar forbidden in my owne treatise; JAMES VI Poems 1. 17/38. For inlaik of wark and labour quhilck he vas astrictit to pay to thame; 1598 Brechin Test. 1. 165.

d. The toun of Berwike the quhilck is wythin Scotlande; 1405 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 59. Ratis R. 835. Now is endyt this matere The quhilck is ratis raving cald; Ib. 1801. WYNT. 3. 732. A dragoun grete and felloun the quhilck held in lenth sex score of futis; HAY 1. 48/22. Ib. 2. 53/10. Fle langour and ydilness Quhilckis bringis disspar and hevynes; Consail Vys Man 234. DUNB. 67. 12. Ane kow ... brocht furth hir birth, quhilck had the crag & hede of ane calf; Boece 13. 8. 515. For grathing of my lord governoures sweird quhilck wes gevin to ane Irrische man; 1548 Treas. Acc. 9. 224. G. Ball. 2. He hes no enemie bott Leidis quhilck he hes blokit wpe; 1643 Maxwell Mem. 2. 278.

e. In certain instances the context fails to make it clear what is to be regarded as the antecedent. - We planely deny ... that the Kirk of God is decernit by personal successioun, a note comuenient to al Kirks, Grecians, Assyrians, Armenians, and Ethiopians: quhilckis the Pape hes condemnit in mony heads of heresie; FOWLER 2. 43/21. HAMILTON Facile Tr. in Cath. Tr. 239. That God may be glorified and learning propagated in young ones whilk is the grand pillar which [etc.] ; 1673 Cullen Kirk S. 19 Apr.

f. In irregular constructions. - He send for him Message. Chargeing him sone for to cum hame fra hand Quhilck he obeyit

his fathers hail command; ROLLAND Seven S. 8369. He had a noble man with him in his company callit Makgregour quhilk he suspectit gif ony thing war in missing it wald be found of tymes throw his handis; PITSC. l. 197/24.

QUHAT, pron., a., adv. and conj. Also: quhate, q(u)hat(t), qwhat, qvhat; quat, qvat, qwat; what, uhat, wuhat; quhaitt, quhet; quhot. [ME. (north) quat, qvat, qhat, also (midl. and south.) what, wat, hwat, also whet etc., OE. hwæt, neut. sing. of interrog. pron. QUHA.]

Some of the following no doubt represent editorial expansion of the abbreviation q<sup>t</sup>.

I. The interrogative pron. : What

1. Used of a thing or things. a. In direct speech.

(1) Quhat sall we say quhen we cum hame? BARR. 6. 154. Ib. 18. 39. Quhat sal I haf, gywe ... Thi sone liffand I gyf to thé? Leg. S. 3. 264. "Quhar has thu ben? quhat is done? Ib. 25. 633. Bot quhat understandis thou, redare, be a lorde? HAY 2. 14/17. HENR. Feb. 2292 (Ch.). Quhat alis lufe at me? Id. Rob. & M. 72. Scho said quhat makis it avale? Seven S. 2108. Ib. 848. Ib. 903. Ib. 1965. Madame, I said, quhat is that mannis name? STEWART 72. Quhat will ze? It hapnit heir [etc.]; ABELL 103b. Tenny, my Ioe, quhat dois thy daddy (Ch. dadie)? LYND. Sat. 1302. Id. Meldrum 963. Id. Mon. 326. WINBET l. 7/24. My friend, quhat makis thé sa way? 1567 Sat. P. 3. 10. 1570 Ib. 10. 407. FOWLER l. 275/11. Ib. 313/25. SKENE Reg. Maj. l. 63. Philotus 129.

(2) Quhat dele alis thé? Howlat 799. Quhat devill is it makis that dyn thair owt; Seven S. 1128. Quhat devil raks thé of our preiching vndocht? LYND. Sat. 2940 (Ch.). Ib. 1958 (B). 'Quhat sikane morneing, think 3e, haid I 3esterday?' Quha ansuerit 3ow 'Quhy, quhat glangoir war 3e doing in that ill weather?' 1643 Orkney Witches in Misc. Abbotsf. C. 1. 175.

b. In indirect speech, frequently more or less indistinguishable from the compound rel. sense 12.

(1) For God wate weill quhat is to do; BARB. 1. 586. Ib. 2. 243. Ib. 3. 484. Leg. S. 1. 370. We can nocht wytt qwat he suld do [etc.]; c 1390 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 21. To wyte ... qwhat my full will be; 1405 Ib. Early Sc. Texts No. 59. WYNT. 2. 1284. HAY 1. 257/3. And tharfore suld a prince tak gude hede quhat he dois in his ... ire; Ib. 351/10. Thai sper nocht quhat men sais of thaim, Quhether lak or honor; Thewis Wysmen 428. HEIR. Fab. 850 (Bann.). To a man to pas to Leith to se the kingis artailgery, and quhat misterit; 1496 Treas. Acc. 1. 285. Attende quhat falowis eftyr or quhat sal be the ende; Bernardus 214. Seven S. 154. Ib. 455. Ib. 2549. Guid tent he tuik To heir quhat scho suld say; Dum Wyf 56. We hym exort to schaw quhat was his name; DOUG. 3. 9. 39. Ib. 2. 11. 57. Ib. 3. 6. 16. To preiff quhat he is vor quhen he resaiffit hyme; 1530 Selkirk B. Ct. fol. 146b. The Scottis tuke advisement quhat wes to be done; BELL. Boece 1. 245. The Romanis ... had first grete admiracion quhat this Mecius intendit; Id. Livy 1. 64/20. It is neidful first to ane seik man to knaw quhat is his seiknes; GAU 7/19. Your ansuer agane with the berar quhat we sall lippyn to haif; 1544 Blackfriars Perth 202. And quhet your masterschip wyll hyf doun in this roumes; 1548 Corr. M. Lorraine ~~159~~. 226. Quhair 3e are glaid

to know quhat 3e sould impung; KENNEDY Reasoning 14. I watt nocht quhat to wryt; LYND. Test. Pap. Prol. 55. Besseikand 3ow to write me quhat 3e think; ROLLAND Seven S. 35. Ib. 10,503. Rinnand and ruscheand without knaulege quhat thai othir do or say; WINSETT 2. 13/5. Ib. 53/25. Latt thame saye quhat thai list; 1564 Misc. Wodrow Soc. 285. G. Ball. 1. And gif 3e do not send me Word this Nicht quhat 3e will that I sall do, I will red my self of it; BUCH. Detect. (1727) 150. Luiking to vnderstand be your anser quhat salbe certanelie lippynit for at your hand; 1582 Waus Corr. 241. MONTG. Ch. & Slae 1353. Letting ws vnderstand be 3our ansuer ... quhat we sall certanelie lippin for; 1588 Argyll Fam. Lett. 30. FWLLER 2. 93/12. Sa plentifull is the ground, that mekle esier 3e sall expone quhat it nocht beiris, than quhat it beiris; DALR. 1. 6. [I] began to fear quhat might betyed my sillie boat in the same seas; HUME Orthog. 2. That trial might be tane what I intend; CRAIG 2. 102/6. The witnesses formerlie summond for cleireing quhat they knowe of the benefice; 1653 Dingwall Presb. 254. Seek much of the mind of the Lord annent quhat is called for at your hands; 1680 Soc. Ant. 45. 245. This brought him to jealous, though he knew not what; 1698 Fam. Innes 36.

(2) He demandit my answer, quhat I said? DOUG. Pal. Hon. 1. 556. Eich of thame his taill in ordoure tauld. I vnderstuid thair sentence quhat thay wald; 1567 Sat. P. 7. 5. This is my will quhaitt sall bei down withe my iouls and bodei klothes; 1649 Wemyss Chart. 232.

(3) Thay luve no man effeminat, And haldis thame, bot I wat not quhat, That can noch t be w<sup>t</sup> out thame; SCOTT 30. 39. 3e worke maist lyke 3e wat not quhat With your Politick heidis;

1570 Sat. P. 15. 115.

c. Of quantity, value or amount : How much?

I know quhat thou of rethorike may spent; DUNB. G. Targe 274 (Ch. & M.). To inquire of euery inhabitare quhat thai will bestow frelie upoun the saidis puris ouklie; 1574 Maitl. Cl. Misc. 1. 107. Sett down quhatt the regentis sould haue yeir lie; 1626 Glasgow B. Rec. 1. 357. To meit ... certane of the Sessione and cognoss upon the Land and qt can be most had for it; 1634 S. Leith Rec. 23.

2. Used of persons in reference to identity, and thus = Who? In a. direct and b. indirect speech.

a. Gud dame, quhat is he That garris 3ow haue sic specialte; BARB. 7. 245. "Quhat be he?" than said the king; Alex. 2. 1753. He ... couth speire Quhat art thow thus that standis heire; Seven S. 1942. Quhat be yhe ... Or of quhat cuntre cummyng; DOUG. 1. 6. 113. Compl. 120/3.

b. He tauld him haly all his state, And quhat he was; BARB. 2. 155. James off Dowglas off thair cummyng, And quhat thai war, had witting; Ib. 5. 342. He ... had vittering; Quhat and how feill at thai mycht be; Ib. 6. 47 (C). Quhat he was suld Criste betraise Vith his tetht he wald haf refyn sone; Leg.S. 1. 25. His fadir sperit quhat scho wes he luffit; Ib. 41. 77. Wpone no maner mytth be thar Perseyvede wele what at thai were; Troy-bk. 2. 162 (C). Alex. 2. 4526. Sa the Sarrazene sperit at the Jowe quhat lay he lyvit apon; and quhat was his God and quhat was his us; HAY 2. 159/18. Gol. & Gaw. 163. ROLAND Seven S. 392. The admirall and his deputtis therfoir suld tak guid tryell ... quhat they war that aucht the schip; BISSET 2. 222.



c. With reference to quality, nature, character, etc.  
= Of what nature, of what kind. Also d. adj. Quhat for  
(a), = What kind of.

c. And gif thai demand quat is a cheiff; Loutfut MS. 12a.  
I willinglie than first would know quhat art thow for a man;  
POWLER l. 37/24.

d. (1) But what for a possession this liberty is, the charter,  
by which it is confirmed, may tell us; BROWN Hist. Indulgence  
(1783) 211. I know not what for a man **he'el prove**; 1665 LAUDER  
Jrnal. 14.

(2) He lacked the courage ... to have once tried what for  
souldiers we were; MONRO Exped. l. 47.

13. In elliptical phrases with advbs., conjs. or preps.  
As quhat gif (geue), quhat of, quhat now, quhat than.

Quhat of bewte, quhar honeste lyis ded? DOUG. 4. Prol. 199.  
Quhat now, huirsun? begins thow for til ban? LYND. Sat. 1354.  
Quhat geue thay boith to heuin ascend; 1566 LAUDER Off. Kings  
75. That wemen bene ... richt subtell for to tyist ony man,  
As thay think gude, bot not the les quhat than; ROLLAND Seven  
S. 5753. "Quhat gif", quod he, "it coist thee nocht Bot  
randring it againe? MONTG. Ch. & Slae 150. Maistris quhat  
now? bethink 3e dreme, Or than to be in some 3e seime;  
Philotus 112.

4. In rhetorical questions, either in exclamation or implying  
emphatic contrary assertion.

Quhat sal I say, Quhat sal I do, That sic a man is couplit to?  
Leg. S. 38. 216. Qwhat was thare mare? WYNT. 8. 6859. Bot  
quhat was of that? HAY l. 9/7. Unto the Angellis what prevallit  
the prevaricatioun of man; 1554 KNOX 3. 96. Sen 3our godly  
leving garnisit with chastitie [etc.] ... (quhat ned mair), is

patent to al man! WINSETT 1. 5/1. Ib. 2. 19. Quhat may I do bot to that heynd behald; Bann. MS. 224a/34. Then quhat ar we to trust into our strenth Our wisdome [etc.]? Maitl. Q. 65. 89. Quhat restis moir bot to preserve thair lyif the best way thai can; 1584 COLVILLE Lett. 50. Quhat more can I performe or thow exspect; FOWLER 1. 202/1. Quhat may thay els learne of thé than that quhilk thai heare? Ib. 2. 21/2. Philotus 159. HUME Orthog. 29.

b. In exclamatory use, in indirect speech.

Se quhat he dois, that swa fowly Fleis thus for his cowardy; BARB. 9. 91. Think quhat it is to maling contrare Christ [etc.]; WINSETT 1. 33. You cannot imagine what a parcel of cheating brutes the work people here are; 1708 Caldwell Pap. 1. 216.

5. In exclamatory use, as an interjection, in direct speech.

Quhat? think 3e, schir, thusgat to fair To ficht; BARB. 9. 228 (c). Ib. 12. 449. Quhat are noucht Ingliss dowchtyast men; WYNT. 8. 6655. Son of the goddes, quhou is this heir thou lyis? Quhat, may thou vndir sa gret danger sleip; DOUG. 4. 10. 82. Favor (qwoth a chield ...) what, show favor to such a loun as he? 1682 LAUDER Observes App. 4. 307.

II. The interrogative adjective.

6. In direct speech, used of things. a. With reference to identity : = Which.

Quhat tydingis gossep, peax or weir? DUNB. 13. 3. NISBET Matt. 11. 7. Quhat thyngis affore that day [of Judgement] sall fall? LYND. Mon. 5257.

b. With reference to nature, quality, character, etc. = What sort of, what kind of.

Quhat vappyn has thou? BARB. 5. 594. Wall. 5. 492.

7. In indirect speech, used of things. a. With reference to identity : Which.

He bad thai suld him say Quhat toune wes that; BARB. 4. 202. He tuk avisment with his men, On quhat maner thai suld do then; Ib. 7. 527. To schaw how and for qwat caus ... thai halde ... the landys [etc.]; 1385 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 8 (i). Or than sal he thole sodayne deede Unwetand qwen or in qwat stede; c 1400 Edinb. Univ. MS. No. 27 fol. 288. Gif the said Schir Jamis and the saide schirray accordis or discordis, qwat sowmis may be recouert [etc.]; 1444 Melville Chart. 28. His witness is approvit be the grete juge in quhat kynde God wate; HAY 1. 265/4. Quhat fele armes on loft ... The said persewant bure; Howlat 627. Quhil his henes se quhat fredomes ... thai sal haf; 1466 Acts 2. 87/1. Rauf C. 30. Till haif tane lauchful witnes ... quhat tyme & quhat 3ere and be quhat personis or party & quhat Day ... his distrubance wes maid; Harleian MS. 4700 fol. 282a. DOUG. 6. 13. 6. 1515 Reg. Privy S. 1. 408/2. Nocht knawand be quhat ingyne he mycht distroye thame baith; BELL. Boece (M) 1. 41/19. Cait thou nocht quhat estait sa ever he be; LYND. Sat. 3173. ROLIAND Seven S. 10,072. Gevand knowlege ... be quhat honest meane craft or industrie they have dedicat thame selffis to leif; 1573 Macritchie Gypsies 63. With my opinioun for quhat subiectis ilk kynde of thir verse is meitest to be vsit; JAMES VI Poems 1. 68/58. FOWLER 1. 41/124. 1596 Highland Papers 1. 188. Saw his Majestie ... gang furth ... but to quhaitt place I knaw nocht; 1600 Crim. Trials 2. 186. MURE Dido & Æneas 65/119. 1654 Conv. Burghs 3. 389. That publick intimation be made ... at what a clocke it is to begin; 1690 Cramond Kirk S. 3. 7 Jan.

b. With reference to nature or character : What kind of, what sort of.

And fra he wyst quhat charge thai had; BARB. 1. 141. Leg. S. 41. 72. Syne at his goddis fast requirit he Thay wald him tell quhat ded that he suld de; Alex. (Taym.) 2634. He sperit quhat medicyne he gaf; Seven S. 709. Mayd menschown in quwat stayt I was; 1544 Corr. M. Lorraine 99. He knawis quhat humors dois thee ill; MONTG. Ch. & Slae 856 (W). FOWLER 1. 241/44. I knawe nocht against quhat evil; DALR. 1. 48/6. To se wuhat Medecin the lard hes for this veikit grawell; 1601 Crawford Mun. Invent. 2 June 2. 215. I waet not be quhat corruption, we see, ... one symbol to have sundrie soundes; HUME Orthog. 14. "To see quhatt redresse ve might heve of hir majestie for our sustenit skaythe"; 1584 Cal. Sc. P. 7. 62. And I ... culd do no lese Than see quhat helpe I culd get to them; ROW 17. Anna Wood ... was interrogate what envye she had at Robert Nimmo; 1704 Salmon Borrowstounness 120.

c. What amount, degree or number of.

(1) The balzeis ordanit Robert Brydene [etc.] ... to schaw ... quhat annuel thai aw to Thome Ker; 1519 Selkirk B. Ct. fol. 72. My lordis as for holie watter quhat strenth it is of; PITSC. 2. 68. To speik with thair brethrene apairt for lening of what money may be had amongst thame; 1651 Stirling B. Rec. 1. 198. To stent and sie what bolls of victuall everie heritor was; 1654 Balmerino 408.

(2) Quhat chaistitie thay keip in Rome, Is weill kend ouer all Christindome; LYND. Mon. 4582.

8. Used of persons, in reference to identity : In a. direct and b. indirect speech.

Also with following (pleonastic) that.

a. Bot quhat chyld be that, thé by, That salust me sa courtesly? Alex. 2. 3077. Quhat bern be thou in bed ... Lurkand lyke a

longeour? DOUG. 8. Prol. 122. SCOTT 1. 194.

b. Quhat man he is, I sall you say; Alex. 2. 262. Schawin sall be ... Under' quhat king this gentill sport began And quhat man that first this sporting fand; Ek. Chess ~~44~~/44. Full fast At hir I franit Quhat folk thay war; DOUG. Pal. Hon. 3. 674. Schaw now quhat princis ... did thair kingrik in maist honor jois; BELL. Boece Proh. 105. GAU 3. LYND. Mon. 3270. But quhat vthiris lait writeris speik of this name ... I ... regarde nocht; DALR. 1. 2/26.

c. With plurals or collectives, appar. passing into : What number of, how many.

'Quhat folk ar thai?' 'Schir, mony men.' BARB. 19. 293. How the pray suld sesit be At the 3et, and with quhat menze; Alex. 2. 2866. It maid na mis quhat madinnis thai miscareit On fasting dayis; SCOTT 1. 75.

d. With reference to nature or character.

Quhat a ane is God? a 1630 LINDSAY Cat. in S. Leith Rec. 2. 280/1.

9. In rhetorical questions, implying emphatic contrary assertion. Of a. persons and b. things.

a. Quhat Christyn clerk kouth hym haue consalit bettir? DOUG. 6. Prol. 105. Quhat Lordis hart culd luik on this and lest? 1567 Sat. P. 7. 42. NISBET Luke 15. 8. FOWLER 1. 275/1. What kesare, king or what conquestor; GARDEN Worthies 26. ~~144~~

b. Pilat said : Quhat ewill hes he done? KENNEDY Pass. Christ 570. Seven S. 784. LYND. Sat. 3322 (B). Compl. 104/18. WINBET 1. 5/21. Quhate maruell is it that materis of les pryce; Ib. 5/34. Quhat vther thing mycht mar the principall rasaris of this tumult to [etc.] ; 1565 Facs. Nat. MSS. 3. 49.

10. In exclamatory use : How much, how great. Also b. in indirect speech : How much, how great a; how many, how great.

(1) Quhat loss quhat honour quhat renoun Was spokin of him; Alex. (Taym.) 1974. Quhat kind of daffing is this al day? LYND. Sat. 2290. FOWLER l. 247/1. Ib. 310/15. Quhat folie war it to infer thir inept conclusions? HAMILTON Facile Tr. 133. Sen syne in quhate chance I stand and danger; DOUG. 12. 1. 80. Quhat heretage? quhat biggingis coft & sauld, Quhat deid? ROLLAND Ct. Venus l. 549. PITSC. l. 6/27.

(2) Ha! Walloway! quhat harm and wo eneuch! DOUG. 2. 1. 44. Ib. 5. 41. Ib. 4. Prol. 229. Inemete is ane rycht wickit seid quhat deidlie feid it wirkis; Maitl. F. 96. 26.

b. (1) Thinkis quhat gladschip vs abydis; BARB. 8. 253. Haid 3e wmbethocht 3ow enkrely, Quhat perell to 3ow mycht apper; Ib. l. 93. BELL. Boece l. 38. Desyring 3our Lordship to respect quhat inconvenient it is to me to pas to Glasgo; 1568 Reg. Morton l. 35. I am not ignorant quhat a doe the learned make [etc.]; HUME Orthog. 15.

(2) Quhat strakis thai gaf I can nocht tell; BARB. 6. 645. Thu blissit croice, ... leile folk [L. *credentibus*] wat quhat gyftis thou ... has grathit now; Leg. S. 3. 671. Quhat troubillis ... we haif susteined evirie ane of 3ow knawis perfytlie [etc.]; PITSC. l. 17/33.

### III. Compound rel. pron.

11. In indefinite use : Anything that, whatever.

Also b. of a person, in reference to class, character, etc. Thou may sa quhat thou will on fer; BARB. 5. 618. Aske me quhat thu wil, Tho it be half of my kinryke; Leg. S. 36. 512. Ib. 38. 245. To do quhat him lykit withe; HAY l. 294/9. I sall, quhat be the kingis will, At my power rycht glaidly

to fullfill; Wall. 11. 227. DOUG. 8. Prol. 27. To women than say quhat ze can Sic giftis first wes lent; ARBUTHNOT Maitl. Q. 35. 112. Sending for quhot is necessary; 1658 Church Life in S. Ronaldshay 25. It being grantit that he sould ... speak quhat he pleased; 1659 Glasgow B. Rec. 2. 417.

(2) Thus thay ... said quhat that thare lyking was; Alex. 2. 6086. Bot quhat at (C. qwhat that) suld writyn be; WYNT. 9. 1923. Ib. 1929. That quhat beis decretit ... turne him ... to na preiudice; 1466 Acta Aud. (1839) 5/2.

b. Sum othir ... that knewe ... the worthynes of the woman or lady, or quhat scho war; HAY 1. 261/20.

12. In definite use : That which.

In certain instances more or less indistinguishable from the interrog. pron. in indirect speech, sense 1b.

(1) He gart the zonge man son apper, quhat his modir wald say, to her; Leg. S. 3. 193. He ... tald hyr ... quhat was there awysment; WYNT. 4. 2590. With power to tak up to his use the dowbill and singler avale of the said mariage quhat may be recoverit thairof, etc.; 1508 Reg. Privy S. 1. 264/2. DUNB. Flyt. 12. Wall. 4. 521. I vnderstand nocht quhat thow said Thy words war nather come nor caiff; LYND. Sat. 3532. Id. Meldrum 46. Thay sal declair publicly quhat thai haif profettit be thair industrie; HUCH. Wr. 13. The Inglismen ... doing quhat thay culd; LESLIE 228. In zow he hette maid placed for to bee Quhat most was raire, quhat most is faire; FOWLER 1. 217/8. Thay quha quhat thay speik meines contrare, callis litle; DALR. 1. 46/27. Ib. 40. BISSET 1. 78/17. Tak nothing but qhat is your dew ... Be uhat itt will; 1662 Red Bk. Menteith 2. 166. Its too reall a truth, uhat I have wreatten, uich I am most sorie for; 1667 Ib. 169.

(2) Indenting with him quhat that 3e deliuer; 1470 Lennox Mun. 81.

b. With reference to quantity or number : That amount which, that number which.

Item giffin to Andro Scot of quhat wes awand him, ... iiij s.; 1521 Perth Hammermen 16. Allowes the master to use six or eight pound of what of our wool he pleses itt being for his personall use; 1682 New Mills Manuf. 37. Its as probable, the Father will not have so many Children as what I have supposed; 1698 DONALDSON Postscript Husbandry 22. If ye had a third more Rent than what ye have; Ibid.

IV. Compound rel. adj. More often with following that (at).

13. In indefinite use. a. Of persons : Any ... (who), whatever (person).

(1) Quhat burges beis nocht at thai mutis [etc.]; Burgh Laws c. 32a (A). To sell ... his landis ... to quhat persoun or persouns he ples; 1508 Reg. Privy S. 1. 268/2. Quhat persone ... haiffand ony walk mylnis tane in tak of lardis to landwart; 1525 (1527) Reg. Great S. 97/1. Quhat freik befoir thame in thair gait tha fand, Tha gart him lig rycht law vpoun the land; STEWART 2813.

(2) That quhat strangere that sellis guddis ... salhaf witnessing of his ost of his innis that [etc.]; Acts Jas. I (Edinb. Univ.) MS. 85. 1427 Acts 2. 16/1. HAY 1. 117/8. Derfly to dede feyle frekys thar he dycht; Rays neurir agayne quhat ane at he hyt rycht; Wall. 5. 966. 1471 Peebles B. Rec. 167. Stevin sal mary ... quhat persone agreeable that he [= John] gevis and profferis to him; 1476 Acta Aud. 51/2. Wall. 3. 384. ~~Wall.~~ K. Hart 311.



b. Of things : Any ... (that), whatever.

(1) In quhat time the sayde Alexander [thynkis it] spedeful; 1425 Milne Home MSS. 19. That na man of quhat Degre' or auctorite he be tak on hande til molest ... the tenandis; 1442 Chart. (Reg. H.) No. 307. That thairfor quhat skayth ... cum to the said kirk ... be nocht imput to him; 1555 Edinb. B. Rec. 2. 220. MAITLAND Maitl. F. 174. ~~50~~. DALR. 1. 289/21. Quhat schip adventured on the said ground [etc.]; BISSET 2. 233/19.

(2) In quhat other resonable manere that yhow likis; 1400 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 44. Qvat emplesance, service, or kyndnes that we may ... do to your said kyngis maieste; 1424 Cambuskenneth Let. to Jas. I. It is to wyt quhat temtacioume at euir the deuille putis to man [etc.]; Cr. Deyng 6l. 1456 Misc. Bann. C. 3. 100. His gret seyll he him gaiff Off quhat lordschip that he likit till haiff; Wall. 9. 676. Alexander sall mak quhat securite that the foresaid Henry and his frendis can ... devise; 1489 Acta Conc. 1. 116/1. 1490 Ib. 124/2. Dum Wyf 41.

c. Quhat that (or sa) ever. Introducing a concessive clause : No matter what.

[He] maid Alexander are of all But reuocatioun quhat case that evir befall; Alex. (Taym.) 2212. HENR. Robin & Mak. 117. Wall. 9. 288. Quhat sect or opinioun that evir thou be of; 1558 Q. KENNEDY Tractive 98. Out of quhat arte sa euir the wind blawe, schipis may sail baith in and out without al danger; DALR. 1. 55/27.

14. In definite use : That or those ... that.

The distinction from the indefinite use 13 is not always clear. That quhat syd of thame ran best suld have [etc.]; FOWLER 2. 177/20. Next the consonantes are to be marked ... with quhat

organes of the mouth they be broaken; HUME Orthog. 17.  
 To ... pay quhat prejudice the bownds of Knochandoche ...  
 hes sustained; 1649 Grant Chart. 243. Ordered that they  
 have rentisone of their cess to the value of quhat dammage  
 shall happen to the wooll they furnish; 1689 Acts 12. 60/1.

V. 15. Rarely, simple relative pron. In a restrictive and  
 b. resumptive use.

Also quhat at.

Cf. THAT 6, 8, QUHILK 7, 9, QUHA 4, 6.

a. That thing quhat at thai sal suer; Burgh Laws c. 22 (A).  
 Ten Commandements ... quhairin is contenit all quhat he villed  
 his peple to do; 1562 Aberd. Eccl. Rec. 4. The bearer quhat  
 went to know our proportione of men being not returned; 1672  
Rothsay B. Rec. 227. About 50 peice whyt quhat are in the  
 loombs in yearne and dressing; 1701 New Mills Manuf. 255.

b. Henrie Spence ... had ane servand, quhat ... past to  
 his masteris scheip cruiff [etc.]; 1576 Oppress. Orkney 67.

VI. 16. adv. and conj. a. In interrogative use : For what  
 reason, wherefore, why; to what extent, how; whether.

(1) Quhat suld I tell ony mair of thir materis; Howlat 144.  
 Thow gettis no mendis; quhat wald thow wordis mar? Wall. 4.  
 47. Ib. 1. 313. DOUG. 1. Prol. 246. Quhat ar ye heuy &  
 hir? NISBET Mark 14. 6. Id. Matth. 19. 7. Quhat suld mekle?  
DAIR. 2. 270/23. Quhat wirreys thow me? 1596 Misc. Spald. C.  
 1. 85.

(2) The empriour bad him tell but dreid He said sir quhat may  
 that me speid; Seven S. 394. Quhat differs dearth from creuell  
 brigannrye; LAUDER Minor P. 1. 473. As some say, What better  
 is this Feast nor the Feast we haue at home? CANT Sermon. 13 June  
 1638.

(3) Quhat sall I all the gifts recount; HUME 2. 55.

(4) I wait [nocht] weill quhat it wes My awin gray meir  
that kest me; Peblis to the Play 176.

b. In exclamatory use : How much, how greatly.

Apparently only in early verse.

A! quhat thai dempt thaim felonly! PARB. 1. 215. A! quhat  
vorschip is prisit thing; Ib. 6. 325. 3a quhat be thi blissit  
not thai be That heris godis word & it Kepis; Leg. S. 16. 178.  
A! dere God, ... quhat I Am of this meting richt happy! Alex.  
1. 1269. Ib. 2. 1483. Quhat me misfell in mekill thing; At  
Gaderis, quhair that he was dede; Ib. 1656. Allace, quhat  
our cumpany Is febled of this ene dynt here! Ib. 8801. Lord  
God quhat he was wa; Alex. (Taym.) 3708.

c. In various conjunctive sequences, as quhat ... and (quhat);  
quhat ... or (quhat), quhat ... quhat, = Both ... and, whether ...  
or. d. Hence in phrases with prep. function as quhat for,  
what and, = in consequence of, on account of, in view of.

(1) Adame of Gordoun fra the ficht, Quhat throu slicht &  
quhat throu mycht Eschapit; PARB. 9. 721. Quhat for thame that  
with thame faucht ... And quhat for arrowes that [etc.]; Ib.  
13. 211, 4. Thretty thousand And ma, quhat lord and quhat  
seruand, Ar cummand on vs sudandly; Alex. 1. 274. Ib. 2. 10,924.  
Quhat be Stewart, and syn be wicht Wallace; Wall. 10. 437.  
DUNB. G. Targe 46. Id. Tua Mar. Wem. 7. FOWLER 2. 177/35.

(2) With ten thousand And ma, quhat lord or quhat seruand;  
Alex. 2. 8555. Or my deputis quhat thay be greit or small;  
ROLLAND Ct. Venus 1. 797.

(3) Quhat there, qwhat in to the fycht; WYNT. 8. 3937. Of the  
kingis oist alsua, Quhat hurt, quhat dede, a thowsand knichtis ...  
was lyand; Alex. (Taym) 50b. There deid ... fourty thousand ...

quhat of the partyes of Couloigne, quhat othir thair allyes; HAY 1. 57/26. Ib. 215. The ... inhabitantis, quhat by povertie, quhat by debt, ar almost redactit to nothing; 1652 Aberd. Council Lett. 3. 196. Heritrix of a considerable forton, what in land, what in money; 1671 LAUDER Notices Affairs 1. 16.

d. Quhat for corruptyowm and inwy, Thare charge thai dyd noucht detfully; WYNT. 7. 2258. Quhat for walyng of irus wordis fell Agane reskewit said by the damycell; DOUG. 2. 7. 89. For what and there lacqueys carying in thair hands thair masters lances, they began thair pastyme be rinni[n]g at the ring; FOWLER 2. 176/36.

e. In correlative use, possibly after L. quo ... eo : By the amount that, in proportion as, in that.

Quhat the oys is seldynyare, It hapnys all the cruellare; WYNT. 4. 1921.

QUHATEVER, QWHATEVER, pron. and adj. Also : quhat - , qwat - and - ever, - evir(e, - evyr, - ewer, - ewyr, - ewire; quatever, watever. [ME. quhat euer (Cursor M. c 1375), whatever (c 1380). Variously written as one or two words.]

1. The compound relative pronoun, applied to persons : Whoever, whatever person or persons. With or without correlative in main clause. Also b. in disjunctive use, introducing a concessive clause. = No matter who.

Also quatever that.

(1) Quhat euer he be that seruis in the kingis millis ... thai sal nocht haf seruandis [etc.]; Burgh Laws c. 53 (A). And quhat-euir he be that treuly kepys this informacione but fenzeing he beis sauit; Cr. Deyng 257. Wall. 7. 429.

(2) I traist that quhat ever he be that sais sik thing, sa [11] nocht [etc.]; HAY 1. 233/17.

b. All that he has enbandownyt is Till hys lord, quhat euir he be; BARB. 1. 245. Alex. 2. 4550. To me and myn ayrs quhatevir thai be; 1402 Reg. Panmure 2. 184. To the said Willzame the Hayis assyngnase quwhateuer thai be; 1420 Reg. Episc. Morav. 476. 1426 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 3. 202. That na man of this toune quhateuer he be herbery ony man of without the toune; 1442 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 8. The prior for the tym qwatever he be sal fynd tua lychtis; 1471 Ayr Friars Pr. Chart. 53. Prestis of Peblis 406. At the seicht of the Deyn of faculte of Glasgwe quhatewyr he be for the tyme; 1509 Reg. Episc. Glasg. 522. Quhat euir thou art, I trast weill at thou be Favorit with the goddis; DOUG. 1. 6. 140.

2. pron. Applied to things : Anything that, anything at all which. With or without correlative in main clause. Also b. in **disjunctive** use, introducing a concessive clause : No matter what.

Also quhatever that.

(1) And how thai to his will var brocht, Till do of thame quhat euir he thocht; BARB. 4. 319. Gif it fall at thai will ficht ... Syne fall quhat euir that [E. syne fall eftre quhat] God will send; Ib. 9. 30 (C). He ... wald consawe ful sutelly Quhat-euire he taucht in til hy; Leg. S. 27. 335. Alexander S ... protestit that quhateuir my lord and his bailgeis dyde in the cowrt of forfaltyng of the landis of Ardlar ... suld nocht hurt the said Alexander; 1524 Reg. Episc. Aberd. 1. 389. LYND. Mon. 4370. Now lat my lady do quhat euir scho will; SCOTT 17. 22. The Duke ... thinking that quhat euer he did sold be comportit with, did interteyne his Bischop; 1587 Misc.

Bann. C. 1. 114. Quhatever we derive from them written with e we sould alsoe wryte with e; HUME Orthog. 19. Quhatever they thought expedient they sould acquiesce thairwith; 1649 Aberd. B. Rec. 112.

(2) For the law sais that quhatever sik men dois, it is comperit to the dede of a beste; HAY 1. 228/13. Quhat ewer ge lows apone the geird that sal be lows in the heuine; GAU 80/32. Quhat euer I haif, all that is thyne; G. Ball. 39.

b. Scho sad, quhat-euir befel, That ... suld scho dwel; Leg. S. 24. 229. Of ony uthir landis qwateuir that be; 1406 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 64. The landys ... witht all thair pertinence quat euer thai be; 1407 Charter (Reg. H.) C.O. No. 32. 1457 Acts 12. 25. Till assailge vpoun ather syde Baith sey and land betyde quhateuir betyde; Alex. (Taym.) 3068. Thou sall de first, quhat evyr to me forseyn Or previdyt has myghty Iove; DOUG. 10. 12. 134. Wat euer bis sayd bi sur off my gud mynd; 1566 Argyll Letts. 6. Plum weill the grund quhat evir ge doo; Sat. P. 46. 29. Resawe his [sc. God's] giftis quhat ewire thai be; Maitl F. 179. 13. Quhair thay nicht lay thair arteilgerie and men to be in raddynes quhatevir hapnit; PITSC. 2. 117.

3. adj. With or without correlative in main clause : Any (person or thing) whatever that. Also disjunctively, = No matter what (person or thing).

(1) Quhat euer conquerour haith not his eys opned in this consideration he sal not [etc.]; FOWLER 2. 79/28. Quhateuir thing the handis of men had twechet, ... frome al sik thay abstained mony dayes thaireftir; DALR. 1. 29.

(2) Quhateuer he or scho it be that is fund drunkin sall pay iij libis; 1630 Fraserburgh Kirk S. 2. 23 May.

(3) Sen we addict our selfis to the doctrine of na man, of

quhateuir [MS. whatsumewir] leirning and auctoritie he be;  
WIN3ET 1. 77/16.

(QUHAT-,) WHAT-GATE, QUHAT-GOTE, conj. [QUHAT a.; GATE n.:]  
In what way or manner, how. - Effectuislie telling quhat-gote  
That Diomeid had weddit ane Of Pryamis douchteris; Troy-bk. 2.  
2086 (D). Ponder my distrest estate, How I am handled and  
what gate; a 1706 Mare of Colinton in Watson's Coll. 1. 47.

QUHATKIN, a. Also : qwhat-, quat- and -kinē, -kyn(e,  
(-kyning); and QUHATTIN (E. [North. and north. midl. ME. quat-  
(Cursor M.) whatkin, -kyn, also quatkinēs, etc., KIN n. 6 :  
after the early 15th c. appar. only Sc.]

I. In interrog. use : What sort of, what kind of. In a. direct,  
and b. indirect, speech.

Also quhat kin that.

a. (1) Quhatkine godis suld be tha? Leg. S. 45. 60. And sen  
he has na traist in his leautee na faith, quhatkyn faith suld  
he kepe him, or brek him? HAY 1. 175. Quhat kin office art  
thow in, quhen thow art at hame? Rauf C. 233. Quhat kin drink  
desyr 3e for to crave; Freiris Berw. 322 (M). Or quhat kin  
end that 3e haue brocht it to; ROLLAND Seven S. 9617. Ib. 5001.

(2) Quhat kin a fallow was that ane? Rauf. C. 592. Qvatkin  
a woman Is thy wyfe? LINDSAY Bann. MS. 180a/208.

b. (1) King Robert wust he wes thar, And quhat-kyn chyftanys  
with him war; BARB. 2. 226. Bot 3e wat nocht quhat-kyn forton  
3he mon dre; Ib. 4. 649. Leg. S. 15. 68. Lordis, behald  
quhat-kin present That our Goddis hes to vs sent! Alex. 1. 199.  
WYNT. 4. 312. He ... askit ... gif ony ... wist quhat kyning  
(vrr. quhatkyn) condicionis ware, ... Betuix him and Edmond  
Irnsyde; Ib. 6. 1802 (W). Quhat kyn habit anournement and  
clething thai suld have; HAY 2. 92. Gol. & Gaw. 517. Behald ...

Quhatkyn vissage hes scho; DOUG. 5. 11. 96. With quhatkyn armys it Italy enflambit schau; Ib. 7. 11. 11. And quhat kin thing wes lufe; SCOTT 20. 19. And quhatkin wtheris pastouris thai war sen syne, the lichtis ... of the Kirk of God; WIN3ET 2. 11/14.

(2) To schau tham in quhat-kine wyse Thire warldis guddis ar to dyspice; Leg. S. 5. 88. Bot quhat kine wyse he God louit, Or hou that he his son blyssit, It ware ful lang here to say; Ib. 27. 87. Alex. 2. 7438. On quhat kyn wys (W. quhat wys) ... Thir ilk geawndis gottyn were; WYNT. 1. 307. Ib. 4. 339.

(3) Beheld 3e nocht quhat kyn a cursour wyght, Quhou prowde armour, ... That Turnus bair; DOUG. 9. 5. 107. Now 3e may knaw quhat kin a woman am I; ROLLAND Seven S. 101. Quha declaris expreslie quhatkin a faith thai haif in God; WIN3ET 1. 5.

2. As compound rel. adj. : No matter what or which (thing). = QUHATEVER a. 3. Also b. With loss of relative force, as indef. adj. : = any ... at all.

Also quhatkin that and that (at, sa)evir. See also EVER adv. 3.

(1) Bot quhatkyn dred that euir he had, Fair countenance to thaim he maid; BARB. 3. 675. Bot quhatkyn payn at euir thai had; Ib. 10. 638. Leg. S. 11. 87. Bot in quhat-kyne thing he had to do The feyndis helpe he askyt thare-to; Ib. 25. 605. Ib. 40. 805. On quhatkin wyse Sa euer it fall, 3it sall 3our meid Be quit 3ow weill; Alex. 2. 5234. Than ordanyt he That man to be howyn thar, In qwhatkyn ply that euir he ware; WYNT. 5. 1714 (c).

b. My hart will never be haille Bot gif 3e preif that practik



or we part Be quhat kin science nigromansy or airt; Freiris  
Berw. 334.

QUHATKYND, a. [QUHAT ; KIND n. 4] = QUHATKIN 1 b.

At I may scharply say Quhatkynd proces of tyme was; DOUG.

7. 1. 27.

QUHAT-RAK, interrog. adv. phr. Also : quhatt-, what- and -rack,  
-re(c)k, -recke, -reake; quhatraik; quattrack; also QUHATTRAX.

[QUHAT pron.; RAK, REK n. Written as one or two words. Only Sc.]

What matter? What does it matter? No matter.

Variouly const.

Quhat rak thoct, quhat reck to = Why not, let (us).

(1) Thoct a man haif a brokin bak, Haif he a gude crafty  
tel3our, quhattrak (M. quhat rak); DUNB. 28. 30. Bot, quhen  
the court cumis to the toun, quhat reck? Sat. P. 47. 87.

Though it be cumbersome, what recke; MONTG. Ch. & Slae 1359 (Wr.).  
For he hes gould aneuch, quhat reck; Philotus 28.

(2) Quhattrak, (Ch. quhat rak) bot I can flattir and fleiche;  
LYND. Sat. 742. Quhat rak brother, let the first come on yow;  
Jok Uplandis Newis f. 8b. And ye said, "What reak, it matters  
not, go in with me and get a snuff." 1661 REID Auchterarder 221.

(3) Quhat rek (M. quhat rak) of this? DUNB. 43. 15. Quhatraik  
(Ch. quhat rak) of 3our prosperetie Gif 3e want sensualitie?  
LYND. Sat. 210. The Merss sowld fynd me beif & caill, Quhattrak  
(Ch. quhat rak) of breid? Ib. 3292. Qvattrack Lord of that,  
ffor anis mon I die; Bann. MS. 163a/10. Quhat rak of him - for  
the vther hes anewche; 1609 Crim. Trials 3. 47.

(4) Quhatraik (Ch. quhat rak) thoct 3e and I Go ione our  
iusting lwmes; LYND. Sat. 545. Quhat reck to tak the Bogill-bo  
My bonie burd for anis? Philotus 31.

(5) Quhat rak quhat ye say ye sall not be trowit; CARMICHAEL

Prov. No. 1272.

QUHATTRAX, WHATRAX, interrog. phr. (See also QUHAT pron. 1 (2) )  
= QUHAT-RAK. - Now quhill the king is sound sleipand Quhattrax  
(Ch. quhat rack) to steill his box; LYND. Sat. 1540. Whatrax,  
my jo, I ken your Captain; FERG. Prov. (1706) 289.

QUHATS, reduced f. quhat is (QUHAT <sup>pron.</sup> is and 'S). - Vpon him the  
Empreour sone did call And said quhats this that I heir tell  
of the; ROLLAND Seven S. 9164.

QUHAT-, QWHAT-, WHAT- SA, pron. and adj. [QUHAT pron.; SA adv.  
Cf. ME. whatse.] = QUHATSUMEVER in various senses. See also  
QUHATSO.

Also : quhatsa that.

For quhat-sa beste lykis hyme ... Hyme thinkis beste quhat-sa it  
be; Leg. S. 32. 127. Quhat sa merchand that has couerit his stal;  
Burgh Laws c. 29 (A). The forsaid lord or his ayris qwhat sa  
thai be; 1412 Laing Chart. 24. And thow mat me ony mair, cum  
effer quhat sa may, Thow I sall dyntis deill; Rauf C. 511.  
The eyes sa reddie are to see ... with bemming blenks, and  
persing luiks what sa the fantasie wald; HUME 19/70.

QUHATSAEVIR(E, pron. and adj. Also : quhatsa-evir(e, -evyr,  
-iver; whatsaeuer. [QUHATSA pron. a.; EVER adv. 3. Cf. ME.  
quat so euer (Cursor M.), quuat-so-euere, what-so-euer.

Variously written as one or two or three words.] = QUHATSUMEVER,  
QUHATEVER in various senses. See also QUHATSOEVER.

Also quhatsaeuer that.

- (1) Quhatsaeuer 3e be that ar baptized in Christ; KING Cat. 69.
- (2) But quhat sa euyr maid the debate, Thar-through he deyt,  
weill I wat; BARB. 2. 41. Qwhat sa euire oure saide cosinez

dois ... we grant til; 1408 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 67.  
 Quhatsaevir thew bynd apou the erde, it sal be bound in hevin,  
 and quhatsaevir thow lousse in erde sall be loussit in hevin;  
 HAMILTON Cat. 173.

(3) Thar garrisons servantz guydes and catel whatsaever  
 they be; 1386 Rot. Scot. 2. 85/2. All the catell and gudez  
 qvhat sa euir thai be; 1398 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 36.  
 Of the said Schir Ione or his ayris ... quhat sa euir tha be;  
 1427 Wemyss Chart. 53.

(4) That quhat sa euir man that fand His hert nocht sekir ...  
 That he [etc.]; BARB. 11. 398. Contrare quhatsaeuir vthir  
 natione; DALR. 1. 88/6. Ib. 1/7. Ib. 145/24. Ib. 151/2.

(5) But ony reuocatioun ... quhatsaiuer; 1554 Liber de  
 Dryburgh 292.

QUHAT SO, pron. [ME. quat-so (c 1250), whatso] = QUHATSA. -  
 Quhatso it be, this book ... Writing in the language of Scottis  
 natioun; DOUG. 1. Prol. 103.

QUHATSOEVER, pron. & adj. Also QUHATSO-, -evir, -ewir, -ewer,  
 euar; whatso-, whatt so-, -ever. = QUHATSAEVIR.

(1) To refell quhatsoeuar this filthy apostat ... hes writtin;  
 FOWLER 2. 26/22. And quhatsoeuer 3e aske the Father in my name  
 he will giue it 3ou; Ib. 51/30. Quhatsoewir is insert in  
 theis laynis; 1631 Annandale Corr. 285. Quhatsoever shall kyth  
 reformatione, ... I wish it were not interpreted a breach of  
 Covenant; ROW 538.

(2) That the avowit fugitives suld be the wer accompanyt  
 quhatsoeuir thair pretens wer; Wemyss Corr. 22/1577. Uhatt so  
 ever itt coost; 1638 Hamilton P. 4.

(3) Quhatsoevir estait or ordour he be of; PITSC. 2. 68.

Quhatso ewer; Ib. 69. That quhatsoeuir professit ... Jesuitis ... salbe fund [etc.]; 1587 Acts 3. 430/1. FOWLER 2. 192/25.

All and quhatsoeuir louse men & wemene; 1621 Acts 4. 624/1.

(4) Successors to them ... with their goods, gear and rentis quhatsoeuer; 1607 Orkney Rentals App. 88.

QUHATSUM, a. [North. ME. quatsim, -sum pron. and adj. (Cursor M.).] Whatever, any ... at all. = QUHATSUMEVIR 4. - In fire or wattir, or quhatsum [Arund. quhat sumeuer] vthir chans; Contempl. Sinn. 678 (Harl.).

QUHATSUMEVER, pron. and adj. Also : quhat(e-, qwhat(e-, qwat- and -sumevir(e, -sumewer, -sumewir, -sumewyr, -sumevyr, -somever, -samour, -scoumever; qwhatsome evir; whatsumewer, -whatsomever. [ME. quhat-sum euer (Cursor M.), what sum euer, what som euer. Variously written as one, two or three words.]

Cf. QUHATEVER.

I. As compound relative in indefinite sense.

1. pron. Applied to persons, with or without correlative in main clause : Anyone that; he, those etc., that; whoever, whomever.

Also const. of in partitive use.

Also quhatsumever that and (once) quhatsumewer he.

(1) Qwatsumeuer has nocht his wapynnys redy ... sal tyne viii s.; 1412 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 389. To ... persew be justice befor quhatsumeuer juge ... al and sindry quhatsumeuer lettis or stoppes [etc.]; 1486 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 4. 76. Considering that our pasteurs succedis personallie to quhatsumeuer hes borne office in Christis Kirk; FOWLER 2. 45/1.

(2) That quhatsumeuer come with any furneissing to Edinburgh, the man to be hangit, and the woman drownit; 1572 Diurn. Occurr.

291. Bot quhatsumewer he was so hardie to reproche his doingis ... he caussit thame to be adiornit [etc.]; PITSC. 1. 65/6. That quhatsumeuer he be that [etc.]; 1613 Misc. Spald. C. 5. 217.

(3) And quhatsumeuer of the nighbour nations wald attempt to ... invade that province, he sal be forced to think tuye; FOWLER 2. 77/14.

b. Introducing an adverb clause with concessive sense : No matter who.

Freq. with verb in subjunctive.

To mi verrai ayris qwatsumeuir thai be; 1400 Douglas Chart. 43. 1438 Acts 2. 32/2. Excommunicatioun apone all thaim quhatsumewyr thai be that brekkys the said mortificatioun; 1456-70 Acts 12. 26/1. Quhatsumeuir he be that brekis beif, that the hochis [be] brokin wyth the samyn; 1465 Peebles B. Rec. 155. Quhatsumeuyr; 1468 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 4. 406. Quhatsumeuir thai war that barganyt ... thai sal be had to the tolbut; 1470 Peebles B. Rec. 164. Ony man ... Quhat sumeuer that he be, Bring him haistely to me; Rauf C. 398. The vther number of the congregation, redaris, exhortaris, or quhatsumeuir thay be; 1581 Sat. P. 44. 274.

2. pron. Applied to things, with or without correlative in main clause. Those things that, anything that.

Also const. of in partitive use.

(1) Quhatsumeuer the forsaid Michel ... takys on hand to do in our name; 1423 (1430) Reg. Great S. 30/2. All beistis and byrdis ... And quhatsumeuer in the braid lowys weir; DOUG. 4. 10. 8. He ... to do hant and excerce ... quhatsumeuir his saidis executouris ... dois or leddis to be doin; 1580 Prot. Bk. J. Scott 98b. In quhatsumeuer ze put in verse; JAMES VI Poems 1. 75/1. To exerce quhatsumeuir appertenis to executouris to do in thir

behalf as accordis of the law; 1600 Dunblane Test. MS. 3. 25b. BISSET 1. 101/26. Approwes ... whatsumewer wes done be thame in absence of the remanent magistratis; 1645 Aberd. B. Rec. 46.

(2) Heirfor quhat sum ewer 3e ask at him 3e will get it withoutin ony tary; Arundel MS. 285/209. WINSET 2. 70/26.

(3) Now in quhat sumeuer of thir occurrences [etc.]; FOWLER 2. 144/31.

b. Introducing a subordinate clause with concessive sense :  
= No matter what.

Quhat sumeuer me befall, I hope within thrie dayis I sall Cum quyetly 3ow to; Philotus 77.

3. adj. Qualifying a following noun : Any (person or thing) that, whatever (person or thing).

Also quhatsumeuer ... that (also quhilk).

(1) Hafande and for til haue quhatsum ewir thyng the forsaide ... leddis to be done; 1437 Rep. Boyle 7. Before quhatsumeuer juge or jugis thai be athachit; 1447 Reg. Great S. 71/1.

Quhatsumeuer thing the forsaides persounes devises, ... ther sal naman contrar, agayne call, na agaynstand; 1452 Aberd. B. Rec.

1. 20. All and quhat sumeuer thingis the saidis schireffis deputis ... dois [etc.]; 1505 Lennox Mun. 170. To wse his consall in quhat sum ewer thingis he wald lay to his charge;

PITSC. 2. 155. Quhatsumewir brother braikis or contravenis this

present act to pay foure pundis; 1584 St. A. Baxter Eks. 40.

Quhatsumeuer things ar treus, quhatsumeuer things ar honest;

KING Cat. 58. 1595 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 62. The iust thrid of quhatsumewir fraucht sche makis; 1602 Conv. Burghs 2. 134.

FOWLER 2. 24/18. 1604 Stirling B. Rec. 2. 383. 1617 Urie

Baron Ct. 23. 1624 Crim. Trials 3. 559. To take away ...

quhatsumewir ful3ie thay find; 1639 Aberd. B. Rec. 3. 191.

(2) Quhatsumeuer persone ... may say or think thir thre writeis followand, he sall be saif; IRLAND Asl. MS. 8/28. Quhatsumeuer burges ... settis or haldis in thair tenementis hows or within thaim quhatsumeuer person the setter or the halder of thaim [etc.]; 1510-11 Selkirk B. Ct. (ed.) 11. KENNEDY Tractive 60. Quhatsumeuer maner of persoun ... hurtis cruellie ony Senatour, [etc.]; BALFOUR Pract. 514. 1594 Acts 4. 67/2. That q<sup>t</sup> sumeuer persone or persones ... hes onie actione to intent aither ciuill or criminall aganes wtheris they sall first intent the samen; 1616 Rec. Old Aberd. 1. 55.

(3) Quhat sum euer thing that men with clen hart ... askis at the mes ... it salbe grantyt thaim; Vert. Mess 3929. Quhatsumeuir desicioun that salbe maid; 1532 Lamont P. 41. 1563 Acts 2. 538/1. Enioys ... all and quhatsumeuir gudis & money quhilk I haif left vnto hir; 1584 Edinb. Test. 13. 152b. FOWLER 2. 71/8. Quhatsumeuir fisches that happines to come in cobillis or boattis to be losed; 1641 Acts 5. 614/1.

b. Introducing an adverb clause with concessive or conditional sense : No matter what or which (person or thing).

Also quhatsumeuer that.

And quhat sum euer othir allegeaunce ... sum inuious folk wald mak aganis the fredome of Fraunce, traist wele it is trwe [etc.]; HAY 1. 213/1. Ascaneus, (in quhatsumeuir place or on quhatsumeuir woman he was gottin) was the son of Eneas; BELL. Livy 1. 16/1. Ib. 9/13. SKENE Reg. Maj. 1. 106. 1649 Aberd. B. Rec. 109.

II. 4. As simple indefin. adj. Any (person or thing) at all, no matter what or which (person or thing). Also b. whatsumeuerels = anything else at all.

(1) That we all, hie and law, riche and pur ... of quhatsumeuir

state; IRLAND Mir. 1. 28/2. To schaw quhat persouns ar seik in quhatsumeuir seikness; 1512 Edinb. B. Rec. 138. Our quhatsumeuir werk; BELL. Boece (M) 1. 183. Boece 5. 9. 181b. With full power ... trespassouris and quhatsumeuir offendaris and mysdoaris to correk and punys; c 1549 Reg. Episc. Aberd. 2. 308. Under quhatsumeuyr cullour or ingyne; 1550 Elgin Rec. 1. 104. Arteillyre lentt to Andrew Sklater, ... and vtheris quhatsumeuir havaris thairof; 1579 Edinb. B. Rec. 4. 118. And sall doabill the few maill at the entres of quhatsumeuir the said Davidis airis; 1590 Reg. Great S. 810/2. Of quhatsumever rank, qualitie or degrie; 1612 Orkney & Shetl. Ct. Bk. (ed.) 30 July. Vseing the gaittes ... but qwhatsumewer impediment; 1641 Peebles B. Rec. 102. To haue armes and ammunition vpon whatsumeuer termes; 1644 Aberd. B. Rec. 4. 20. 1658 Ib. 171.

(2) In qwhatsome euir schirrafdomys withtin the kinryk of Scotland; 1397 Douglas Chart. 40. To labor teill manur & occupy qwhatsumeuer partis of the landis of West Lochtrysk now common pastor; 1423 Charter (Reg. H.) C.O. No. 37. Annais and fructis of quhatsumeuer benefice or kirkis pertening ... til ws; 1482 Edinb. Chart. 156. Sal compeir ... and ther undirlye and abyd as said is al and quhatsumeuir merchis, assygnit; 1493 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 2. 212. To cum to quhatsumeuer burrowis within the realme quhare thai pleis; 1510 Reg. Privy S. 1. 317/2. With certificatioun to quhatsumeuir persoun doand in contrair thairof, that thai salbe callit and accusit; 1555 Glenartney MS. Doc. To transporte & laid away quhatsumeuer wair [etc.]; 1570 Crail B. Ct. MS. 14 Nov. For quhatsumeuer caus competent of law; 1606 Chart. Coupar A. 2. 220. 1620 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 179. 1660



St. A. Baxter Bks. 127. Whatsumeuer persone listed and his name takine wp for being of the militia company of this burgh; 1669 Aberd. B. Rec. 4. 253.

(3) Thair ayris and thair successouris qwatsumeuir; 1393 Reg. Morton 2. 193. We freithe 3hu & 3hour borowis qwhatsumeuer fra all maner of borow-gang; 1446 Raine N. Durham App. 22. Or his airis or his assignais quhatsamour; 1519 Rec. Dunfermline 293. [The council] discharging the confrarie of Sanct Anthonis, the Hally Blude, and all vther confrareis quhatsumeuir; 1561 Edinb. B. Rec. 3. 111. Praying that wikit persoun quhatsumeuir ... to return to oppin repentance; WIN3ET 1. 12. Contrary all vtheris quhat scoumeuer; 1595 Buccleuch Mun. 255. SKENE Reg. Maj. 2. 154. Hee hes accuset na man quhatsoever to be airt or pairt of that deid; 1610 9th Rep. Hist. MSS. App. 240/2. 1633 KENNEDY Aberd. Ann. 2. 166. I ... defy both the kindness and feud of God's whole creation whatsomever; 1638 RUTHERFORD Lett. (1891) 546. 1658 Aberd. Eccl. Rec. 242. MACKENZIE Laws & C. 2. 11. 5. 202. 1689 Lanark B. Rec. 233.

(4) For outyn ony reuocacioun, ... or ony agayncalling quhatsumeuer; 1456 Wemyss Chart. 76. Ony vther place quhatsumeuer neidful; 1482 Edinb. Chart. 155. 1499-1500 Sc. Grey Friars 2. 24. Salbe ... expellit fra ale takis pensionis proffitis quhatsumeuer; 1508 MILL Mediaeval Plays 137. That hes nocht reveillit the seikness that happinit into thair hous quhatsumeuir; 1512 Edinb. B. Rec. 137. For al sik maner thingis quhatsumeuer; DOUG. Comm. 1. Prol. 367. 1517 Reg. Privy S. 1. 448/2. Fre all other bodelie harme or displesour quhatsumeuir be quhatsumeuir persoun; 1565 Facs. Nat. MSS. 3. 47. 1576 Reg. Privy C. 2. 516. 1576 DICKSON & EDMOND

Ann. Sc. Printing 283. All soumes of money & dettis quhatsumeuir auchtand to him be quhatsumeuir persones; 1584 Edinb. Test. 14. 37. 1587 Acts 3. 460/2. 1593 Wemyss Chart. 217. Can give a Satyre or Panegyrick extempore on sight, upon anie subject whatsomever; 16.. Macfarlane's Geog. Coll. 2. 221. Either wheat, bear meall, or any victuall whatsomever; 1626 Dundee Chart. 157. And priweledges quhatsumeuer, sick as mans and gleib; 1633 Culross 1. 170. 1672 Highland P. 1. 255. Without any maner of ... redemptioun or regres quhatsumeuer; 1680 Edinb. B. Rec. 10. 419. The bleetching of any linnen cloath whatsomever with lyme; 1693 Acts 9. 312/2.

b. Euen to bodilie torments, ... banishment, or whatsum-euerels; 1589 MELVILL Propine 29.

QUHATSUMEVERY, a. [QUHATSUM a. ; EVERY a. Only Sc.] = QUHATSUMEVER 3. - We haldand ... all and quhatsumeueiry wthir thingis our saidis procuratouris ... dois; 1527 Maxwell Mem. 1. 254. 1555 Peebles B. Rec. 213. 1569 Ib. 315. Quhatsumeueiry personis, ... that is found flytand on the Hie Gait; 1570 Ib. 325.

QUHAT-TILL, interrog. phr. = QUHAT-TO, q.v.

QUHAT-TIME, adv. phr. Also : quhatt-, quat-, qw(h)at-, what- and -tim(e, tyme). [QUHAT a. ; TIME n.]

Also followed by as, at, that.

1. In interrogative use : What time, when?

Weill thay ken, quhat tyme., Thair menes thay sowld mak; DUNB. 43. 8.

2. In relative use : At the, or at any, time at which, during the time when, whenever; as soon as.

Also quhat tyme (e or hour).

Qvat tyme at he will aske me ... I sall gif hym my chartyr  
 [etc.]; c 1379 Chart. MS. (Reg. H.) Sup. They sal redilie  
 resafe and gudlie qvat tyme that it be redi to be payd;  
 1399 Chart. Holyrood 113. Qwhat tyme at sic thing cummys to  
 3our eeris; 1405 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 58. c 1423  
Reg. Great S. 45/1. 1428 Wemyss Chart. 56. 1434-5 Chart.  
Cupar A. 2. 34. Quhatt time the said Robert Mortimer ...  
 warnis me; 1462 Charter (Reg. H.) No. 368. Quhatt tim and  
 how soine the said Robert ... deliueris to me; 1498 Charter  
 (Reg. H.) No. 613. 1520 Thanes of Cawdor 134. 1526 Reg.  
Privy S. 1. 536/1. 1552 Edinb. B. Rec. 167. That what time  
 she iudged Israel, she was wife to Lapidoth; 1558 KNOX 4.  
 406.

QUHAT WAY, WAYES, adv. phr. [QUHAT a. ; WAY n.] In what  
 manner, how. Also quhat way that. - (1) Se quhat way throw  
 hard fecht That all 3our feiris demanit ar; Alex. 1. 2110.  
 WIN3ET 2. 6. 14. The saids bailyies desyrit them to give  
 thair advyse quhat way performance suld be grantit to the  
 said letter and subscrivit not; 1647 Aberd. B. Rec. 73.  
 (2) Euerie leige is commandit to assist the heid officer  
 quhou and quhat wayes he lyke; 1586 Digest Justiciary Proc.  
 50. 27.

QUHATTIN(E, QUHATTANE, WHATEN, a. [Reduced f. QUHATKIN a. ;  
 also e.m.E. (appar. rare) whattin (1600).] What kind of ;  
 what.

Only in the phrase quhattin a (ane).

In interrog. or exclam. use in a. indirect and b. direct speech.

a. And sua ... quhattin a papist I am ... I tak on hand to  
 preue; WIN3ET 1. 57/17. Ib. 2. 32/22. Bot seing mony, this

day, of Scotland, I can nocht tel in quhattine a wod furie ar fallin; DALR. l. 119/7.

b. Quhattane ane glaikit fule am I; SCOTT 28. 16.  
 "Jesu, Patt, quhattin ane gaitt is this we are gangand? I trow it be not gude!" 1567 Crim. Trials l. l. 494.  
 Whaten a zeapin carle art thou! 1670-80 Dauney Anc. Sc. Melodies 57.

QUHAT-TO, interrog. phr. To what (end)? - He sc. God wat quhat-to (E. quhat-till) all thing efferis; BARB. ll. 28 (C).

QUHAT WYS, WYISS, adv. phr. QUHAT a. ; WYSE n. In what manner, how.

How sowld I rewill me or quhat wyiss? DUNB. 19. l. Abowt the wallis of Troy he saw quhat wys Achilles harlyt Hectoris body thrys; DOUG. l. 7. 115. With Venus henwyffis quhat wys may I flyte? Ib. 4. Prol. 187.

QUHA, QUHAY, interrog. and rel. pron. Also : qwha, qua, wha, vha, hua; quhai, whay; quhae, whae; quhe, quhey, qwhey. [North. ME. qua, qwa, wha (Cursor M.), midl. and south. hwo, who, etc., early hwa, wha, OE. hwá, nominative personal and interrog. pron. (sing. or plur.) Cf. QUHO.]

1. Interrog. pron. Who? Which person or persons? In a. direct and b. indirect questions.

Also quhais = quha is. For examples of the expression

Quha is aw or aucht, see AW v. lb.

Also quha that.

a. (1) "Schir", said thai, "quha sall with 3ow be?"  
 BARB. 6. 88\* (C). "And quha has gert the luf?" Leg. S.  
 2. 109. Bot quha sall mak me ane mendis of hir worth  
 a myte? Howlat 72. Quha sall kep ws fra the suprys  
 Or warn ws of our enemys? Seven S. 1815. That is my  
 ryng, quha gaf it 3ow? Ib. 2378. He gaue ane hoist  
 anone: The gudman herd and sperit "Quha is 3on?"  
Freiris Berw. 280 (M). Quha schewit to you to fle fra  
 ire that is to cum? NISBET Matt. 3. 7. Quha geuis 3ow  
 this counsell? ROLLAND Seven S. 2251. q. quhay to  
 quhome? Bann. MS. 3. 44. 24. Sen love and death hes  
 vext my weryed lyfe, Quha off thir two more troubled  
 hes my state? FOWLER l. 234/4.

(2) Quha dewill the grathis in so gay a gyde? Wall.  
 1. 216. Quha dewill thaim maid so galy for to ryd; Ib.  
 5. 743.

(3) Madame, I said, quha wes it drew that storie?  
STEWART 68. The porter said "Quhais that that knoks sa  
 bald?" ROLLAND Seven S. 9748.

b. (1) A quhill in Carrik lendit he, To se quha frend  
 or fa vald be; BARB. 5. 126. Leg. S. 2. 205. Thai ...  
 cuttis caste quha suld begyne; Ib. 7. 508. Ib. 36. 720.

[One] mycht haue knawin at leif-taking ... Quha that war lufit and luffaris war; Alex. 2. 6841. Ib. 8184. Troy-bk. 2. 1323 (D). That yhe mycht knawe Quha that war orygynale; WYNT. 2. 891. And than the balze sperit qwha suld say thair concordans qwhilkis ansuerit walter of cocburne; 1425-26 Aberd. B. Rec. (S.H.S.) 135. n.3. The prince suld ... se be harraldis and men of knaulage quha had rycht quha wrang; HAY 1. 279/31. Thai can weill craif quha ocht thaim aw; Thewis Wysmen 399. Wall. 7. 806. Gol. & Gaw. 69. Se 3e not quha is cum now; Interl. Droich. 2. The Constabill utart everie thing at richt, Wha wan the feild, and quha was put to flicht; Clar. 3. 324. He bad hir Quha that was his carnale fader of hir seike son and quha him gat; Seven S. 668. DOUG. Exclam. 27. The danger was by cuttys sone decyde, At euery corner quha, or quha, suld byde; DOUG. 9. 4. 22. Concernyng the clengen of the burne quha suld cleng the burne; 1518 Dunferm. B. Rec. 297. Befoir his curpall wes a crak, Culd na man tell quha maid it; SCOTT 2. 188. Maitl. F. 115. 6. That the better tha mycht kenn, quha war to gouerne after her; DALR. 2. 443/3. HUME Promine 40. Providing alwayis that gif the said Johne can gett wit quha hes stollin the said money; 1596 Edinb. Surgeons 23. The said Bessie askit at the said Kaithrein quha larned hir to do so; 1602 Dundonald Par. Rec. 14. Wark beares witnes quha weill dois; CARMICHAEL Prov. No. 1642.

(2) The viii of Febrewar. Ye wait Quha; 1547-8 Corr. M. Lorr. 217.

(b) Suppos thai wüst it wytterly Quhai suld that gold aw werraly; Consail Wys Man 310. And as he wüst nocht quha was thare He spak and sperit quhay it ware; Seven S. 1081. Schaw now ... quhay has bene of chevelry the rose Quhay did thair Kingrik in maist honour joyis; Boece Proheme 29. Ye understand weill quhay bene presently abusaris, and quha best luffaris of your commoun weil; BELL. Boece 2. 514. Ib. 2. 6. Id. Livy 2. 88/15. Thay begane to gather kempis to see quhay mycht heid moneast; 1583 Wemyss Corr. 81.

(c) The earl demandit of the sheipheid wha dwalt therin; 1596 Coll. Aberd. & B. 386.

c. In rhetorical questions implying negation or expecting the answer "no-one".

Quha wüst euir men sa foully fall As ws, gyff that we thusgat leve? BARB. 6. 157 (E). Quha was blythar than the nobill quene; Alex. (Taym) 199. Wall. 11. 1124. Quhay may know be his wordis quhether he was vys or nocht? Wisd. Sol. (E.E.T.S.) 705. HENR. Fab. 501 (Bann.). Gol. & Gaw. 1226. Quha is cummyn heir bot I, ... At 3our cors to mak a cry; Crying of Play 27. Maykyne sais tyll his man quhay is fow now be the Cors of the ... 3e ar ded drwnkyne and I am bwt fow; Bk. Dean Lismore 89. KENNEDY Flyt. 506. Quha kennes thi synnes better na thi sell? DUNB. 90. 52. Bot quha wald haue belevit ... blude suld cum? DOUG. 3. 3. 72. BELL. Boece 1. 32. Quha wes one greter Antechrist, And more contraryous to Christ, Nor the fals Propheit Machomeit, Quhilk his curste Lawis maid so sweit? LYND. Mon. 5202. Quha saw evir the maikis of 3ow? Bann. MS. 134a/27. WIN3ET 1. 5/5.

Quha dow abstene fra litigatioun, Except he hait our Scottis Natioun; 1567 Sat. P. 3. 149. If God be with us, wha will be against us; FERG. Prov. No. 502. Vha wald behold him whom a god so grievis? MONTG. Sonn. 57. 1. Baw waw quo Batie quha will bark quhen I am died? CARMICHAEL Prov. No. 265.

2. As compound rel. in indefinite or generalised sense : Any person who, whatever person that, whoever; he, they, etc. that.

a. Followed by a correlative pron. in the main clause.

(1) Bot nocht for thi quha had thar bene, A gret stertling he mycht haiff seyne Off schippys; BARB. 3. 703. Quha jarnis ane knight of great bounte, Sall he find nane better than he; Alex. 1. 1351. Quha takes hyme sorow ... in the levying of this cardenall delytes, ... he is nocht sykyre in the faith; Cr. Deyng (S.T.S.) 166. Bot quha mycht, ... be lord and maister, he take jurisdictioun till him of his awin autoritee; HAY 1. 69. Thewis Wysmen 22. Of the quhilk quha prentis wele in mynd The circumstance the figur' & the kynd And followis it he sall of werteu be; Bk. Chess 33. DUNB. 24. 16. Quha babishlie boundis with his dome, It war weill wairit he gat his quhippis; 1567 Sat. P. 5. 38. Quha hants Hurdome, no dout he sall be tint; 1568 LAUDER Minor P. 5. 7.

(2) A! ... quha had then bene by ... I wate weile that thai suld him call The best that levyt; BARB. 6. 171. For quha rehers wald all his deid, ... Men mycht mony romanys mak; Ib. 9. 490. Alex. 1. 1312. Off thame, quha will the certane hawe, ... Thai rede the Brwte; WYNT. 4. 1175. Wall. 1. 283. Quha waitis the Cristin with cair, my cusingis ar thay; Rauf. C.



913. That quha out of an hous ware fundin That thai suld ...  
 be ... bundin; Seven S. 1011. Quha lichleis 3ow, we think  
 tha do ws lak; STEWART 1242. ROLLAND Seven S. 1534. Quha  
 will beleif ... Thay salbe saif; G. Ball. 15/16. FOWLER 2.  
 56/22.

(3) Quha wyl ta gud kep to thar end, ... Thow sal fynd suth  
 in Sanct Dawy; Ratis R. 1498.

(4) Quha for his gilt tholit blame, Paule for hyme brynt for  
 schame; Leg. S. 2. 945. Quha will the suth of it declare My  
 douchter I sall gif him fre; Seven S. 2612. Quha dois exalt  
 him self, God sal him law; LYND. Trag. Card. 139. Quha goddis  
 wourd hes in his hert, The feir of God sall hym defend; LAUDER  
Tractate 405. Quha defloures a virgine, lat him be heidit;  
DALR. 1. 122/2. Quha strykes him in Judgement, qua plies  
 thair with him, lat him that strykes be called giltie; Ib.  
 123/3.

(5) Qwha his cursyng wald noucht drede, Agayne thame swa he  
 wald procede; WYNT. 6. 1483. Quha in thair force hes pride  
 Oftyme it hapnis thame the war betyde; Alex. (Taym.) 1839.  
DOUG. 8. 4. 68. And quhay doys in the contrar, that officiaris  
 ... mak thame; 1531 Edinb. B. Rec. 53. Quha previs it so  
 sadlie garris thame sleip; STEWART 39,513. Quha wald haif weir  
 God send thame littil rest; LYND. Sat. Prol. 199. Quha will  
 thair hart to Christ conuert, Na man can do thame skaith nor  
 schame; G. Ball. 56.

(6) Quha winnis the honour, the laif is his; Alex. 2. 7945.  
 Quha did vthirwise, thair lipis with ane hett yrne sulde be  
 burnte; DALR. 1. 282/6.

b. Without correlative.

(1) He dang on, and sa hardely, That quha had sene him in that fycht Suld hald him for a doughty knycht; BARB. 2. 388. The remanand war fleand ay, Quha had gud hors, gat best away; Ib. 9. 279. Ib. 20. 380. Qwa wil the vertu wyt of stanis, In the lapidar ma fynd [etc.]; Leg. S. 28. 1. Quha drawes thame neir, of thairis sall haue Memoryall, quha lykes to craue; Alex. 2. 1335. Quha beis ... inobedient to the fulfill- ing of this ordnance sal be compellit; 1437 Edinb. B. Rec. 1. 5. Quha lettis nocht the injure of his nychboure is lyke to him that dois it; HAY 1. 127/10. Quhai vnderstandis nocht sper may syne; Consail Wys Man 3470. HENR. Fab. 125 (Bann.). Qua beis convict heirvpoun to be depruiit of their burgesry for evir; 1504 Edinb. B. Rec. 1. 99. DUNB. 54. 16. STEWART 20,186. G. Ball. 166. DALR. 1. 136/23. Anent penalties ... quha his tein mair nor ten ... to be under the danger of the law; 1612 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 115. Wha kenns a pipe will sur'ly grant sir, Maist of the skill lies in the chanter; STUART Joco-Ser Disc. 23.

(2) Quha luffis his lord or his cuntre, Turne smertly now agayne with me; BARB. 16. 599. Wall. 1. 33. Quha strykis me trow weile that I Sall me Revenge richt hastely; Seven S. 1627. Quha can do bettir, sa furth in Goddis name; DOUG. 1. Prol. 477. Ib. 336. Now luke Gods buik quha listis; 1570 Sat. P. 13. 147.

(3) But quha in battaill mycht him se, All othir contenance had he; BARB. 1. 391. Lordingis, quha likis for till her, The romanys now begynnys her; Ib. 445. Alex. 2. 7841. Qwa felys ony preking of blude or flecryng it is taknyng toward

the seknes; Liber Calchou 2. 450. Ane Egill ... All of sable the self, quha the suth leris; Howlat 356. HENR. Test. Cress. 231. Thi lyff thow sall forlorn, Or ellis that land, the contrar quha had suorn; Wall. 11. 90. Gol. & Gaw. 33. The veritie quha list declair, His lufe was ane adulterair; LYND. Meldrum 53. Id. Mon. 3232. LAUDER Off. Kings 69. Quha wald tak rest ... The supper sowld be schort & licht; Bann. MS. 2. 72b/30. In presence of the Deakin and Masters said that quha wald quha wald not he sould have that libertie restranit; 1630 Edinb. Surgeons 99.

c. As quha, followed by a subjunctive or optative verb, = As if someone (were to), as or like one who (did).

As quha to slepe suld mak hym bon; Leg. S. 23. 450. Ib. 18. 427. He was as quha war in a rage; Alex. 2. 4430. DOUG. 6. 7. 60. Ib. 12. 2. 37 (R). As quhay wald se the commoun weill sweyand doun; BELL. Boece 1. 32. The pendicle callit Carnekorthie, as quha wald say the Hungrie hillock; 1611 Reg. Panmure 1. 99.

d. With at, that, following.

(a) Qwha that brewys al ... sal gif [etc.]; Burgh Laws c. 51  
 (B). In Ynde are landys fourty and fowre Quha that sekys it all atoure; WYNT. 1. 641. Ib. 5. 2580 (C). Ib. 2895. And quha that faillies in the bringin of the saide bullioun he sall pay to the king [etc.]; 1464-5 Acts 12. 30/2. The hyll suld be brokyne quha that lykit; 1466 Newburgh B. Ct. 13a. And quha at bydes ower the ceissing of the bell of ix sall pay vjd.; 1484 Edinb. B. Rec. 50. And thus suld be the state and ordour of herauldis be governyt quha that will use the office

lelely; Loutfut MS. 7a. And quha that dois the contrair heirof sall pay to the haly blud licht for ilk day xij d; 1504 Perth Guildry MS. 156 (15 Nov.). 1509 Rec. Prestwick 41. DOUG. 9. 2. 42. Quha that is nocht blindit with error will sa at thir sanctis prayer is bundin in the hewin; ABELL 57<sup>2</sup>b. Quha that vsis to thig is layth to leif the craft; Maitl. F. 45. 46. 1573 Three Reformers 89.

(b) Quhay that saw it, & pyte had nane, His [hart] was hardare thane the stane; Leg. S. 24. 227. Ratis R. 1532. Bot quhay that with right ordaynis; Porteous Nobleness 153 (Ch. & M.). 1491 KENNEDY Aberd. Ann. 2. 5. DOUG. 11. Prol. 65. Quhay that distrois and cuttis dovn our common alleris ... and quha that can be tayntit in the tovn viiis. to the bailzeis, and quha that distrois it without to be arrestit; 1530-31 Selkirk B. Ct. fol. 149b. Quhai at fallis heyr intill my saidis lordis will dispone vpone the landis [etc.]; 1533 Dunferm. Reg. Ct. 102. Quhay that redis sancti erasmis orisone apone the sonday thay sal get meit and drink aneuth that ouk; GAU 4.

3. As compd. rel. pron. in definite use. The person or persons who; he, him, or they, them, that.

Now cummys heir, said Ene, quha lyst preif To streke thar armys furth and heys on hycht; DOUG. 5. 7. 2. Onon Eneas induce gan to the play, With arowys forto schute quha wald assay; Ib. 9. 2. Quha pape was in thir days, allowit al at the kings requeist; DALR. 2. 90 marg.

4. By inversion of the order, the compound relative followed by pron. correlative used generally or indefinitely passes into : Simple relative introducing a clause which restricts or defines the antecedent pron. Also b. with personal noun antecedent.

The first example of the simple relative given under (2) below comes from a MS. of the 16th. c.

(1) That thai so dredand war at thai, Quha (E. that) first mycht fle, first fled away; Brus 8. 70 (C). He or scho Quha takis me nocht go quhar thai haue ado; DOUG. 1. Prol. 318. Ib. 206. That men efter nicht haif remembrance Of this Fergus and his nobill deid, Quha hapnis efter of sic thing to reid; STEWART 20,778. Thay tyne thir steps all thay quha ever did sin; LYND. Sat. 3505. To al thaim quha hes earis to heir the treuth; WIN3ET 1. 38. Ib. 9/9. All the writtinges of those quha defendes ane euill caus; 1573 TYRIE in Cath. Tr. 3/2. He quha is Judge in the principal cause, is also Judge in the accessore; BALFOUR Pract. 341 marg. As ... I leue be the father, euin sua he quha eitis me sal leue be me also; BURNE Disput. 37. Thais quha hes my lordis body in keipping; 1586 Thanes of Cawdor 188. FOWLER 2. 9/14. Giff hee quha lent the money can priue that; WELWOD 63. Scho quha standis as 3et air, ... to hir brother & father; 1592 Digest Justiciary Proc. 32. SKENE Verb. S. s.v. Assisa. To ... report the namis of them quha wantis kaill and peattis; 1602 Shetland Sheriff Ct. MS. 37b. Thes quha prophanes the saboth day ... in ... careing of steip water; 1605 Glasgow Chart 1. 1. 617. That na man sall buy anie thing except he quha selles the samine finde to the buyer ane lawfull borgh; SKENE Reg. Maj. 1. 15. That they quhae might perhapes agree met rather be custom then knowlege; HUME Orthog. 1. By our law in Scotland we clepe him an incendiary whay ... raiseth differences in the State to the public damage; 1644-5 Butler Leighton 196.

(2) And quhan the princis saw the gret larges ... Of him

quha gaue hale realmis to his lordis; Alex. (Taym.) 2041.  
 With onie wald he be baith wod & wraith Quha at him sperit  
 how sald he the claith; Prestis of Peblis 236 (Asl.).  
 Sa institute Moyses the Bischope ... as before thaim quhay  
 sulde testifie alrrayis of his haly lyfe; WIN3ET 1. 43/5. *vv bh*  
 That neuir wes ane quha attemptit to charge thair  
 subiectis with the burden of an uther religioun nor faith  
 than the vniuersal Kirk of God; WIN3ET 1. 50/8. Ib. 65/7.  
 Thay disseave baith thaim selves and all uthers quha  
 lippinnis in thaim; DAVIDSON Answer 208. To do your  
 Diligence to bring the rest quha was the Beginneris of this  
 Wark to Justice; 1572 BUCH. Detect. (1727) 161. Vtheris  
 quha war buytth haldaris and na burgessis hes contempnit  
 thair buytth halding; 1572 Inverness B. Rec. 1. 220. By  
 utheris dyvers qua is not returnit fra the mercat as yit;  
 1587 Aberd. Council Lett. 32. We haif commandit oure  
 cousing ... and vtheris quha best knawis; 1588 Glenartney  
Doc. FOWLER 1. 138/6. To ... mak his eares patent to sic  
 wha could alienat his mynd from the guid cause; MELVILL  
 174. Gif there be any quha hes intrused himselve violentlie in  
 other mens lands, and occupis the samine vnjustlie; SKENE  
Reg. Maj. 1. 157. Ane friend of him quha hes fund the  
 lawborrowis; Ib. 2. 156. Dilton ... so callid be vs quha  
 ar ignorant of the suld Irishe tongue; 1611 Reg. Panmure 1.  
 95. Except a few wha war either sick or out of the country;  
 1616 Cramond Ch. Aberdour 16. Nor to any others wha ar  
 opposit to the Church; 1644 Aberd. B. Rec. 120. Nane ... but  
 those quha has stayit sewin yeiris within this burghe; 1650  
Ib. 112. That ther is ane great abuse done in the tolbuith  
 by these quha are imprisoned ther; 1680 Hossack Kirkwall 98.

b. To vj men quha laid the fale at the loche; 1558-9 Edinb. Old Acc. 1. 287. Certane personis quha transportit nolt and scheip; 1562 Treas. Acc. 11. 209. Praying that wikit persoun quhatsumeuir quhay wald defyle thy conscience and fame thairwith, haistelie to return to oppin repentance; WIN3ET 1. 12/15. Ib. 61/22. All and sindrie oure lieges quha is addettit ... To mak payment of ony mailles [etc.]; 1565 Inchaffray Charters 161. Euerie man quha can reid the Ingles bible; 1581 HAMILTON Cath. Tr. (S.T.S.) 83/3. Be ony personis quha wine with hyr in ye meyne tyme; 1588 Prot. Bk. J. Inglis 23 May. FOWLER 1. 241/37. [All such persons] ... quha payis taxt & stent; 1594 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 60. 1595 Conv. Burghs 1. 468. DALR. 1. 1/2. Thow Frencheist, Italianist, ... wha ... bosts with thy bastonados to defyll this Kirk; MELVILL 125. Everie maister to correct his avin hird quha kendillit bonfyris this yeir; 1602 Dundonald Par. Rec. 21. All sik personis qua hes hagbitis, bandeleiris and flassis; 1608 Glasgow B. Rec. 1. 287. All husband men, quha hes ... lesse nor foure kye; SKENE Reg. Maj. 2. 14. [Four women] dancit ... with ane lad quha playit wpone ane swasche; 1615 Elgin Rec. 2. 141. I wald commend to our men quhae confoundes these the imitation of the south; HUME Orthog. 10. The saids inhabitants ... wer content that euerie inhabitant wha wer able in thair owne persones sould watch; 1645 Aberd. B. Rec. 4. 59. The haill tanners qwha hes thair bark holis in the burne; 1656 Glasgow B. Rec. 2. 337.

5. pron. In descriptive use : = THAT 7, QUHILK 8.  
With a. pronoun and b. noun antecedent.

a. (1) Remembir him that deit on tre, For thy saik taistit the bitter gall, Quha (M. quhilk) heis law hairtis and lawis he; (Henr.) Bann. MS. 47a/55. I take my hearte againe wha before was heartles; 1589 MELVILL Propine 26. I quha hes yit three cheildrein to entertein daylie; 1637 Blairs P. 117.

(2) And likely Adversaries to hir Practise, quha intendit to set up ane tyrannical Regiment; BUCH. Detect. (1727) 19.

b.(1) Our kingis gracis person 3oure brothir and nepheu quha is ... in gude hele; 1516 Acts 12. 36/2. Johne Irwing ... and Alexander Frissell ... quha was all present; 1519 Rec. Earld. Orkney 92. How Edward ... send for Edward his Bruther Sone, quha was in Hungary, to resigne the Croun to him and be King of Ingland efter him; STEWART 2. 668. To summond the said Lord and his spous, quha had the principale charteris; 1538-9 Renfrew Arch. Coll. 1. 183. Ane haisty hensure callit Hary, Quha (M. quhilk) wes ane archer heynd; Christis Kirk 81 (B). Freiris Berw. 123. Item to Alexander Cwynnghame, farior, quha gatherit the hors to the said artalyere; 1547 Armstrong Hist. Liddisdale 1. App. 78. Compl. 174/2. William Young, quha duelt not inwith the burgh; 1551 Edinb. Old Acc. 1. 10. LYND. Mon. 2788. That kyng, that sitts all kyngis abone Quha heiris, and seis all that is wrocht; LAUDER Off. Kings 115. WIN3ET 1. 62/2. The worthy wyfe of dowchtie Duik Jason, Quha brint was [etc.]; 1567 Sat. P. 3. 167. Adam of Gordoun, wha a little befoir had defeat the Forbessis; BANN. Memor. 212. With her the lord Erskyn and lord Levingstoun quha had bene hir keparis; LESLIE 209. The hous of Guyis ... Quha is als godles as



thair sell, and kens thair gymps, I trow; 1572 Sat. P. 31. 132. The principall man of the north end of Wyist, wha is ane of the Clandoneill ... passes ... anes in the yeir to this Ile; 1577-95 Skene Celtic Scotl. 3. 431. King Harie the aught quha was ringand king of Ingland ffor the tyme [wha gaue him in mariage] lady Margarit quho was king James the fiftis sister; PITSC. 2. 28/1. James Beton, ... qua ... hes ... sufferit voluntar baneisment; 1581 HAMILTON Cath. Tr. (S.T.S.) 80. Maitl. Q. 48. 35. I saw the hurchone and the Haire, Quha (L. quhilk) fed amang the flowers fair; MONTG. Ch. & Slae 16 (W). So it goeth in principalities quha forseing a far off (quhilk thing onlye falleth in a wise prence) the euils and inconveniences that daylye may aryse; FOWLER 2. 80/30. Ib. 1. 32/146. The present takisman of the mynes quha nether wirkis presentlie nor hes wrocht thir mony yeiris bypast; 1592 Mining Rec. 40. The Lard of Meldrum, quha was slayne be the Maister of Forbes; CULLEN Chron. Aberd. 31. Nor any of his deputtis or servands quha ... war absent furth of the burgh in landwart; 1597 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 74. The Devill thy maister, quhome thow servis, and quha techis the all this vythcraft and sorcerie; 1597 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 157. My lord of Gowry and some otheris his lordships frendis and veill villoris quha tenderis his lordship's better preferment; 1600 Facs. Nat. MSS. 3. 76. HAMILTON Facile Tr. 60. The tenentis ... quha hes failzeit the foldis dwmra anent the ley landis and teindis; 1602 Shetland Sheriff Ct. MS. 64b. Sir Daid Guthrie, quha had mariit his sister; 1611 Reg. Panmure 1. 25. My lord quha tuke journey Twysday last; 1612 Breadalbane Doc. 18 Nov. MURE Dido & Aeneas 55. 1615 Melrose P. 602. Your courteoures, quha on a new conceat of

finnes sum tymes spilt ... the king's language; HUME Orthog.

2. To William Rennald quarriour quha wan the said stanes at the said craig; 1617 M. Works Acc. (ed.) 2. 26. BISSET

1. 71/10. I haid ane manchild baptizit callit Thomas quha was borne vpon Wednesday the 21 day of September; 1625

Alyth Par. Ch. 61. Heir lyis ane honorabil man Williame Sutherland of Duffus quha departit this lyfe the 21 day of October 3eir of God 1626 being 34 3eiris of aige; 1626

Duffus Gravestone. God quha be his expres word hes altogidder condampned the same [incest]; 1626 Justiciary Cases 1. 53. The remanent of the witchis quha had not to bestow on thairselvis; 1644 Black Cal. Sc. W. Tr. 931/1. His grandfather ... wha was for my faither in all kesses; 1683 Haddington Mem. 2. 195.

(2) Thow, cumand to George Mitchellis hous, quha haid ane lamb keddie; 1597 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 129.

(b) (1) Watte Hardy, ... quhay wes takkisman of the said tuay acris of land; 1542 Reg. Cupar Abbey 2. 20. In default of prosecutioune of ye richtiuis air quhay decessit be the space & tyme of iiij zeris [etc.]; 1542 Boyd Fam. P. 30 June. Your spous quhay has rewardit me gif he had leuit; 1548 Corr. M. Lorraine 242. The Erle Argail had and has the charg to answer for this arttalzery, ... quhai I wayt wilbe glad and tha wair his awn to sped tham to your grace; 1548 Ib. 243. c 1550 Balcarres P. 315. 1555 Chart. Balmerino 67. I sall never consent nor agree that that lecherous swyne the Bischop of Rome, quhai hais rutet up the Lordis vyneyard; 1559 St. A. Kirk S. 11. Followis certane names of uthir priestis quhai wes adjoynet efter the forsaid; Ib. His wyffis wyttches ... whay all affirmed ...

that that same nycht should he be in the Tolbuyth of Abirdene; KNOX 2. 357. And the Lard of Wormyston, prenefall to the horsemen, quhay was slayne; CULLEN Chron. Aberd. 38.

(2) The baillie ... cognossit William Lowryis hand writ in jugment, quhay was noter to the said instrument; 1566 Lanark B. Rec. 33.

(c) Jhone Dromond of Drumrerynoch, quhe is schon and air to his fader Jhone Dromond; 1574-6 Exch. R. 20, 372.

6. pron. In resumtive use. = THAT 8, QUHILK 9. With a. pronoun and b. noun antecedents.

a. I haif authorite on him quha hes cumin sindrye tymis furth of the gyrth [etc.]; 1549 Soc. Ant. 11. 95. Tua of the Jerdains, quha tuik girthe in Halirudehous and escapit; LESLIE 85. Scho culd newir be lowsit of hir bandis, quhill scho send for thé, and causit thé cum to hir, quha askit thé forgiwnes; 1596-7 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 92. 3e spak quyetlie to hir in hir ear ... quha ansuerit 3ow; Misc. Abbotsf. C. 1. 175.

b. (1) Thar sal ane wachman be haldyn to cum furth ... quha sal be of eyldé [etc.]; Acts 1. 37/2. As knawis God, quha haf 3our lordschip in hys blysyte keynyng; 1515 Douglas Corr. 72. The rest of the Pechtis that war fled in Ingland desyrit help of Osbret, King of Ingland, ... quha come with ane greit armie [etc.]; STEWART 2. 427. The said Patrik Quhiltlaw ... wes chargeit ... to delyuer to the said regent the said castell, ... quha refuissit the samyne; Diurn. Occur. 122. 1542 Acts 2. 411/2. He gatt ... the samin ... fra Jhone Gordoun quha sauld the samin to him ... in grete defraude of the said Iames; 1542 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 4. 333.

The said Hew hes satisfeit ... the kin and freindis of the said umquhile Williame ... quha hes gevin to him ane lettir of slanis; 1564-65 Reg. Privy S. 5. 1. 563/1. BANN. Memor. 13. Iames Striueling ... qua past to the forgett of the Castell of Edinburgh; 1570 Stirlings of Keir 420. The examinatouris salbe graduat ... quha ... sal declair to the rectour ... quha ar worthy of promotion; BUCH. Wr. 13. PITSC. 1. 197/17. Robert Baillie ... wes reddy ... to ansuer at the instans of Johne Pollok ... quha comperit nocht to persew; 1579 Macritchie Gypsies 69. Thomas Genour ... and serwandis ... quha ... landit saiflie in the port of Downe ... and depeschit the said leddir out of the boit; 1580 Inverness B. Rec. 1. 281. Be reissone that he wes his faderis eldest sone & lauchfull air quha suld possess his faderis heretaige; 1587-8 Prot. Bk. J. Inglis 8 Feb. Craftis childer quha come to the yett ... with ane jest and fore hammer; 1588 Edinb. B. Rec. 4. 520. So knawis God quha may preserve yow; 1588 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 46. 1589 Kirkcaldy B. Rec. 121. Quhairthrow he was compellit to send to Bervie for ane wther witche to tak thi witchecraft from him, Quha com to this toun and weische him in ane sowtht rynnand watter; 1596-7 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 87. A verie reverend man ... wha ... began his harang in the Spanise toung; MELVILL 261. ~~Said~~ Andro Blair, ... creave the halberd fra R. Talzeour, quha refusit; 1600 Crim. Trials 2. 198. Wemen, wha can not sew, cairde, nor spin without thay lerne the same of vther skilful wemen; HAMILTON Facile Tr. 46. There is a Lord ... Quha seis the smallest secreit of your hairts; MONTG. Sonn. 20. 4. Except in Galloway, quha hes their awne speciall and proper Lawes; SKENE Reg. Maj. 2. 14. The said

Mr. Alex. Colviles grandame ..., quha is ane; 1617 Crim. Trials 3. 422. Cautioun for Thomas Rob for obedience to the kirk quha lap the kirk wall; 1623 Elgin Rec. 2. 181. The 14 of December 1645 - I being verie infirme, God sent my sone, Mr Robert Row, to teache for me, quha taught bothe befor and afternoon; ROW 31. [The minister and elders complain of] ... the abvse ... be the seamen dreawers vha sparit not to goe to the dreawe vpon the Sabbath afternoone; 1642 Crail Kirk S. 9 July. The proveist, bailyeis [etc.]: Quha has ordanit that ane solemne fast ... be intimat; 1645 Peebles Gleanings 231. The counsall hauing sent for the said Mr John Row, wha ... produceit the said supplicatione; 1646 Aberd. B. Rec. 70.

(2) The bel sal ryng to the medecinis lesson quha sal reid on to ix houris; BUCH. Wr. 13.

(b) (1) The said David ... quhai ... productit ane rolment of ane curt [etc.]; 1537 Dunferm. Reg. Ct. 146. The grett seruice ... be Thomas Erskine ... quhay thairfor obtenit off our said souerane lord, the landis of Brechin & Nevaire; 1540 Acts 2. 377.

(2) [They] put hir in ane cart and caried hir throwch the toun of Aberdour, quhai nochtwithstanding hir careing sche thocht na schame therof; 1560 St. A. Kirk S. 57.

(c) Johne Sloan is admittit freman and made burges ... quhey is sworne to be lele and trew [etc.]; 1577 Kirkcudbr. B. Rec. 35.

(d) Patrick Leslie, ... whae, being commissioner ... maid ane ample declaratioun of suche matteris; 1640 Aberd. B. Rec. 3. 252.

(e) Schu wald a bin weilcom to a pur strenger, hua nocht bien aquentet vth her; 1568 Mary in Ellis Orig. Lett. 1 Ser. 2. (1824) 253/4.

7. Irregularly, or erroneously, in oblique cases. a. As compd. rel. = QUHAM. b. As simple rel. = QUHAM, QUHAIS.  
 a. Quha thu seis first apere, Thi wif is, wit thu but were! Leg. S. 30. 444. The said Newlandis protestit that he mycht be free to mary quhai he plesit; 1542 Dumfr. & Galloway Soc. 16. 189.

b. (1) Then welcome hame, my lord; ... Quhais vertues wan the word That formest flies with fame; Quha-of all cuntreyis crakis; MONTG. Misc. P. 43. 11.

(2) The burges fynes of sic persouns that beis creattit burgessis quha fatheris nor predecessors wer not burgessis of the said burgh, be xx merks; 1594 Paisley B. Rec. 155.

8. In Melvill preceded by the, after the quhilk, QUHILK 9. Also with Mr. Thomas Bowchanan, then scholmaister, the wha accompanied us, ... to Glasgw; MELVILL 48.

QUHA-EVIR, interrog. and rel. pron. Also : qwha-, wha-; qua- and -ever, -evyr. [ME. and e.m.E. who ever(e) (Wyclif), early ME. hwa efre. Variously written as one or two words.]

1. As a compound relative pron. in indefinite or generalised sense: Whatever person or persons, anyone who. b. Whichever person of (a pair or group).

(1) Qwha evir be made burges of awaste land ... he may haf a kyrkset; Burgh Laws c. 42 (B). Thare suld nane pay mare Than foure pennys for thare fare, Quha-evyr for his frawcht wald be For caus frawcht owre that se; WYNT. 6. 2071.

Quhaeuir constrenyeis thee a thousand passis, ga with him  
vthir twa; NISBET Matt. 5. 41. Quha euer straikis with  
ane sword, That man salbe with ane sword slane; LYND.  
Meldrum 1504. Quha ever held commoun theifis within thair  
bounds, ... Without remeid thair chiftanis suld be hangit;  
Id. Sat. 2588.

(2) Quha euer is large is haldin vnhabill; Maitl F. 156.  
27. Quhaevir sall yok to leid wair on the Sabbothe ...  
or until 12 houris at even be past ... sall make puplik  
satisfaction in the kirk; 1616 RITCHIE Ch. S. Baldred 146.  
The saids inhabitants ... war content wha euer sould be  
absent being in the toun, or ane in thair absence ... to  
be poyndit thairfoir; 1645 Aberd. B. Rec. 59.

b. Bot quha ever of 3ow be first, that he be lawest  
servitour to 3ow; HAY l. 110/24. Quhaeuer of the prebenderis  
beis absent in the towne; 1584 Reg. Soltre 240.

c. Also in defin. use: That person who.  
Qwhaeuer enfourmyt yhour Excellence that I hade brokyn  
myn athe it had bene fayrar for him to haffe sende me that  
querell; 1405 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 59.

2. As a conjunction introducing a subordinate clause.  
= No matter who.

Sum men may tyne, quha euer it be; Alex. 2. 3127. Fra it  
as fra the Feynd thay fle, Quha evir tyne, quha evir win;  
DUNB. 29. 24. Quha evir in Latyn hes the bruyt or glor,  
I speke na wers than I haue doyn before; DOUG. 13. Prol.  
193-4. Quhaevir was Edmond's fader, trewth is, that Edmond  
succedit immediatly to King Athelstane; BELL. Boece 2. 202.  
The grit King ... That ever is wicht quhaever be waikie or

seik; Clar. 3. 1541.

3. Interrog. As an emphatic extension of Quha, used rhetorically to imply wonder and = No-one ever.

Quha ever hard of armour sick, Quhat bullets euer flew sa thick? HUME Hymnes 7. 293.

QUHAS(E), QUHAIS, pron. Also : qwas, whas(e; quhay(i)s, qwhais, qwhays, qhais, whais(e, vhaiss; quhaes, quae's; quhawys, quhals. [North. ME. quas (Cursor M.), was, midl. and south. hos, wos, woise, whoos, whos, etc., early hwas, hwos, hwes, OE. hwæ's, later hwás, genitive case of interrog. prons. hwa QUHA, hwæt QUHAT.] Whose, of whom, the possessive or objective genitive of QUHA, also (senses 4 & 5) of QUHAT.

I. The interrog. pron., in a. direct and b. indirect questions.

a. Quhais sone ar 3e, tell me but circumstance; ROLLAND Seven S. 8792. Quhase lyflye couleours might express, ... Your graces lykwyse with my faith, And favour represent? FOWLER 1. 313/41.

b. (1) The said lordis ... sal ... ger try in qwhais deffaut [etc.]; 1398 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 38. Qwhen men askyt qwhays men thai were; WYNT. 8. 4289. 1424 Acts 2. 4. Gife the said ... biggin be ... flyttit ... & ... quhais land it standis now on; 1480 Acta Conc. 1. 66/2. IRLAND Mir. 1. 26/22. Uncertane be quhayis impulsioum this procedit; BELL. Boece 1. 253. 1539 Misc. Spald. C. 2. 194. ROLLAND Seven S. 2898. Ye cair not quhase bairne greit and yours be stil; CARMICHAEL Prov. No. 1848. To ... trye in whais houses onye sic persones makis thair residence; 1629



Banff Ann. 1. 63. 1633 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 379.

(2) absol. Men suld nocht wit quhais it war; HAY 1. 279.

II. The compound rel. chiefly in indefinite, but also in definite, senses.

Gyf a man of a baronys or erlys or qwhais servand that he be cummys in burg [etc.]; Burgh Laws c. 33 (B). That all men hawand common gudis of the common kyrk gudis ... present thaim ... and thain deliver the samyn in quhais handis ... ane inquest thinkis most convenient; 1522 Selkirk B. Ct. 65. Quhais Sinnis 3e forgeue, ar forgeuin vnto thame; G. Ball. 7. Quhais lampis I fynde burning prouydit with oyle thaise will I cunn thanke to; 1589 Lett. Jas. VI to Bruce 280. Quhais hunteris hunde had first sett on the wylde deir and followed to the deith, this hundes maister sulde haue the hart his hyde; DALR. 1. 137/3. [To] charge whase names are set down in their awn books; 1617 Cramond Ch. Aberdour 17.

III. The simple relative. 1. With personal antecedent.

a. In restrictive use : cf. THAT 6, QUHILK 7, QUHA 4.

For further examples of (2) see KNAWLAGE n. 3c.

(1) His wardan in quhais 3emsall he is; Burgh Laws c. 69 (A). Al thaim qwhais bodys beis beryst in this Kyrk or Kyrkyhard; 1450 Peebles B. Rec. 15. To the man quhais hound first invadit the hart ... suld fall the skyn; Boece 2. 5. 64b. GAU 40/33. To ane pure woman quhayis husband was slane in Glasgw witht ane schot of ane culvering; 1544 Treas. Acc. 8. 281. 1559 St. A. Kirk S. 6. 1560 Inchaffray Chart. 166. WIN3ET 1. 109. Preserve the Birth quhais Badgie heir is borne; 1566 Inscr. in Edinb. Castle.

SCOTT 5. 24. Him of whaise modestie we haue right guid experience; 1570 BANN. Memor. 8. 1581 Acts 3. 224/1. Tha ... quhais bagis ar boldne ful of the kirk geir; DALR. 2. 256/29. That malefactour sould be ... conveied to the Barons prison, within quhaes Baronie he was taken, ... And the Baron sall haue the escheit of the gudes pertening to the malefactor; SKENE Reg. Maj. 1. 3. Ib. 37.

(b) All thame quhas guds are saif thairby; WELWOD 67. [The doctor to teach] sundrie bairns in the schooll quhas parents [were] pure; c 1630 Beale Fife Schools 110. The scolares to quhas use the same is left; 1632 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 365.

(2) Till all and syndry til quhais knowlage thir present letres sal cum; 1411 Ayr Friars Pr. Chart. 45. Til al & syndry to qwhais knowlage thir present lettres sall cum; 1432 Soc. Ant. 2. 387. Quhayis; 1469 Echt-Forbes Chart. 65. Quhais; 1569 Facs. Nat. MSS. 3. 59.

(b) To qwas knowlegis; 1435 Rep. Menzies MSS. 7. To quhais knowlagis; 1438 Rec. Earld. Orkney 71.

(c) To quhals knaulegis; 1485 Lag. Chart. 53. To quhawys knowlegis; 1489 Charter (Reg. H.) No. 549.

b. In descriptive use : cf. THAT 7, QUHILK 8, QUHA 5.

(1) The marschall, quhayis cosyne He had weddit till his wiff; BARB. 17. 28. DUNB. 21. 59. To luk waraly for the cummyng of the lord quhais lang taryinge is saluatiounn; NISBET 1. 15. LYND. Meldrum 37. LAUDER Off. Kings 22. Detractouris ay will deme zou, Quhais crafte is to calumpniat but caus; 1572 Maitl. F. 88. 34. FOWLER 1. 20/33. For Pontius Pylat ... quhais house ... Monsueir Pila 3it bruikis; BISSET 1. 4/28.

(2) Thair temporal king, quhais day of natiuitie na  
 contre forjettis induring his lyfetyme; WIN3ET 1. 29/29.  
 Jesabell ... Quhais blude did laip the cruell hundis  
 fell; 1567 Sat. P. 3. 175.

(3) In-to the name of criste Ihesu, Fore quhais cause  
 I am led now; Leg. S. 4. 210. Ib. 10. 282. Quha will  
 behald of luve the chance, With sueit dissauyng countenance,  
 In quhais fair dissimvlance May none assure; DUNB. 45. 3.  
 The stern Mynestheus ... Of quhays offspring ... The  
 pepill ar descend, clepyt Memny; DOUG. 5. 3. 27. Fortoun,  
 of quhais instable favoure we have sufficient documentis;  
 BELL. Boece 2. 155. That the replegatioune thairof suld  
 nawyise preuige the kingis priuelege in quhais handis the  
 hail benefice of Archebischoperik; 1571 Crim. Trials 1.  
 23. James Leischeman smyth, or hes servandis in quhais  
 smiddie the same [fire] first enterit; 1601 Glasgow B. Rec.  
 224.

(b) Quhy doe we not his glorious praise resound? Quhase  
 goodnes we beyond our hope hes found, Quhase fauour hes  
 surmounted our desert; Maitl. Q. 94. 5. Sche quhom I  
 loued, quhase death is all my wo; FOWLER 2. 235/1.

(c) Schoolmasteres, quhae's sillie braine will reach no  
 farther then the compas of their cap; HUME Orthog. 2.

(d) The delicat persons of Ingland, whais bodeis are  
 geaven to quyetnes, rest and delicat feading; 1596 Hist.  
Jas. VI. 369.

c. In resumptive use : cf. THAT 8, QUHILK 9, QUHA 6.

(1) And Gaudifeir thi father forow Quhais saull our lord  
 scheid fra sorow; Alex. 2. 636. 3our blist moder, ...  
 quhais dollour and piete knew na man bot 3e alanerly;

Dewoit Exerc. 247. BELL. Boece l. 102. The inhabitantis of the saidis landis ... quhayis Names adependis heirat; 1549 Breadalbane Doc. No. 69. Se not hir, quhais fenzeit Teiris suld not be sa mekle praisit nor estemit; BUCH. Detect. (1727) 143. Frome Germany ... come fyve thousand lancequenetes quhais capitane was Cortpenny; LESLIE 205. Quhilk turnit to the hurt of the inhabitantis of Edinburgh that eschewit, quhais houssis wer pullit down for the same caus; Diurn. Occur. 262. Quhais bontie nevir dois abandoun thois That restis on Him; Maitl. F. 170. 7. As bright Apollo ... Quhais glorious glance zit stoutly skailis the skyis; MONTG. Somm. 13. 3.

(2) Sancte Mathy ... of quhais begynnyne here wil I tel sume part the story; Leg. S. 12. 5. DOUG. l. Prol. 378. Ib. 7. 9. 64. For conservacioun of quhais persoun we are determit to spend oure livis; 1516 Acts 12. 37/2. Galdus assemblit ane army ... be quhais wisdome ... the Romanis wer stoppit; BELL. Boece l. 144. GAU 43/31. Eftyr that ... in the feyld and battel of Fawsyd quhar mony ... war slayne that of quhais sawlis God haw mercy; 1556 Black Bk. Taymouth 126. In quhais foirheid was writin [etc.]; ROLLAND Seven S. 4990. Efter quhaise [Lord James] returnyng, the Counsall began to luik, ... upoun the effaris of the commonwelth; KNOX 2. 84. Schir Allexander Lewinstoun ... menteined ane wther factioun to quhais opinioun queine mother with mony of the nobillis assisted werray trewlie; PITSC. l. 15/25. Ib. 19/1. He had warnit the defendar personalie heirto in respect of quhais non comperance the persewaris aith is tane vpoun the said clame; 1583-4 Burntisland B. Ct. 25 Feb. Ane grit armie, of quhais cuming the King of England

heirand, [etc.]; MAITLAND Geneal. Setoun 19. Efter quhais declaratioun the judge decernis ... the said Katherene to be ... cassen ... in the sey; 1612 Orkney & Shetl. Ct. Bk. (ed.) 21 Aug.

(b) Efter quhas departing, the said erle of Mortoun wes verry commovit that he haid escapit; Diurn. Occur. 231. Throw quhase deitht; 1596 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 85.

(c) A just copie of whase Articles he send me hame; MELVILL 148. Of whase dispositionnes ther was wryttin monie quarres of paper; Ib. 385.

2. With non-personal antecedent, in restrictive, descriptive and resumtive uses.

Orig. gen. of OE. hwæt QUHAT.

a. Ar these the eyes quhase brightnes maks me blynde; FOWLER 2. 157/5. Throw suffering William Lamb to hald ane scole quhais number ... far exceidis the present number of the grammer scole; 1621 Perth Kirk S. MS. 8 Nov.

b. (1) The stormye sees Quhase wawes uer high lyke hills and law lyk hell; FOWLER 1. 229/2. Whase; Ib. 2. 10. O happy star, at evning and at morne, Vhais bright aspect my maistres first out [fand!]; MONTG. Sonn. 50. 2.

(2) Throw quhais branchis, ... The brycht glittyrrand goldin cullour schane; DOUG. 6. 3. 91-2.

c. (1) This sacrament ... Quhais ... vertew in vers I can not dyte; G. Ball. 16. Dundrennen, Salsiden, our Ladyes Inche, Qhais kirkes ... standis 3it hail; DALR. 1. 13/16.

(2) Defy the warld, feynzeit and fals, With gall in hart and hwnyt hals: Quha maist it servis sall sonast repent: Off quhais subchettis sour is the sals; DUNB. 67. 19. Crisp haris, brycht as chrisolyte or topace, For quhais hew

mycht nane behald hys face; DOUG. 12. Prol. 38. Vuir Clydisdale or Cludisdale (in quhais bordour is Glasgwe foundet; DALR. 1. 17/22.

3. As objective genitive, in personal and non-personal use.

For God, in quhais luf scho brynt, Sa halely to hyme has hyr hint; Leg. S. 16. 793. Our the fludis bank ful swiftlie spreit, Quhais passage is vnreturnable went; DOUG. 6. 7. 4. Off prences loued, in honour lang he liuis, Quhase memorie, his learned sones reuiuis; Maitl. Q. 94. 14. For the said Johne Thomsone his fidelitie ... ffor whas releiff Margaret Gibsone ... is bund and obleist; 1672 Kirkcudbr. B. Rec. MS. 28 Feb.

QUHAIS, pron.<sup>2</sup> [Reduced f. Quha-sa; ME. whas (Orm), hwo se, hose, OE. swá hwa' swa'.] Anyone who. - And quhais doys in the contrar ... salbe punist; 1498 Aberd. Pynours 57.

QUHA-SA, pron. Also : qwha-, qwhey-sa. [North. ME. qua sua (Cursor M.), wha so, midl. and south. quo-so (14th c.), wo so, etc., early wha swa, reduced f. OE. swá hwa' swa'.] Variouslly written as one or two words. Cf. also QUHA-SO and QUHAIS pron.<sup>2</sup>.]

As compound rel. pron. in indefinite sense, applied only to persons : Whatever person or persons, anyone who; if any person or persons; whichever one or ones.

(1) Quha sa had sene thaim ... I trow forsuth that thai suld say [etc.]; BARB. 12. 585. Alex. 2. 1855. That quha sa hes mar than iiii ky that he tak lande [etc.]; Acts 1. 67/2. Quha sa beis fundyn other wais doande he sal gif viii s.; Burgh Laws c. 56 (A). 1442 Aberd. B. Rec. (1844) 1. 8.

That quhasa war tane in sik weris, thai war slaviss [etc.] ;  
 HAY 1. 157/6. Ib. 2. 86/12. He wald him sayne with  
 benedicite Quhasa (Ch. quha) spak of Degrading of his degre;  
Prestis of Peblis 236. Thai callit her Kynd Kittok quhasa  
 hir weill kend; Kynd Kittok 3. LYND. Sat. 3451. This Mysterie  
 thairfoir, quha sa not only uiolatis but als wa depysis, he  
 dois not ouerthrow all; BUCH. Detect. (1727) 89.

(2) Quha-sa wil be Vertuise suld idilnes fle; Leg. S. Prol.  
 3. Hyme thocht that medful wes quha sa mocht, And cuth als  
 saw goddis sede In hartis that thare-of had nede; Ib. 40. 86.  
 Quha sa dois biding felis na ill eftere; Wisd. Sol. 714.  
Seven S. 2118. And quhasa dois it salbe dittay to Iustice  
 air; 1509 Justiciary Rec. 2. 143. DOUG. 1. Prol. 161.

(3) Quhasa has lent his kyll til ony man and it brynnis he  
 that it was lent to is haldyn to restore it; Acts 1. 30/2.

(4) [He] ourcom mony a mody man, Quha-sa the suth of hym  
 vald reid; BARB. 9. 660. It war spedfule, quha-sa cuthe, To  
 put in wryt ... It that mycht men ger lefe syne; Leg. S. 18.  
 1. He ... bade thaim hald it still, On ilka syde, assailze  
 quha sa will; Wall. 4. 534. Gol. & Gaw. 561. With Dosouris  
 to the duris dicht, quha sa wald deme; Rauf C. 675.

(5) The saydis William and Issabel or the tane of thaim  
 qwhey sa than be off lywe; 1392 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 25/49.  
 Of a dochtir qwha sa hit be of the saide Sir William; 1409  
 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 74. We charg yhow oure custumaris  
 forsaid quhasa happinnis to be for the time that yhe [etc.] ;  
 1458 Exch. R. 6. 391.

(6) The emperoure ... hichtand fare reward & gret to quha-sa  
 erast mycht hym get; Leg. S. 29. 561. With force fechtand  
 agane he went Maugre quha-sa had matelent; Alex. 2. 1826.  
 Yit makis he mery, magry quhasa mynt; Gol. & Gaw. 771.

QUHA-SA-EVER, pron. and adj. : Also: qwhasa-, quhay-say-, quha-se- and evir(e, evere. [North. ME. qua-sua-euer (Cursor M.), midl. and south. whosoever, early hwo so ever, hwa se ever (13th c.), f. prec. Variouslly written as one, two or three words.]

1. As compound rel. pron. in indefinite or generalised sense : Whoever, anyone who. Also b. introducing a concessive clause: = No matter who.

Also quha-sa-ever that.

(1) That quha sa euir had seyne him then ... He suld say he awcht weill to be A king of a gret rewate; BARB. 3. 56. That quha-se-euire vald almus crafe For luf of sancte Johne suld hafe; Leg. S. 5. 593. Quha sa euer haldis his land xii moneth & a day; Burgh Laws c. 86 (A). Quhasaeuer that happynnis to be put furth at lites to be chosin alderman; 1441 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 7. That quhasa ever past out our the wallis of Rome be ony subtiltee, ... he suld dee; HAY 1. 41. 1460 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 405. 1467 Anal. Scot. 1. 381. Quhay say euere be dekin in office for the oulk; 1491 Cart. S. Nich. Aberd. 256. Seven S. 889. And quha saever beis inobedient ... Thay salbe all deposit incontinent; LYND. Sat. 3333. Quhasaeuir sais to his brother, Racha (that is ane lythleful crabit word); HAMILTON Cat. 85. G. Ball. 6. KING Cat. 64. 1597 SKENE Verb. S. s.v. Actilia. Quhasaeuir makis ... a fals wreit, or is accessour to the making thairof salbe punisched; BISSET 1. 218/31.

(2) To bruyle and scald quha sa euer suld speik aganis thame; CHARTERIS Lyndesay Pref. 1. 400.

b. Quha saeuir thow be, ... gif thow be diligent in the



estait that God has callid the vnto, ... than art thow surelie  
 blist; NISBET l. 5. Thinkeng to gayn, quhasaeuer lost; BUCH.  
Indict. 34.

2. adj. : Whichever (person).

As he will preif ... aganis qwhasaever gentilman of his  
 factioun will present him self; 1571 Haddington Corr. 202.

QUHA-, QWHA-SO, pron. [North. ME. (c 1400) wha so, e.m.E.  
who so, in place of QUHA-SA.] As compound rel. : Any one who,  
 if any person or persons. - That quha so (E. quha sa) clamyt  
 to haf richt ... suld he Cum and claym it; BARB. 13. 724 (C).  
 Qwha so dredis him of this seknes kep him fra the tingis that  
 ar specifyde; Liber Calchou 2. 451.

QUHASO-EVER, -EVIR, pron. Also : whasoever. [Partly anglicised  
 var. of QUHASA-EVER.] Whoever, anyone who. b. Whichever. -  
 Quhasoeuir wald attemp to change the fayth anis techit, lat him  
 be as accursit; WIN3ET 2. 29/35. And quhasoever beis suspected  
 [etc.]; 1567 Acts Jas. VI. (1597) 21/15. And quha soevir does  
 In the Contrair, the brother being fund Culpabill, sall pay [etc.];  
 1628 St. A. Baxter Books 90. Quhasoever sould geve yow almiss  
 sould be the better ather be land or sea; 1629 Black Orkn. &  
 Shetl. Folklore 103. b. He offerit himself to tryall, be  
 whasoever of his Majesteis subjects he sould pleas appoynt  
 upoun the jure and a short day was assignit to that affect;  
Hist. Jas. VI. (M.C.) 252.

QUHA-SUM-EVER, pron. and a. Also : quhasom-, qwasum-, and  
 -evir, -ewir, -ewer. [Late north. ME. (c 1400) qua-sim-euer,  
qua-sum-evire, e.m.E. whosumever, who-some-ever, pron. f. ME.  
 (appar. chiefly north.) wha som, qua-sum, whasumm (Orm.)  
 Variously written as one, two or three words.]

1. adj. Whichever, whatever (person or persons). a. Following the noun : Any of them at all. b. Preceding the noun : Any .. that.

a. Tyll hys assygneis or speciale deputis qwa sumewer; 1429 Rep. Hist. MSS. 15. App. 8. 10. Al our schireffis balzeis officiaris & vtheris ovr liegis quhasumeuir; 1442 Chart. (Reg. H.) No. 307. All and sunderie our officeris subiectis quhasomewir, alsywill to broch as land; 1572 Fam. Rose 261. - b. Quhasumevir burges ... beis flytand with wther, and sklenderis ane ane uther [etc.]; 1581 Lanark B. Rec. 80.

2. pron. Whichever person (that), any person (that). Quhasum-euir ... mak mensione of me & of my passione, graunt thame thar askine ... for quhat-euir thing or quhen thai mak; Leg. S. 50. 1135. Quha sum evir be made new burges ... he sall haf kyrset; Acts 1. 26/2. The but at the Nether Bow to be cryit fre to be tane away be quhasumeuer that pleissis; 1560 Edinb. B. Rec. 3. 88. That quhasomeuer takis wpoun hand to Speik without leif; 1576 St. A. Baxter Books 25. And quhasumewir refuissis to ... contribute ... sall haiff na ... proffeit; 1584 Inverness Rec. 1. 295-6.

QUHAM, QUHAME, QWHAIM, QUHEM(E, pron. Also : qwham(e, wham. [North. ME. quam (Cursor M.), quaym (c 1325), midl. and south. wham, wam, whamm (Orm), whæ m (c 1205), whaym(e (a 1400), waim, whaim, quom, ghom, whom(e, early hwam, OE. hwæm, later hwám, dat. of hwá QUHA, hwæt QUHAT. The spelling quham may represent an early shortening in unstressed position of OE. hwám.]

The objective case of QUHA; applied chiefly to persons.

1. Interrog. pron. : Whom, what person? In a. direct and b. indirect questions.

Bot, O thou virgyne, quham sal I call the? DOUG. 1. 6. 38.  
The quene gart stufe the sege sayand quhem want we bot ane man; ABELL 110a. The first is to quhem suld we pray? The secund Questioun for quheme suld we pray; 1552 HAMILTON Cat. 22.

b. That he wate nocht ... fra qwhaim; Burgh Laws c. 41 (B). Suld wele avis for quham he wrytis; HAY 1. 302/14. Till thai se on quhame the burding of probatioun salbe laid; 1561 Reg. Privy C. 1. 188.

2. AS compound rel. pron. a. In indefinite or generalised sense : Anyone whom, whatever person. b. In definite sense : That person that.

Also quham that (ever).

a. To preche To quhame that myster had; Leg. S. 1. 70. God mychty is ... al temporale thinge to gyf & tak to quham he wil; Ib. 16. 601. Ilk man may gif ... landis ... to quham that euer he will; Burgh Laws c. 89 (A). The qwhilk sowm ... to be payd to qwham and qwhen it efferis; 1458 Peebles B. Rec. 128. Before him an my lord of Abirdene or quham that thai wald tak to thame; 1496-7 Acta Conc. 2. 60.

b. He sal ... deliver his to our soverane Lord or to quham that his Hienes has gevin his mariage; 1482-3 Acta Conc. 2. 128. Quham the furyus forton lyst infest ... With all hir fors assalzeis scho attanys; DOUG. 13. 5. 108.

3. The simple rel., in restrictive use. Cf. THAT 6, QUHILK 7, QUHA 4.

a. As direct object, applied to persons.

(1) Both wiffis, wedowis, thai tuk all at thair will, Nonnys, madyns, quham thai likit to spill; Wall. 1. 164. Lat thame be victour quham thou lyst avans; DOUG. 10. 1. 98. Lat ws byrn the bodeis, ... Quham the hard wofull rage hes ws byrefit; Ib. 13. 6. 201

(2) And all utheris qwham it efferis to quhais knowlaige thir our letteris sall cum, gretyng; 1449-50 Glasgow Chart. 1. 2. 27. 1489 Exch. R. 10. 121. 1507 Reg. Privy S. 1. 227/2. 1511 Ib. 345/1. Chalmerlane courtis upoun the saidis landis ... and all uthiris quham it efferis to set, begin, affirme, hald and continew; 1531 Ib. 2. 123/1.

b. Dependent on a preposition, applied to persons.

Also of quham = QUHAIS.

(1) He in quham thu set thi thoct, Sall thi helpe and protectore be; Leg. S. 3. 958. & resone wald that his throte ware With a snar cord hangyt ful sare, Fra quham be tresone com that voice That gert his mastere hang on the croice; Ib. 12. 287. That all sentence ... be execute ... the parteis ... aganis quhame the saidis decretis ar gevin or salhappin to be gevin; Facs. Nat. MSS. 3. 20. That he should grant bond thairfor to the persone fra quham he borrowed the same; 1680 Kirkcaldy B. Rec. MS. 2 Aug.

(2) To all ande syndry to the knowlegis of qwhame [etc.]; 1460 Charter (Reg. H.) C.O. No. 56.

c. Also, rarely, applied to things.

Orig. as dat. of OE. hwæt QUHAT.

(1) The round tap of tre, ... Quham childyr dryvis bissy at thar play; DOUG. 7. 6. 89. To perfytt ... thair buildinges ... with the guids of thame quhame they happened to get as pledgis that 3eir; a 1600 A. Home in BELL. Livy 2. 234/15.

(2) [He] belt the cite fra quham ... The Latyne pepill takyn heth thar name; DOUG. 1. 1. 8.

4. The simple rel., in descriptive use. Cf. THAT 5, QUHILK 8, QUHA 5.

Also quham that.

a. As direct object, applied to persons.

3our broder dochter my souerane lorde was quham gode assol3e; c 1466-80 Letter from Lord Hamilton MS. 1508 Reg. Privy S. 1. 252/1. The Lord ... Quhame to annoynt went Mary Magdalene; DUNB. 37. 5. DOUG. 2. 5. 61. And Ascanyus thi zong son, quam al thre the Grekis armyis walkis rownd about; Ib. 10. 70. His disciplis, quham he sendis furth into the warld; NISBET 1. 9. He wald have compaciencie on his spous and childer quham he had latelie Iniustlie fra him expellit; Boece 3. 18. 117. Our souerane ledyis feder quhem god assol3e; 1543 Acts 2. 432/1. LYND. Mon. 2475. For ... keiping companie ... with the devill quham she callit the bowman of Hildiswick; 1616 Shetland Sheriff Ct. 33b.

b. Dependent on a preposition, applied to persons.

Also Of quham, = QUHAIS.

(1) The ewangel of der Jhesu, to quham be joy & lowinge ay; Leg. S. 10. 517. Oure bisschopis of quham sum ar gros libertynis; 1584 Cal. Sc. P. 7. 219.

(2) Sir Williame of Dalyhel knyght Alexander of Ogilvy [etc.] to the ordinance of qwham ... bath the saide partis ar submittit; c 1400 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 53.

c. Also, rarely, applied to things.

(1) And wysnes throw quhame thai wan This batell ... Quhare ladyis joly Mycht se rycht weill how manfully Thaire luffaris bare thaim in that fycht; WYNT. 8. 6805. Lybia or Liby, is

the thrid part of the warld, callit Affryk, quham now we call the land or cost of Barbary; DOUG. Comm. 1. 1. 37. A cowp of gold ... A presand ... vmquhile of my fader deir, Ancyant Anchiss, quham Cysseus ... hym gave; Ib. 5. 9. 82.

(2) His gude hors, in quham he traistis sa mekle; HAY I. 85. We resauit of ald bukis certane rewyne quaris Of quham sum excedit nocht the palme of ane hand; Boece 7. 3. 225.

5. The simple rel., in resumptive use. Cf. THAT 8, QUHILK 9, QUHA 6.

Also quham that.

a. As direct object, applied to persons.

He that was cheif duke ... Thir jettis suld vp oppin and warp wyde ... Quham all the fensabill men suld follow fast; DOUG. 7. 10. 35. Ib. 13. 8. 41. Throw thare prayer ... his (sc. King Louis') lady consauit barn quhem he callit philip; ABELL 84b. For his awyne sake, quhame I thocht ane gud fellow; BUCH. Wr. 59. The Lord pitye me wham Thou hes brought so low; 1656 JOHNSTON Diary (1940) 32.

b. Dependent on a preposition, applied to persons.

(1) A sonne ... be quham al his kyne suld be lorne; Leg. S. 12. 22. This is my luffit sone & dere, In quhame it wele complexis me; Ib. 36. 322. Ib. 18. 197. Alex. 2. 1218. Lattin agane vnto my libertie By help of freindis ... To quhame I promeist ane pensioun; 15.. Black Bk. Taymouth 155. I haue ... lusty ladeis fourteyn, Of quhame the farest, clepit Diope, ... I sal coniune to thé; DOUG. 1. 2. 35. Ib. 12. 4. 10. NISBET 1. 6. We confess ... this our God to haue creatit man ... to quham he gaif wisdome [etc.]; 1560 Conf. Faith in Acts 2. 527/1. The Rest I will refer to the berair to quham it may please your lordship gif credit; 1565 Facs. Nat. MSS. 3. 56.

c. Also, rarely, applied to things. See note to 3c.

Also of quham = of which.

(1) Quharof, ... of horn forgit is ane, At quham the suythfast swevynnys by and by ... ischis furth lychtly; DOUG. 6. 15. 112. A large semly schaw ... Amyddis quham the flude he gan aspy Of Tybir; Ib. 7. 1. 11. Ib. 4. 123. Dartis sevin Alsammyn thai kest, forcy as fyry levin: Of quham sum dyd, ... Stot from hys scheid; Ib. 10. 6. 94.

(2) Of safron hew ... Was Hys rych mantill, of quham the forbrest lappys was buklyt with a knot; DOUG. 11. 15. 21.

6. With a prep. immed. following, chiefly in the relative uses, also occas. interrog., in the above senses. Cf. also Quhare

Also QUHAM-OF, QUHAMTO, QUHAMTIL(L), QUHAMWYTH.

(1) And till the gud lord of Dowglas, Quham in herbryd all worschip was; BARB. 10. 41. The vorthy lord Dowglas Quham in bath wit and vorschip was; Ib. 20. 206\* (C). Slepand sa he deit thare, Quham for mony mad gret care; Leg. S. 2. 94. He quhamby thou fenys thi self byget; DOUG. 2. 9. 57. This ciete ... was distroyit and put to sak be Kenneth King of Scottis (quham by war baith the pepill & kinrik of Pichtis deletit); Boece 1. 8. 55b. The cuming of thir folkis quham on thai taryit lang; Ib. 4. 15. 149. Peraenture thai folkis quham apoun fortune lewch in the begynnyng suld before the fyne of the mater incur calamyteis; Ib. 18. 159. Thomas Harper (quhemfra the said tenement off land was coft & the pertinentis); 1582-3 Burntisland B. Ct. 27 Feb.

(2) To call thame quham before he plesis as efferis; 1496-7 Acta Conc. 2. 53.

(3) It specifyit nocht quham fra the gudis ... wes takin;

1489 Acta Aud. 141/1.

QUHAMEVIR(E, pron. Also quameever [cf. QUHOMEVER.] The objective case of QUHAEVER : Whomever, anyone whom; that person whom.

Quham-euire 3e se me kyse, He is Jhesu; Leg. S. 7. 27.  
 Quham-euir he hit thare-with, I wys He lay nocht lang into langour; Alex. 2. 8971. NISBET Matt. 26. 48. Quhame euer he byndis by his mycht, Thay boundin ar in Goddis sycht, Quhame euer he lowsis in erth heir doun, Ar lousit be God in his Regioun; LYND. Mon. 4355. Ib. 4360.

QUHAM-OF, interrog. and rel. phr. Also : quhem-. [QUHAM pron. 6; OF prep.].

1. In interrog. use. a. From whom? b. Of or concerning whom.

a. Quha is lord of yone land ... Or quham of is he haldand, Fayne wald I wit; Gol. & Gaw. 257.

b. It is no neid to tell quham of (B. of quhome) I mene; DUNB. 14. 13 (M).

2. In relative use. a. From whom, from which.

The felloun capitane, Volscens, neir wod wendis, Seand na man quhamof to get amendis; DOUG. 9. 7. 116. The hous ... quhamof thay haue thair leving; MAITLAND Ho. Seytoun 41.

b. About whom, concerning whom.

His kinge, Quham of he makis sic awantinge; Leg. S. 2. 192. To the abbot of that abbay, Quham-of before 3e herd me say; Ib. 31. 300. Ib. 36. 831. Thair saw I May ... Quham of the foulis glaidith all be dene; DUNB. G. Targe 85. In Scotland florist Sanct Brandan quhem of marwellus thingis ar red quha will reid his store; ABELL 48a. Thare he wes chosin for



discord among the cardinalis quhem of wes said thir wers;  
Ib. 94a.

c. In partitive use.

He maid confideratioun with the Scottis and Pichtis quhem of  
 than wes kingis; ABELL 43b.

QUHAM-TIL(L, rel. phr. To whom, to which person. = QUHAMTO -  
 DOUG. 2. 4. 93. Ib. 3. 7. 47. Ib. 4. 5. 183. Ib. 10. 9. 60.

QUHAM-, QUHEM-to. [QUHAM pron. 6; cf. late ME. whom to (1461).]

1. In interrog. use : To whom, to what person or persons?

That thai ... be callit to thare compt ... to schew how thai  
 departit with the said gold or jowellis and quham to; 1491  
Inv. Wardrobe 18. The emprioure ... take study ... Quham to  
 he suld the chyld comyt; Seven S. 17. Quhairof thai war  
 and quhamto thai pertent; 1500 Acta Conc. 2. 429. 1501 Ib.  
 3. 38. For feir quhamto was schape this destanye, Or quho it  
 was Apollo desyrit to die; DOUG. 2. 2. 112. Ib. 11. 13. 133.  
 That we wait nocht quham to we suld adheir; MAITLAND Maitl. F.  
 18. 54.

2. In relative use, with personal antecedent : To whom.

(a) O hie princes, quhamto Iupiter has grant To beld ane  
 new cyte; DOUG. 1. 8. 51. Quhat other thing rests now to me  
 catyve, Quhamto sal nevir amang Grekis again A place befundyn  
 suythly to remane; Ib. 2. 2. 23. Ib. 5. 6. 64. Ib. 6. 14. 12.

∫ (b) The hous quhamto thay ar allyat; MAITLAND Ho. Seytoun 41.

(b) The emperour ... quhem to the kingis grace referris;  
 1531 Acta Conc. MS. 42. 183. The remanent convent of  
 Halierudhous quhemto the said James wes collectour ... of lang  
 tyme bipast; 1569 Canongate Ct. Bk. 86.

b. Also, only in Douglas, with non-personal antecedent.

The port quhamto we cappit wes ful large; DOUG. 3. 8. 125.  
 Thai schawis, quhamto (Sm. quhom to) repar nane aucht tobe;  
Ib. 6. 16. 24.

QUHAM(E-, QUHEM-WITH. [QUHAM pron. 6; cf. e.m.E. whomewyth (1551).] With whom. In a. interrog., and b. relative, use. -  
 a. I wate nocht for quhat enchesonn, Na quham with he maid that conwyn; BARB. 4. 111.

b. Thy falow or thy freynd Quhame with thow hapnis for to wend; Maitl. F. 47. 92. To have infectit ane greit parte of the inhabitantis of this burgh quhemwith thai resortit; 1569 Canongate Ct. Bk. ~~83~~/84. Quham with scho hes committit hurdome; 1615 Fraserburgh Kirk S. 46 (24 Jan.).

QUHAMSAEVER, pron. Also qwam sa evir. [Cf. late ME. whom-so-euyr (c 1450).] The objective case of QUHASAEUER : Anyone whom, whomever. - Or til qwam sa euir scho assignis him to pay til; 1406 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 64. The fader may sell ... all the landis ... to quham sa euer he will; Burgh Laws c. 100 (A).

QUHAMSUMEVER, QUHAMSWMEVYR, pron. [Cf. e.m.E. whom sumever (1502).] The objective case of QUHASUMEVER : Any one at all, no matter whom. - In quhatwmeuyr actiounis [etc.] ... to be mouit ... incontrer quhamswmeuyir oure souerane lady and hir autoritie allanerle exceptit; 1563 Montgomery Mem. 2. 194.

QUHANSUMEUER.? Erron. : cf. QUHAMSUMEVER. - Or otheris his airis quhansumeuer; 1545 Reg. Cupar Abbey 2. 297.

QUHO, QWHO interrog. and rel. pron. Also : quo, qho, who, who; quhoe, whoe; quhoy. [e.m.E. and ME. quo, hwo, who etc., used in place of QUHA.]

Some of the following examples no doubt represent editorial expansions of the abbrevs. q<sup>o</sup>, go.

1. Interrog. pron. : Who? Which person or persons? = QUHA 1. Also (rarely), which animal or animals?

a. Bot quho could wele endyte How all the feldis ... Depaynt war brycht; DUNB. G. Targe 64 (Ch. & M.). Id. 21. 76. Quho is at my windo, quho, quho? Go from my window go, go. Quha callis thair [etc.]; G. Ball. 132. J. STEWART 43/3. Quho can with hir behaviour and angelyke adres ... compair or yit expres? FOWLER 1. 54/191.

b. (1) Maist thou nocht se Quho commyth 3ond? JAMES I Kingis Q. 57. At his moder he gan inquere Quho was his fader; Troy-bk. 2. 2887. All beistis ... Quhom the law levis ete Or quho suld be no manis meit; Colk. Sow 1. 125 (Bann.). Ib. Proh. 22. Father, I pray 3ow to me tell ... Quho did first sched saikles blude; LYND. Mon. 1620. My hairt, ... Know quho dois the guid or ill; SCOTT 25. 11. I desyre to know quho hes bruikit Kirkcastell; 1627 Misc. Hist. Soc. 1. 88. The sessione voyted orderlie quho should be beedall; 1638 S. Leith Rec. 29.

(2) Youris lefullie, ye watt quhoe; 1596 Cal. Sc. P. 12. 413. "Not vytless qho"; 1596-7 Ib. 470.

2. As compound relative : = QUHA 2, 3. Also quho that.

a. (1) The haill storie at lenth now quhen he seis, ... Quho thinkis tyme or eis; In fayth of him als far as I haif feill, I traist to God his grace sal don rycht weill; STEWART 59. Quho dois exault hym self, God sall hym law; LYND. Trag. Card. 140.

But who reason in generals ... They bring but bout-gates; 1681 COLVIL Whig's Suppl. 2. 41.

(2) Who howks a hole for any other His sel fau in; STUART Joco-Ser. Disc. 47.

b. (1) Quho that antique stories reidis Consider may the famous deidis [etc.]; LYND. Meldrum 1. Quho hiest clymmis most suddanly discendis; Bann. MS. 74b/5. 1572? Sat. P. 34. 1. 1573 Ib. 40. 222.

(2) Maid is mencioum In diuerse bukis, quho thame list to se; 1423 JAMES I Kingis Q. 78.

c. As quho - Sodaynly, as quho sais at a thocht, It opnyt; Kingis Q. 77. That is as q<sup>o</sup> wold stryk butter in a Flemings mouth; FERG. Prov. MS. No. 1396.

3. As simple relative, in restrictive use: cf. QUHA 3. With a. pronoun, b. personal noun, and c. non-personal noun antecedent.

a. Quho with discreet correctioun of 3ow Bot I quho hath begune this mater now; Colk. Sow Prol. 24 (Bann.). Thow quho knawis his birth, hys lyfe, his end; Maitl. F. 182. 9. Him quho was my sister sone; PITSC. 2. 2. FOWLER 1. 33/3. Ib. 2. 78/4. That ye quho uas so uachfull ... as ... to foruairne me of my perrell; 1595 Lett. Jas. VI. to Eliz. 58. lll. It wes hard for thame quho wer thair to jeopard it; MELVILL 620. MURE Early Misc. P. 1. 18. HUME Orthog. 22. Suche ... quho hes kythit thamselvis factiouslie disposit [etc.]; 1631 Red Bk. Menteith 2. 130. That all ... quho brewis ony malt ... pay a stone of brew talloue; 1646 Misc. Spald. C. 5. 229. It is the disyr of hir uho is, ... your Lordships most humble seruant; 1652 Wemyss Corr. 97. But such as shall please me, and whom I name, and uho will doe nothing that may reflect on my honour; 1699 Douglas Corr. 289.

b. The maisterfull begger quho callis him self Iohn Burg; 1602 Dundonald Par. Rec. 15. To all honest heartis quho rydis not ever wyd in thair conscience; ? 1614 Aberd. Council Lett. 121. The quhole stoir rowmes quhilk ar set out to tennentis quho do answer in number to the thrid part of the laberoures; 1623 Ib. 1. 208. 1643 Banff Ann. 1. 89. Seing thair is divers persons ... qwho hes slichtit [etc.]; 1658 Lanark B. Rec. 168.

c. A calf who had a great host; 1678 Buchan Cl. 1. 111. All [barrells] whoe is found sufficient; 1692 Conv. Burghs 4. 154.

4. In descriptive use : = QUHA 5.

Lionel the third sone to Edwart the third quho was lauchfull air to Richart the secund; PITSC. 1. 130/27. Ib. 109/2. Ane breigand quho hanted and dualt ... in ane place ... callit Feindes den; Ib. 146/11. Ib. 2. 246/25. Our men ... quho had wont to symboliz yallou with an Z; HUME Orthog. 12. Margrett Porter quho of befoir had sundrie diverse tymes fallin in fornicatoune; 1621 Dumbarton B. Rec. 3. One Mr. Boiscourt, whoe was Leger for the Artcheduke; 1622-3 Mar & Kellie MSS. Suppl. 151. Heir lyes Margret Keith ... who departed Mairche 12 1628; 1628 Duffus Gravestone. Married to ... Barbara Stewart q<sup>o</sup> ... wes mother to Torquill yre; 1667 Highland P. 2. 50.

5. In resumptive use : = QUHA 6.

a. Some got a blind, who thoght they war not bleat; MONTG. Misc. P. 3. 79. Ther wer diverse ... voundit, quho dyed afterhend; BIRREL Diary 15.

b. They requyirit Johnne Irwing, ... gif he was nocht thankfullie payit ... quho confest the same [etc.]; 1519 Rec. Earld. Orkney 93. Will God, quhoy haif 3ow in his keynyge; 1525 Douglas Corr. 98. How Gregorius was crownit King in Scone efter Ethus, quho maid mony vertuous act; STEWART 2. 457. The aiged, impotent

or laymed, quho neather can nor may travell for thair sustentatioun; 1560 Knox 2. 200. The bischoperick of Murray ... he gaif to his brother bischope Alexander quho ... inioyssit the same lang tyme heirefter; PITSC. 1. 290/27. Ib. 354/14. Quo; Ib. 397/16. HUME Orthog. 15. I had spoken with the person of Moffet ... qho I hope wil meet your lordship; 1618 Annandale Corr. 28. The thesaurer was not sumondit quho had speciall interese because of Pitcadro's rebellion; HOPE Major Pract. 2. 214. He wes bot ane barne who ... nicht not be ansuerabill for their misdeidis; SPALDING 1. 3. Mr. Ro<sup>t</sup> M<sup>c</sup>Waird in Holland, quho, in a letter ... writs; 1680 Soc. Ant. 45. 233.

(2) Sophonisbas death, quho seing hir selff so prosecute by romans spytefull wreath, ... She chused first to die [etc.]; FOWLER 1. 40/2.

6. Standing for the spoken utterance. - But w is a labial letter, quho a guttural sound; HUME Orthog. 18. As for quho, besydes that it differres from quo onelie be aspiration; Ib. 19.

QUHOEVER, -EVIR, interrog. and rel. pron. [e.m.E. and ME. who ever(e. = QUHAEVIR.) - Quho evir in erd hard so blyth a story? Dunb. App. 9. 17. It appeeres be the Greekes, quho ever had occasion to use anie Latin word, quharein now we sound c as s, in their tymes it sounded k; HUME Orthog. 14.

QUHO-SO, pron. [ME. and e.m.E. quo so (14th c.), hosso, whoso etc., used in place of QUHA-SA.] Whoever, anyone who. - In the forest forsaid, frely parfyte Of Terneway, tender and tryde, quho so trast trowis; Howlat 992. My long legend, quho so lestis; Colk. Sow 3. 47. Throw just batale quho so thairin decesis; Fyve Bestes 124. The treuth I speik impung it quhoso list; 1563 KNOX 2. 409.

QUHOSOEVI<sup>R</sup>, pron. Also: (qhuosou<sup>er</sup>), whosoever. [e.m.E. whoso<sup>er</sup>(e), ME. hwo so <sup>er</sup>uer, used in place of QUHASAEVER.]  
 Whoever, any person or persons that; no matter who. - (1) Now quho so evir hewis to hie ... The spailis will fall and hurtis Ee; Bann. MS. 257b/49. Quhosoevir was bound to such lyk vowis thay vowit thame sellffis to ... dampnatioun; PITSC. 2. 71/25. Wel, qhuosou<sup>er</sup> [sic in pr.] is wise hath caus nou to look about them; c 1580 Mary in 12th Rep. Hist. MSS. App. 8. 9. - (2) Resoun with the Scheld of Gold so schene, Warly defendit quho so ewer assayit; DUNB. G. Targe 201.

QUHOSOMEVI<sup>R</sup>, pron. [e.m.E. whosome<sup>er</sup>, used instead of QUHA-SUM-EVI<sup>R</sup>.] Whoever, anyone who. - Quhosomevir wald haif my veillfair done I ... dubitis nevir 3e ar the samyn man ... and I lippin naine wthir; 1570 Breadalbane Lett. 22 July.

QUHOM(E), interrog. and rel. pron. Also: qhome, whom(e), vhom(e); quhomme; quhoum, quhowme. [ME. whom(e), qhom, hom. = QUHAM. The objective case of QUHO, also (sense 5) of QUHAT.]

These forms are perhaps not due solely to borrowing from midl. and south. Eng.: as in the latter dialects themselves the phonological history has perhaps been complicated by the presence of labial consonants before and after the vowel.

Some of these forms may represent editorial expansion of q<sup>m</sup>.

1. Interrog. pron. = QUHAM 1.

(1) Quhom sall I blame? Howlat 69.

(2) To qhome then shuld I haue recourse, to whome then shuld I flie; FOWLER 276/48.

b. (1) That scairslie wait I quhome to reuerence; Maitl. Q. 41. 24. You hav never mentioned uhom yow think fitt for liftenant

governor of Innerlochy; 1691 Annandale Corr. 46.

(2) Being inquirit to quhome it wes that scho buir the last barne unto; 1574 Misc. Maitl. C. l. 99. The rest of the Kirks & Chappels ... by qm they have been built, & upon what occasion, cannot be certainly determined; Descr. Zetland 39.

2. As compound relative pron., in a. indefinite and b. definite uses. = QUHAM 2.

Also quhom that.

a. (1) Cheis quhom 3e think worthiest I sall supplie him quhill my lyf may lest; Alex. (Taym.) 2459-60. Lufe quhome 3e like, thay say lufe hes na lak; ROLLAND Seven S. 8895. (2) Than callit the duke quhom he sa wald; Alex. 2. 3229.

b. (1) Payand thereof yerely ... to me or quhom that I assign fourti markis; 1449 Reg. Great S. 70/2. He namit na mair the, Nor ane vther man to me, Bot quhome that I fand; Rauf C. 505. And shuld present nain therto bot quhom that pleiss the said Mr. Alexander; 1507 Reg. Episc. Aberd. l. 352. And quhome thay list captiue thai brocht away; ROLLAND Seven S. 6230. Quhom God will help, na man can hinder; FERG. Prov. No. 17.

(2) Rander to eavery man his deue, tribut to quhome thow aw tribut [etc.]; KING Cat. 179.

3. The simple relative, in restrictive use: = QUHAM 3.

a. All and sindry oure liegis & subdittis quhome it efferis; 1518 Reg. Privy S. l. 466/2. Ony vtheris quhom he likis; 1521 DOUG. Wks. (Sm.) l. 107. NISBET l. Prol. 11. Be report of personis quhome he esteimit luffaris of us; 1567 Glasgow Prot. 4. 124. The rest qhome we haive selected; 1589 Lett. Jas. VI to Bruce 279. Thair press and number wes so great quhom Cupid led in chanes; FOWLER l. 34/209. Nor be na utheris quhom he may stop or lat directlie; 1612 Orkney & Shetl. Ct. Bk. (ed.)



10 Aug. To all and sundrie quhom it effeires; 1655 Glasgow Chart.  
2. 33.

b. (1) The party agane quhom the dome is gevin; Barounis Lawis  
fol. 6. All those in whom haitterent of vice and love of vertew  
appeired; 1562 Knox 2. 331. ROLLAND Seven S. 8993. He in contrair  
quhome Thay ar productit; Instit. Court Sess. 14. The leuing God  
... Is he on quhome we do depend; 1573 Sat. P. 41. 158. Of thame  
at quhome thai malice haife; MATTLAND Maitl. F. 180. 46. The men  
against quhoum he now insists; 1586 Jurid. Rev. 4. 299. FOWLER  
2. 19/14. DALR. 2. 440/21. Leist I suld seime ingraitt towards  
him unto quhome I am sa far redenable; 1596 Cal. Sc. P. 12. 351.  
Death hath subdued wit, vertue, Beutie braue, By conquering hir  
in q<sup>m</sup> those all remaind; MURE Misc. P. 17. 16. (2) To do hir  
lefull bessines or thais bessines ... quhom scho hapnis to dwell  
... wyth; 1578 Rec. Inverness 1. 264.

c. The cleir sone, quhome no clud devouris; DUNB. 10. 5 (B).  
He ... Left the way in quhome he first began; STEWART 30182.

4. The simple relative, in descriptive use: = QUHAM 4.

Also quhom that.

Marchonis ... Nixt dukis in dignite, quhom na dreid deris;  
Howlat 329. Be thai gyffin to Dathinne and Abyron quhomme for  
thair synne the erde swalit; Rathen Manual 28/2. LYND. Depl. Magd.  
92. Freir Black ... quhom sche ... had deprehendit with his  
harlott in the chapell; 1566 Knox 2. 68. G. Ball. 58. Ib. 139.  
ROLLAND Seven S. 4034. The King of England, quhome he had  
decernit ane heretyque; LESLIE 150. The pure quhome strang  
oppressors dois oppres; HUME 74/205. J. STEWART 14/75. Ane  
fellow callit Craik, quhome he send to espy the said Mr Alexanderis  
dyet; 1603 Crim. Trials 2. 2. 429.

b. O heuinlie fader ... to quhome al lowine and honour is det;

GAU 88/8. Nobill men, of quhome I am descendit; LYND. Test.  
Meldrum 44. FOWLER 1. 295/18. The Scottis and Pechtis, betuene  
 quhome afor was continual stryfe; DALR. 1. 131/17.

c. (1) My febill wit I wary, My desie heid quhome laik of  
 brane gart vary; DOUG. Pal. Hon. Prol. 92. Beiring nathing bot  
 ane pure and smal grase, quhome al almaist thinkes to be mosse;  
 DALR. 1. 36/1.

(2) One Papyngo ... Of quhome his grace one lang tyme had  
 delyte; LYND. Test. Pap. 82.

5. The simple relative, in resumptive use: = QUHAM 5.

Also quhom that.

a. Dame Nature ... Quhom thai ressaif with reuerens; Howlat  
 869. Our souerane lord ... quhom God kepe and conserf; Asl. MS.  
 1. 193/23. Dido ... Quhom (v.rr. quham) as the Troiane barroun  
 nerrer drew; DOUG. 6. 7. 60. Quhomme (sc. Christ) thai accusit  
 to haue the devill within him; NISBET 1. Prol. 12. Quhom; Kennedy  
Aberd. Ann. 1. 67. BELL. Boece 1. 53. Thai hef beene venquist  
 be 3ou diuerse tymes, quhome thai held maist vile and febil;  
Compl. 90. The kyng had ... The rewle of hunders and thousandis,  
 Quhome that he sufferit, ... To tyne and perysche; LAUDER Off.  
Kings 95. The barne delyverit he, Quhome thay ressauf; ROLLAND  
Seven S. 379. 1567 Sat. P. 3. 119. 1568 Haddington Corr. 269.  
Diurn. Occur. 22. J. STEWART 2. 245. The courtesie of the deade,  
 quhome of mortal thay promesed to mak immortall; FOWLER 1. 308.  
 DALR. 1. 14. Paternus Mounk ... quhome wicked personis inviet sa  
 sair, that [etc.]; Ib. 308/21. The devile appeirit to you, Quhom  
 ye callit Walliman, claid in quhyt cloathis [etc.]; 1629 HOSSACK  
Kirkwall 256. Otheris had gon out befor, quhom we thocht now to  
 be slain; 1645 Row 30.

b. (1) Outakyn his brothir anyrly, To quhom (E. quham) ... I dar peir nane; Brus 9. 665 (C). That Ananyas to name had, To quhowme God sad in vision; Leg. S. 2. 573. Jhesus, of quhom is cummyne all cure grace; IRLAND Mir. 1. 151/35. DUNB. 81. 94 (R). Asl. MS. 1. 311/6. Coheretouris of Christ, to quhom be all louing and thankis [etc.]; HAMILTON Cat. 170. ROLLAND Ct. Venus 1. 269. Our maist meik redemar and ransonar to quhome 3e haue seruit to pleis; Arundel MS. 283/133-5. ROLLAND Seven S. 1616. WIN3ET 1. 9. The ... To quhome, ... he schew his greit clemence; 1570 Sat. P. 10. 410. Diurn. Occur. 256. PITSC. 1. 8. Williame Makartnay ... fra quhome I have ressavit your silver; 1588 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 47. Whome; FOWLER 1. 105/43. The Quene of Elphen, on quhom thow begat dyveris bairnis, quhom thow hes sene synsyn; 1597-8 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 119. Vhome; MONTG. Son. 32.3. -

(2) ~~Engrewit~~, Ane heuinlie rout out throw the wod eschewit Of quhome the bountie gif I not deny; DOUGLAS Pal. Hon. 2. 35.

c. All thir [images] ... To quhome we communis ... Doith worschip all thir ymageries; LYND. Mon. 2313. The Hypocretis makis gods mony one, With quhome tha do commit Idolatrie; LAUDER Minor P. 3. 64. Thai forgadderit with certane schippis ... in quhome wes David Witter and Adame Blacader pirrattis; Diurn. Occur. 123.

6. Irregularly, in place of the subject pronoun quho.

As knawis God quhom haif your grace in kepeyn; 1543-4 Corr. M. Lorraine 58. 1544 Ib. 113. James Ree ... subscribes for Thomas McCrere elder quhome cannot wryt; 1654 Galloway P. 11 May.

7. With a prep. immed. following, chiefly in the relative uses, also occas. interrog. = QUHA 6. Also QUHOM(E-OF, QUHOM(E-TO, QUHOM(E-UNTO, QUHOM(E-WITH.

(1) Adew my lufe adew quhome for I de; Alex. (Taym.) 3578.

I haif a luve farar of face, Quhome in no denger may haif place; DUNB. 47. 62 (B). Cerberus ... Quhom till (v.rr. quham til) the prophete, ... A sop ... gan cast; DOUG. 6. 6. 73. Tennentis of the landis, quhom befoir the said myddingis lyis; 1530 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 39. With thame quhom fra befoir tha fled; STEWART 4860. Quhomfra; 1567 Reg. Privy C. 1. 511. Lat lawte syne and falsett gyddit quhomeon will moniest depend; Bann. MS. 45/1. The men ... whomeinto I maist put my grittest confidence; 1570 BANN. Memor. 6. The lands of the castell of Crafurd quhome throw our earledome is sa nameit; PITSC. 1. 107. "To desire you as ane quhomin I have a special trust"; 1586 Cal. Sc. P. 9. 103. The persons both quhombie my pen dois meine; J. STEWART 144. 7. The personis quhomeagainis the said decreete wes obtenit; 1592 Reg. Privy C. 5. 3. Quhomfra; DALR. 1. 267/3. My Lord Bischop of the Lyles, quhome-by I haif gewin credeit [etc.]; 1606 Highland P. 3. 87.

(2) To tak kep ... Quham of syne quhome til thai are; Ratis R. 210. Bot quhen, or quhow, or quhome by (B. quhow) it wes fownd, As now I set to hald na argument; HENR. Fab. 116 (Make). Dirtin Dumbar, quhome on blawes thow thy boist? KENNEDY Flyt. 25. Complane I wald wist I quhome till Or wnto quhome daret my bill; DUNBAR Maitl. F. 12. 1. Tak heid Quhomefor thow suffer pane; SCOTT 23. 42. Being incertan quhom at to craiff; 1568-9 Rec. Inverness 1. 173. Inquirit ... quhome fra sche ressavit the said barne; 1582 St. A. Kirk S. 493.

QUHOM(E-EVIR, -EVER, pron. Also: quhowm-ever. [ME. wom euer (c 1330), whomever.] In indefinite and definite use: Anyone whom; he, those etc. whom, the person that. = QUHAMEVIR. - To bind and louss quhowm-euer thou will; Leg. S. 1. 17. Quhom euir he hyt to ground brymly thaim bar; Wall. 7. 825. Than may thow

luf quhom evir thow lykis; Seven S. 1432. LYND. Meldrum 1287.  
 He maist cruellie murtherit quhomeuir he knew weil faoured;  
 DALR. 1. 181/12.

QUHOM(E-, WHOME-OF, interrog. and rel. phr. = QUHAM-OF in various uses.

(1) I will ask of thee, whomeof hath thou that distinction?  
 G. HAY Confutation Abbot Crosraguel 28.

(2) Be weil war quhome of thu spek; Consail Wys Men 200.

(3) The king Quhom of, Lady, thow can spring; Obsecro 70.  
 Letters to be direct upoun the persounis quhome of thai have  
 bandis; 1573 Reg. Privy C. 1. 2. 273.

(4) And of Conanus sone he wes also, Quhomeof I schew 3ow  
 schort quhile syne ago; STEWART 23142. Ib. 23337. Ib. 57336.  
 It is Iohne Knox, in deid, quhome of I mene; 1573 Sat. P. 40. 97.

(5) Agane the Romanis for to mak stryfe or weir, Quhomeof that  
 tyme that all the warld tuke feir; STEWART 22038. Ib. 38236.

(6) Scho ... had companyit with mony by him quhom of he gaif  
 up thir [etc.] ; 1612 Fraserburgh Kirk S. 3 (29 July).

QUHOMESWMEVER, pron. Objective of QUHOSOMEVER. = QUHAMSUMEVER. -

To fortefye and manteyne the saidis ... Lorde Boyde thairintill  
 incontrar quhomeswmeuer, our souerane lady allanerlye beand  
 exceptit; 1563 Montgomery Mem. 194.

QUHOM(E-TO, interrog. and rel. phr. = QUHAMTO in various uses.

Also quhome-to that.

(1) Quhomto sall I complene my wo; DUNB. 21. 1. Allace, quhome  
 to suld I complayne In my extreme necessitie? Or quhameto sall I  
 mak my maine? LYND. Compl. Bagsche 1.

(2) Awys the quhome to that thow salt if, ... how that thei leif; Lanc. 1911. The emprioure That than tuke study ... Quhom to he suld the chyld comyt; Seven S. 17. I nott quhome to thy simpylnes to sende; LYND. Mon. 19.

(3) Thair faderis or utheris quhometo that thai may succeid; 1565 Reg. Privy C. 1. 358. MONTG. Misc. P. 36. 33.

(4) The knicht quhome to I gaue sic confidence; ROLLAND Seven S. 7411. Ewerie persone in this burght quhomto it sall fall to be vpon the watche; 1584 Burntisland B. Ct. 15 Dec. JAMES VI Poems 1. 78/24.

(5) Maknab, a fals tratour, that ay Wes off his duelling, ... Quhom to he maid gud company; BARB. 4. 21. Troy-bk. 2. 1605. Out-tane the king allanerly And his gud eme, quhome to that I Dar compare nane; Alex. 1. 1526. STEWART 10012. The notar wnder writtin ... quhome to I haif geifin power; 1550 Boyd Fam. P. No. 29 (22 Dec.). ROLLAND Seven S. 3602. With Johne Gibsone and uthiris divers quhom to sche wes ane quhore; 1560 St. A. Kirk S. 57. 1563-64 Reg. Privy C. 1. 271. 1570 Canongate Ct. Bk. 232. Maitl. Q. 61. 15. JAMES VI. Poems 1. 181/628. James Darhame, his sone, quhomto he is obleist in the foirsaid soume; 1583 Exch. R. 21. 571. DALR. 1. 249. The pledgeis ... mon be keipit be the baronis ... quhometo thay ar directit; 1597 Wemyss Corr. 34.

QUHOM(E-UNTO, rel. phr. To whom, to which person or persons. In restrictive, descriptive and resumptive use. - To the personis quhomunto the samyn sal happin to be gevin; 1565 Reg. Privy S. 6. 589/2. Patrik, Archibishop of Sanctandros [etc.] quhomeunto his Hienes hes now adjonit ... his Majesteis secretar; 1579 Reg. Privy C. 1 Ser. 3. 200. 1583 Exch. R. 21. 560. My freindis

foirsaid, quhomevnto I haue communicat my mynd heirin; 1585-6 Montgomery Mem. 226. Thais quhomvnto it sall seme guid to his hines to gif commissioun; 1606 Highland P. 3. 87.

QUHOM(E)-WITH, rel. phr. With whom, with which person or persons.  
= QUHAM(E)-WITH.

It wes bot folie than To follow him quhomewith wes mony man Him to defend; STEWART 56610. Quhomewith; 1566 Reg. Privy C. 1. 492. Liberalitie to the hous quhom with they are allyat; MAITLAND Geneal. Setoun 35. Quhomwith; 1588 Events Q. Mary & Jas. VI. 54. Quhomewith; 1588 Cath. Tr. 176. William Hart, ... whom-with he enterit in so entire friendship; 1616 Haigs of Bemersyde 6. 138. The innimie rander to ane, quhome with they combat; BISSET 2. 237/16.

QUHOS(E, QUHOIS(E, pron. Also: qu(h)osse, whos(e; quhoys, qwhois, quhoies, whois, vhois; whoes, whoeis. [ME. and e.m.E. whos(e, whoos, woise, hos etc. used in place of QUHASE, QUHAIS .] Whose, of whom.

1. In interrog. use. = QUHAIS I.

Contening ... vnto quhose actionis, in speciall, suld Kyngis geue ratherst actendence; LAUDER Off. Kings 1. Quhy schau 3e nocht quhois haeresie we follow? WIN3ET 1. 71/18. For quhose picteur it was in deid I do not remember; FOWLER 1. 58/32. Nocht condiscending ... in quhois presens and by quhois help; 4 Feb. 1629 Justiciary Cases 1. 110.

2. As compound relative, in indefinite or generalised sense.  
= QUHAIS II.

Quhose luk wes gud thay came not in Lochlevin; ?1572 Sat. P. 36. 56.

3. As simple relative, with personal antecedent. In a. restrictive, b. descriptive, and c. resumptive use. = QUHAIS III. 1.

a. (1) All wtheris his compleces quhoies name sal be gevin in bill; 1544 Lennox Mun. 245. Sentenceing of thosse quosse dittayes was found ... releuant and prouen; 1576 Bk. Univ. Kirk Scotl. 358. Quhosse; Ib. 360. Who is he whois conscience can him clenge? MONTG. Devot. P. 4. 19. To those whois dispositioun ... may ... mak thame suspect; 1608 Aberd. Council Lett. 106. Quhose; MURE Misc. P. 11. 16. Such others whoeis pouer may procur most woices; 1629 Maxwell Mem. & Chart. 2. 16. Pay to him whois cornes are eatin; 1657 Melrose Reg. Rec. 1. 145. All ministers ... whoes patrons are laik; 1663 Dunkeld Presb. 1. 130.

(2) Till all and sindry ... to quhois knowledg thir present lettres sall to cum; 1471 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 3. 527. Quhose; PITSC. 1. 147/9. Whois; 1656 Dumbarton B. Rec. 71.

b. (1) As Tantalus I trauaile ... quhois penance is an hell; Kingis Q. 70. Catitois clerkis, quhois college 3e frequentit; Sat. P. 47. 49. That man, whose bipast lyffe ... hes bene so lewde; 1622 Highland P. 3. 313.

(2) Gawan ... Throw quhoys swerd so many o knycht vas lorn; Lanc. 2738.

c. (1) Quhoise knyghtlie name, ... In gold suld writtin be; DUNB. 7. 94. Quhois; Ib. 48. 119. The commond consell wes schosyne quhoys namis efter fallowys; 1558 Rec. Inverness 1. 25. Quhois; WIN3ET 1. 72/1. I fand our Congregatione ... Whois authoris, instructoris, Hes blindit thame; 1571 Sat. P. 25. 11. Quhose; PITSC. 1. 127/13. Our bishops ... whose infameis are seene and graipped of you all; 1584 Calderwood 4. 76. Quhose; FOWLER 1. 105/16. Vnder the authority of the sheriffe theroffe,



quhosse officer may lousse the arrestment [etc.]; PONT Cunningham 7. Quhois; MONTG. Suppl. 217/6. Quhoise; MURE Misc. P. 13. 4. These quho vare necessarie distractit upon the 17 of Dec. ... quhose just excuses being hard [etc.]; 1649 Sc. N. & Q. 1 Ser. 12. 74.

(2) O clerk, ... Of qwhois com he gretly vas reiosit; Lanc. 1297. Quhois; STEWART 30607. Quene Magdalene, ... With gret ryches was in to Scotland brocht: ... Efter quhose deith, in france I paste agane; LYND. Trag. Card. 92. Quhais testimonie beleuing, to quhois iugement obeyng [etc.]; WIN3ET 2. 76. Quhois; PITSC. 1. 56/19. Isobell Jak in quhois hous he ludgit; 1616 Fraserburgh Kirk S. 72 (27 Mar.). For the service of Ensigne Wm. Iohnstone, from quhoes service the said Hew hes fled; 1643 Aberdeen B. Rec. 11. For winning of quhois favors (whilk foolishlie I thought thereby to obtaine) I committed all theis errours; ROW 122. I will not medle furder with that olde canckered goottishe man, at quhosse handes ther is nothing to be gained bot soure wordes; BALFOUR Ann. 2. 142. Whois; 1669 Edinb. B. Rec. 10. 56. Brigantia wonne by Galdus ... frome quhosse name it wes callid firste Galdia; SYMSON Descr. Galloway 111.

4. The simple relative with non-personal antecedent. = QUHAIS III.

(1) Quhat valith to the king or Empryour, Sen pryncely puissance may nocht be exemit From Deith, quhose dolour can nocht be exemit; LYND. Depl. Magd. 182. This plesant plant ... In quhose crope ane plesand sicht thair wes Of ladyes fair as phoebus in mid day; Maitl. Q. 69. 57. Fair Tytans steids ... Quhois giltit hairs [etc.]; STEWART 88/297. Quhose; MURE Misc. P. 1. 13. Quhos; Ib. 9. 2. The horses, quhois handsumnes defyed airt to counterfute; 1660 NICOLL Diary 289.

(2) The cloudy nyght, undir whois obscure The Rest and quiet of euery creatur Lyith sauf; 1535 Lanc. 1274.

(QUHOW,) WHOW, HOWE, pron. (Representing e.m.E. who, how (1469): cf. QUHO.) - To wryt a lyne to Doctour Douglas howe is Shereff of Bamfe and ane other to Mr Johne Hay who is in the same Office in our Shyre of Moray; 1654 Fam. Innes 175. All whow they did offend or wrong be thair ewill caryag or misbehaviour; 1665 Forbes Baron Ct. 257.

QWHOUS, pron. (Representing e.m.E. whose: cf. QUHOSE, QUHOIS.) - Of sik qwhous wit ... serwis them till informe Zowir Lordshippe [etc.]; 1586-87 Cal. Sc. P. 9. 326.

(QUHO,) WHO BUT HE, phr. [Also in mod. Sc.] = A nonsuch. - The wooer's busking and bravery (who cometh to you as "who but he?") are in vain; 1632 RUTHERFORD Lett. (1891) 78.

QUHEN, QUHAN, QUHON, adv. and conj. Also: quhene, qwhene, qwene, qhen, when, when; quhane, quhanne, whan; quhain, whain; quhone. [North. ME. quen, quenne, when (Cursor M.), midl. & south. quen, qwhen, when (1357), whenne (14th c.) quan, whanne (c 1375), whan (1382), whonne (c 1350), early hwenne, hwanne, hwonne, OE. hwæ nne (North.), hwanne, hwonne, interrog. adv.]

A. In interrogative use: When, at what time, on what occasion. In a. direct, and b. indirect questions.

Also quhan that.

a. Quhan sall I gett that pardoun, latt me heir? LYND. Sat. 1327. *Ind*  
Quhen wilt thou cum my bailis for to beit? Ib. 1346. Quhen sall that dreidfull day appeir, Quhilk ye call jugment generall? Id. Mon. 5252.

b. (a) Thai thre men ... had vachit ... To se quhen thai vengeans mycht tak; BARB. 7. 422. Or than sal he thole sodayne deede Unwetand qwen or in qwat stede; 14.. Edinb. Univ. MS. 27 fol. 288. The thryd chapter tells help again this iwil and qwen it may be wel helpit; 1420 Liber Calchou 2. 450. The thrid questioun is quhen and how it was first approvit here; HAY 1. 5/20. Bot quhen or quhair or quhow it was found, As now I sit to hold no argument; HENR. Feb. 115 (Bann.). Ib. 2968 (Bann.). ROLLAND Seven S. 10674. He will thryve Wat 3e quen? Bann. MS. 157b/13. The said Gregorie ... knew nocht quhen he hed to do with Issobell Beatoun; 1588 St. A. Kirk S. 2. 626.

(b) Nocht specifiand quhan he maid the said requyring; 1559-60 Soc. Ant. 11. 525. To lat sie quhan danger is, thay kendle bleises in tour heidis; DALR. 1. 10/14.

(2) When that the Duike of Miland hes hard taulde Of this wading, and quhan that it sould hauld; Clar. 5. 610.

(c) After lang serching and trying quhain the said sowme nicht be gottin; 1612 Conv. Burghs 2. 368.

B. In relative use. 1. As compound relative. a. Introducing a clause having a verb in the past tense which states an event or circumstance occurring at a specific point in (past) time: At or after the time that, on the occasion or occasions on which, as soon as.

Also by when = Compared with the time when, as against the time when.

Also quhen at, that.

(a) (1) Quhen he herd ... at his landis ... War gevyn to the Clyffurd ... He wyst nocht quhat to do na say; BARB. 1. 314. Qwhen that wes done I ordaynyt the forsayde syr Robart to gyf his trowth [etc.]; 1385 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 7. Qwhene; Leg. S. 1. 67.

Quhene; Ib. 10. 169. Qwene; Ib. 11. 65. Qvhen; Alex. 2. 2473.  
 Quhen he maide assith than he sal haf his pund quyt; Burgh Laws  
 c. 24 (A). WYNT. 1. 265. We ... sal byde ay in gude hope 3our  
 said delyuerance as dyd Sanct Symeon the natiuite of Cryste qwen  
 he ... said 3arnandly [etc.]; 1424 Cambuskenneth Let. to Jas. I  
 (Reg. H.). Quhen thai began to grow in grete riches ... ilkane  
 desyrit to be lord and maister; HAY 1. 41/15. The hairtly cheir,  
 lord God, gif ye had sene! Was kyid quhen thir sisteris twa wer  
 met; HENR. Fab. 191 (Bann.). Wall. 1. 39. 1473 Treas. Acc.  
 44. Colk. Sow 1. 116. Efter supper quhen ischit was the hall;  
Clar. 4. 2801. 1501-2 Treas. Acc. 2. 132. For twa instruments  
 quhen the lard of Cauder com to hald chalmerlan air; 1503 Lanark  
B. Rec. 13. Ay quhen the ald did me anger with akword wordis,  
 Apon the galland for to goif it gladit me agane; DUNB. Tua Mar. W.  
 286 (Ch. & M). Quhene; DUNB. 26. 85 (M). At the last, quhen  
 (M. quhone) I had turnyt oft, For weirines on me ane slummer soft  
 Come; Ib. 35. 8. DOUG. 1. 9. 138. STEWART 46747. LYND. Meldrum  
 78. And quhen the schip was reddie maid, He lay bot ane day in  
 the raid; Ib. 705. ROLLAND Seven S. 73. And when the said erle  
 come with the said Hekkie Armystrang to speik the said Martine;  
Diurn. Occur. 154. Quhene the Dutch man and hie was assemblit  
 [etc.]; PITSC. 1. 234/22. His wyfe, ... Cryed out his deid when  
 it was done; 1584 SEMPILL Sat. P. 45. 412. Bot quhen agane quhen  
 I thy name perceaued ... Ten thousand thoughts I in my heid  
 concea [ued]; FOWLER 1. 247/5. Quhen now this Abb saw him selfe  
 hated be al man; DALR. 2. 125/6. 1602 Dundonald Par. Rec. 5.  
 I haiff divers tymes hard, when my father-breither Roger, Jhone,  
 Mr James and Robert, could nocht satisfie tham selves in commending  
 hir godlines [etc.]; MELVILL 15. HUME Orthog. 2. My awin  
 expenssis quhen I went to the Greestone to ressave sklaittis;

1638-9 Peebles Gleanings 244. Quhen the blewcoatis wer put out by the toune; 1674 Glasgow B. Rec. 3. 180.

(2) The King displayit his baner, Quhen that his folk assemblyt wer; BARB. 2. 320. And quhen at this wes done ilk deill; Ib. 20. 166 (C). Qwhen at; Ib. 13. 443. WYNT. 3. 283. Wemen and barnys, quhen at the men war deide, He gert be tayn; Wall. 4. 259. Seven S. 1812. When that the dance was ceisit, then the King Clariodus besoght that he wald sing; Clar. 2. 1751.

(3) Where are ye now, by when ye swore the Covenant; 1682 Cl. Witnesses Thomson 263.

(b) (1) Whane (C. when) the inward bowelles ware Of the bestes ... Grathed; Troy-bk. 2. 439 (D). God made first a notabill [prom]iss quhan he said [etc.]; NISBET 1. Prol. 3. Quhan tha saw land than war [tha] all fule blyth; STEWART 595. Quhan to Monsour de Obenie Reportit was the veritie ... His greit courage he did commend; LYND. Meldrum 343. G. Ball. 153. Quhane his landis of the bararonie (sic) of Blyth ... wes heriet be ~~R~~ollent ~~F~~oster; Maitl. F. 23. 34. Quhan all uther schiftis that nicht mak money had bene ... socht; 1582 Declar. Causis 26. With calumnies quhilk quhan thay had perused, thay thoct it expedient that I suld answer thairto; FOWLER 2. 13/4. Ib. 58/33. Quhan he did his courtesie the king laid his hand vpoun his schulder; 1600 Acts 4. 205/2. Quhan the king send to the towne anent the bruilze of Perth; 1600 Dundee Treas. Acc. MS. I maid 3ow the manne that 3e ar, quhanne 3e nather docht nor durst heff done for 3our selff; Hist. Kennedy 16.

(2) Qvhan that the Duke sawe his trauaill ... nicht nocht availl ... he was wonder wa; Alex. (c 1580) 1. 435. Quhan that the last supper wes maid ... Quhan that thou gaif Thy body [etc.]; Fifteen Ois. (c 1550-60) 19.

(c) Comperred John Wiseman being accused that he was present whain Married Men played at the bullets on the Lords day denyed; 1680 Cullen Kirk S. 6 Dec.

(d) The Lord Chamberlane ... quha wald not releise the Kingis army quhone he mycht; LESLIE 122. MAITLAND Maitl. F. 22. 18. Men sould tak vayage at the larkis sang And nocht at evin quhone passit is the day; Id. Ib. 31. 16. Than weill I thoct Quhone I for sibnes to him socht I wes the wrang way that I 3eid; Id. Ib. 112. 20.

b. Introducing a clause which describes a continuous condition or state of affairs: Throughout or during the time that, on an occasion or occasions during the time in which, once when.

(a) (1) Quhen I wes 3oung this hendir day; BARB. 10. ~~351~~549. Qwhen (E. quhill) the king, on this maner, Dantit the Iles, as I tell her, The gud schir Iames of Dowglas In-till the forest duelland was; Ib. 15. 315 (c). Quhen; Leg. S. 40. 941. Quhen; Troy-bk. 2. 1623. Vhen; Alex. 1. 2. Quhen he was slepand thai stall in; Seven S. 98. KENNEDY Flyt. 265. I wait Sir Lancelote du Lake, Quhen he did lufe King Arthuris wyfe, Faucht neuer better; LYND. Meldrum 49.

(2) Qwene that 3unge mane I was, I trawalyt oft in sere place; Leg. S. 25. 1.

(b) For qwhan a man is in this seknes he suld be dyatyed mesurably; Liber Calchou 2. 451. Thingis consawit quhan I was hynde; PITSC. 1. 4. Sone efter that the Counsell cround 3oursell, Quhan godly Murray as a regent rang; 1581 Sat. P. 43. 154. I think 3e are good lyk Thomas as ... quhan Bessie Dobie was leveand; 1629 Justiciary Cases 1. 135.

(c) Quod Dumbar quhone mony benefices vakit; DUNB. 56. Colophon  
(R). In to thir dirk and drublie dayis Quhone sabill all the

hewin arrayis; Ib. 49. 1. (M). Quhon he wes sayand his devyne service; LESLIE 130.

c. Introducing a clause with verb in the present tense which states an event or a circumstance prevailing at the present time: Now that, as .. now.

And quhare ar gane 3our men quhen 3e ar thus allane; BARB. 7. 260. Cum amer : qwhen I am lwfit; VAUS (1531) 1. We suld nocht leif oure ciete now quhen It hes sa mony ruynouss housis; BELL. Livy 2. 230. Richt now quhen ye hing on ane knag; LYND. Sat. 4033.

d. Introducing a clause having a verb in the present or future tense which states an event or circumstance of more or less habitual or common occurrence: On the occasion or occasions on which, on any or every occasion on which, whenever.

(1) Than mayis clerkis questioun Quhen thai fall in disputacioun; BARB. 1. 250. I am the mare heely arguyt qwen ony sic attemptatis hapnys; 1405 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 58. The qwylk is a restyng plas to the abbotis wannis qwen thai com fra Berewyk; 1420 Liber Calchou 447. Ay it strekis the beme mare Quhen (C. qwhare, R. quhare) that mysfortoune mon rys; WYNT. 5. 3161 (W). Ib. 2312. Wyth in fayris qwhen ilk man has cavil; Burgh Laws c. 65 (B). Trewly, quhen the hede scule failis, the governaunce efterwart is sene full small; HAY 1. 210/36. Quhen (Maitl.F. quhone) cumis a flatterrer Thé for to pleis; HENR. 3. 141/33. Quhen the persone passis to pray ... The angell novmeris the gait and passage that he makis; IRLAND Asl. MS. 49/16. Quhen curage lakkis the corss that sowld mak kene; DUNB. 14. 38. DOUG. 1. 7. 28. Blak stanis, quhilk hes sa intollerable heit, quhen thay ar kendillit; BELL. Boece 1. 36. Scho salbe at command, sir, quhen 3e will; LYND. Sat. 449. 1558 Q. KENNEDY Tractive 151. SCOTT 17. 32. It is the wse of our hielandmen ... to burne thair ludging quhene they

depart; PITSC. 1. 338/12. FOWLER 1. 115/2.

(2) He may quit it out quhene that he will; Burgh Laws c. 94  
 (A). That ony man ... With his wif dele quhen that sche wate  
 That sche is propirly in sic state; 14.. Edinb. Univ. MS. La. 318  
 Div. 2. Howlat 735. Quhen that thai chide ... for to lacht;  
Bernardus 159.

(b) We suld ... gif all larbaris thair leveis quhan thai lak  
 curage; DUNB. Tua Mar. W. 67. Resetting of gudis can nocht gif  
 actioun quhane the awaytaking thairof is nocht fund criminous  
 of befoir; 1561 Reg. Privy C. 1. 173. J. STEWART 14/66. Quhane  
 lang of thow lest on this ground For warldle geir tak 3e na noy;  
 MAITLAND Maitl. F. 179. 111. Quhan I think on 3our bewteis brycht,  
 My spreit is pacefiit from panis; Montg. Suppl. Misc. P. 12. 7.  
 Quhan I consider the great losse we have susteined; 1661 Aberd.  
Council Lett. 4. 129. Whan he vold be angrie at ws, he wold girne  
 at ws lyk a dowge; 1662 Crim. Trials 3. 613.

(c) 3it quhone the nycht begynnys to schort It dois my Spreit  
 sum pairt confort; Dunb. 69. 46 (M). Quhone I think on the grit  
 mischeif That regnis now in this cwntre; MAITLAND Maitl. F. 97. 11.  
 England is glaid quhone it is tald Of Scottis the diuisioun; Id.  
Ib. 97. 65. Id. Ib. 109. 46. Ryche comownis ar rycht proffitable  
 Quhone thai to serue thair lord are hable; Id. Ib. 110. 51.

e. Introducing a clause ~~espece~~, which states an event or  
 circumstance which will or may occur at a future time.

(a) (1) With the apertenance given ony hapnys; 1393 Slater  
Early Sc. Texts No. 26. Quhene thai hafe thare thing done ...  
 Alsone thai suld dresse thare deuocione; Leg. S. Prol. 15. He  
 had schorne his hals in twa To schaf that quhen he suld ga; Ib.  
 36. 1020. Ib. 27. 1346. Quhen that lande is wele byggit and  
 anournt; Acts 1. 39/2. That thai sall haue thair lairis quhen



thai discess free; 1458 Cart. S. Nich. Aberd. 329. Thy gold and all thy gudis gay, Quhen (M. quhone) fortoun list will fra the fall; HENR. 3. 128/14. Than quho sall wirk for warldis wrak, Quhen (M. quhone) flude and fyre sall our it frak; DUNB. 21. 77. And bot my buke be fundyn worth sik thre Quhen it is red, do warp it in the see; DOUG. 1. Prol. 280. That he may, when (R. quhen) the son schynys agane, Exers hys iourne; Ib. 10. 13. 116. Quhilk he vald shaw to my l. self quhen tym war; 1531-2 Dunferm. Reg. Ct. 54. Quhen ony of thaym decessis he sall leyf to me etc. ; 1547 Breadalbane Doc. No. 64. I sall that weill deuisse Into his bed on sleiping quhen he' lyis; ROLLAND Seven S. 425. Ib. 127. Qhen ye haw red send this my letter bak agane; 1600 Facs. Nat. MSS. 3. 76. I desyrit our people to convein quhen the bellis suld be rung; 1646 ROW 31.

(2) And qwhen that hir likys to remofe; 1388 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 12. Quhene that; Leg. S. 36. 223. Quhen that; DOUG. 4. 3. 58. Mak na delay, cum by and by, Quhen that I do the call; G. Ball. 161. When that; FOWLER 1. 30/101. Quhen that; Ib. 279/133.

(b) That they ... pas ... to the abbay ... quhane God sall provyde the Quene to be deliuerat; 1506-7 Edinb. B. Rec. 1. 111. Protestand for rameyd quhan tyme and place occuris; 1536 Glasgow Prot. 4. 88. With thair nureis and barnis, quhan thay haiff oney; 1565 Lochwinnoch Par. 132. Thou be red, In Inglis toung quhan will gif place and tyme; 1567 Sat. P. 3. 223. Quhane I sall cwme ~~to~~ ..~~to~~ sic speciall turnis I haif ado; c 1592 Annandale Corr. 27. They sall giwe wnto thame thair trew and upright counsall whan the same salbe askit; 1623 Aberd. B. Rec. 2. 388. The samen to be payit whan the toun is hable to pay; 1646 Aberd. B. Rec. 69.

(c) This is my uill, quhaitt sall bei doune with my bodei clothes

quhain itt sall bei Heis blist uill to kaill mei; 1649 Wemyss Chart. 231.

(d) Quhone he is of age to regnne; MAITLAND Maitl. F. 97. 97. Ib. 129. 3. Quhone eird apone eird hes biggit all his bowwis Than sall eird vpone eird suffir scharp schowris; Ib. 163. 11. Ib. 163. 19.

f. In the circumstances or situation in which; when it happens or happened that.

Also quhone that.

This use is not always clearly distinguishable from the temporal senses above.

a. Quhen lord of hart is large and fre; Alex. 2. 2785. Bot quhen he is passit fra his fader; Burgh Laws c. 11 (A). The realme and pepill are gouernit in gret wertu and felicite, quhen the kingis, princis, and gouernouris are reulit be wisdome; IRLAND Mir. 1.5/6. 3our fais will lauch quhen they se 3ow deuyde; 1570 Sat. P. 19. 84. Quhen ane of thame sustenis wrang We cry for Justice heid and hang Bot quhen our nychtbour we ourgang We laubour iustice to delay; Maitl. F. 21. 61, 63. As quhene Dawid sayith, I thocht I wald haue knawit myne iniquitie aganis myself into the Lord; PITSC. 2. 65/9. To lait the stabill dure I steik, Quhen all the steids are stolne; MONTG. Ch. & Slae 178. DALR. 1. 76/18. That quhen a word fales to be diuwyd at the end of a lyne, that the partition must be made at the end of a syllab; HUME Orthog. 17. Ane [vice] was quhan men of riches ... Vsit to lie lesingis detestable; WEDDERBURN Bann. MS. 288a/53.

(b) And quhan I say Christ justifyis ws, vndirstande thairby that Christ only had redemyt us; NISBET 3. Prol. Rom. 346. And quhan he hes na work to pas quhair it may be gottin; 1526 Selkirk B. Ct. fol. 119a. Quhan sic wer wont to ride furth to the weir,

With jak and sword, gud hors, knapskull , & speir; 1572 Sat. P. 33. 264. FOWLER 1. 161. This is prouin be Tertulian quhan he wrytis of the constitution of the Kirk; Ib. 2. 66/10. It was not sa with hir quhan scho yeed with a blankat; 1623 Elgin Rec. 2. 180.

(c) Quhone the biche is jolie and on rage Scho chesis not the grewhund; Dunb. 84. 8 (M). MAITLAND Maitl. F. 31. 4. Ib. 129. 76. Ib. 129. 79. Ib. 155. 19.

g. With the temporal force superseded by the notion of cause, condition or contrast: Seeing that, since; if; whereas.

And quhen thai hard nane mak ansuar, Thai brak the dur; BARB. 2. 61. I sie 3e hait me vterly, Quhan 3e will not lat me byde 3ow by; Alex. (c 1580) 1. 848. 3it quhen he had serued hir lelely ... Me think than had he sped richt wele; Ib. 2. 3087. Quhen throw the sa fele liffis beis lorne! Ib. 8593. Traist quhen thow will; Rauf C. 55. Quhen (M. quhone) of the tod wes hard no peip, The wowf went all had bene on sleip; DUNB. 32. 64. Howbeit sindry otheris hes assailyeit sic thingis afore, with maist terribil jeopardyis, quhen thay had not sic sickernes to succeed; BELL. Boece 2. 260. Sa far that he did say in him mumina quinque latent quhen rather decem furiae; FOWLER 2. 29/12. Quhen mony rasouns persuadit me schortlie to twoche al the lyues of the kings [etc.] ... the cause that mouet me cheiflie was this; DALR. 1. 1/1.

2. As simple relative: At which time, on which occasion.

a. With specified antecedent. b. With antecedent to be inferred from context, = and then, and at that point, whereupon.

a. And certane tyme till him he sete Quhen he suld meite him at the se; BARB. 3. 395. In meryMay, quhen medis springis; Alex. 2. 1. In his gret furore and punicioune in the tyme of Noy, quhen be wattir all mankind war neir consumyt; IRLAND Mir. 1.6. Allace

this is a fulische confusioun Quhen on the gantreis we begyn to grayne; Contempl. Sinn. 848. The daye come of the maniory Quhen set was all the senzeory; Seven S. 1524. It stude quhill Cristis natiuite Quhen God was of a madin born; Ib. 1659. In May quhen men 3eid everich one, With Robene Hoid and Littill Johne; SCOTT 5. 16. The feist of Witsunday, haistellie maide one Pasche twisday, Anno 1562, quhen thair apperit ane daingerous seditioun in Edinburgh; WIN3ET 1. 2/22.

(b) (1) Heir beginnis the first chapter quhan James the secund was crounit at Scone be awyce of the heill nobillitie: and quhen Schir Allexander Lewingstoun ... was chossin gouernour; PITSC. 1. 13. The laste day of iudgment, Quhane in his humane natur he sal cum doune agane; KING Cat. 10. In tym quhan Cupid thus delascht his dart; J. STEWART 76/109. Quhill efter ~~myne~~, quhane the number will be mair frequent; 1593 Bk. Univ. Kirk 3. 795.

(2) On the day that quhan We sal be jugeit be our gude man; G. Ball. 200.

(c) On that day quhain ane gretir nowmer of the Lordis may be [present]; 1501 Acta Conc. 3. 37.

b. The knyght can raithly in ryde; Reynit his palfray of pryde, Quhen he ves lightit doune; Gol. & Gaw. 130. Thai war nocht gane Twa legis bot scantly ane Quhen myrrour ymage towre & all Into the fyre tuke sic ane fall; Seven S. 1807. Ib. 1931. Quhen lo, abowt my feit My spows lappit fell down into the 3et; DOUG. 2. 10. 200. Quhen (R. quhil) at the last, on Turnus schuldir lo ~~to~~ The fey gyrdill ... dyd appeir; Ib. 12. 14. 130.

QUHENAS, QUHANAS, adv. conj. Also quhenes, whenas; quhaneas. [e.m.E. when as, wen as. ME. quhen as (Kingis Q.).]

1. AS compound relative in the various senses of QUHEN, B 1.

(a) Quhen as tha knaw thair conscience is clene Of sik iniury

as wes thair accusatioun; LAUDER Minor P. l. 143. I hard na word of this institutioun quhenas I coft the said hous; 1578-79 Reg. Privy C. l. 3. 84. Quhenas it salhappin the burrowis to haue to do thairwith; 1583 Conv. Burghs l. 178. For me I am ashamit to ly heir agent, quhen es my good Lordis salbe in danger of thair lyvis; 1584 COLVILLE Lett. 49. Than did my hart from thoughts to thoughts by intercourse so pas, When as I spyed two folkis a part togeather them amas; FOWLER l. 36/8. Thy promeis and thy will, Which thow quhen as it plesis thé, will both performe and fil; Ib. 294/86. [The said Waltir ... and Johne] wald not pey the said Margaret hir lawing, bot quhen as sho requirit the samin, rais from the tabl; 1598 Paisley B. Rec. 222. In as vofull ... case as the Israelites wer into whenas thay fled from Egypt; COLVILLE Parænese 2. For ane dail to fessin the hoill of the loft of the knock quhair the pases come downe quhen as George Lesleye thocht to have escaped that waye; 1611-12 Misc. Spald. C. 5. 87. For candill to the consell hous, quhen as the tandimers sould haue bein riddin be thoss of old Abirdein; 1612-13 Ib. 91.

(b) Quhane as thai talk of ony thing; Maitl. F. 178. 103. Quhan as thay find it requisite; 1634 Dumbarton B. Rec. 45.

2. As simple relative = QUHEN 2.

The tyme and season than I say, Quhen as the aequinoctiall lyne dois victor mak the day; FOWLER l. 64/170.

QUHENEVER, adv. and conj. Also: quhen(e- and -evir, -ewir, -ewyr; quhanevir. [ME. whanne evere (1382, Wyclif), when euer (c 1440).]

a. In interrog. use: At what time. b. and c. In relative use: On any or every occasion on which, at any or every time that; on the (particular) occasion or occasions on which.

Also quhenever that.

a. Thai gyf na fors quhen euer thai dee; Thewis Wysmen 266.

b. & quhene-euir hyme thocht gud, As fysche wald he dwel in the flud; Leg. S. 17. 32. For quhen ever ony prince passis for rychtwis caus and gude querele in fere of were he aw nocht to be stoppit; HAY l. 185/36. Quhen evir scho list scho had ennuche till eit; HENR. Fab. 362 (B). Id. Orpheus 430. Seven S. 2766. In the meyn sesoune, quhan evir I am requirit, I caus [etc.]; 1528 Douglas Corr. 127. 1533 Thanes of Cawdor 159. Quhen evir it hapnit thaim to be invadit; BELL. Boece l. 11. The town forsaid commandand hym thairto for the tyme, and that quheneuir he beis requirit; 1536 Murray Lyon Hist. Lodge Edinb. 36. ROLLAND Seven S. 8003. Stay 3ow to cois with lyfe celestially, Quhen euer that the chois cumis thame betwene; 1573 Sat. P. 40. 362.

c. Quhen ever it be sene ... that he ... be hurt throw the lowsing of the said redempcioun I bynde me in twa hundreth pundis [etc.]; 1473 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 3. 10. Landis ... that sall happin to cum in the kingis handis ... throu the said Henrys deceis quhenevir it sall happin; 1509 Reg. Privy S. l. 293/2. A Licence ... to impetrate grace expectatives and purches beneficis in Rome quhenevir happinis thaim to vaik; 1510 Ib. 326/1. The said James to mak the ... dalis furthcumand to the said towne quhenevir it sall clem to; 1607 Glasgow B. Rec. l. 261.

QUHENSWA, QUHEYN SA, adv. and conj. Also: quhenswa at. [Cf. ME. whenso (c 1400), quhen so (Kingis Q.).] On or after the occasion on which, as soon as. - Duyrande the terme of the forsayde take outakyn manredyn or fewte qwheyn sa [thay] be avcht of the sayde landis; 1392 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 25. He sal haue the fredome of hoslary quhenswa at it be sufficiand; 1473 Reg. Cupar A.

1. 178. Quhen swa this cruell murthour wes committit ... nevir  
ceissit he of his wickit ... pretense; 1567 Reg. Privy C. 1. 522.

QUHENSOEVEER, adv. and conj. Also: quhenso-, quhaneso- and -evir,  
-ewer; when-soe-ere. [e.m.E. and ME. whensoever, whan-so-euer.  
Variously written as one, two, or three words.] At the time that,  
on the, also on any, occasion on which, whenever, as soon as.  
See also QUHENSÆEVER.

(1) Quhen soevir ye may recover the name of ane honest man;  
1559 Cal. Sc. P. 1. 261. The pastouris suld vnabaisitlie gainstand  
the woulfis, quhensoeuir be that meanis thai ar persuadit; WIN3ET  
2. 8. That howsone and quhensoewer it sall happine; 1588-9  
Burntisland B. Ct. 25 Jan. FOWLER 2. 137/27. Quhensoeuer scho  
cleithis hir selff to ane husband; 1610 Brechin Test. 2. 44.  
Befoir the committee of Estates, or others quhansoever the said  
George Cullen sall be requyrit; 1644 Aberd. B. Rec. 14. He fand  
sufficient cautioun to answer to the justice air quhensoever he  
ware called for the ... bluid committed; 1657 Rothsay B. Rec. 269.  
When soe ere I have I'll let his Ma<sup>ty</sup> and his R. Highness both  
know; Kennedy-Lauderdale Lett. 30.

(2) Besyddis that we set furthwart, be all meanis possible  
the proffeit of our nyghbour quhane soewer occasion serwis; KING  
Cat. 39. That quhensoeuer at any tyme thay ar myndit to commit  
thair laubours vnto licht; FOWLER 2. 9/15.

QUHENSÆEVER, -EVIR, adv. and conj. [Cf. QUHENSOEVEER.] At the  
time that, on the occasion on which, as soon as.

Quhensæeuer it sal happin the saidis ... to pay to me [etc.];  
1465 Buccleuch Mun. 2. 66. To upgif quhensæever I pay to him 300  
merkis; 1482 Reg. Great S. 326/1. As to the rest of my seruandis

... I ordine my wif & sone to interteny thame honestlie quhill  
a terme ... quhensaeuir I inlaik; 1575 Edinb. Test. MS. 3. 258.

(QUHEN,) WHEN ELSE SOEVER, adv. phr. At whatever other time,  
on whatever other occasion. - When else soever the Gospel is  
read; Scotch Prayer Book (Edin. 1637) Rubric Gospel 1st Sunday  
in Advent.

QUHENSUM(E)EVIR, adv. and conj. [e.m.E. and ME. when-sume-euer,  
when-someuer.] On the occasion or occasions on which, whenever.  
Quhensumevir questioun or debait ryse; 1558 Q. KENNEDY Tractive  
99. At quhat tyme, quhosvin and quhensvmeevir the said Isobell  
Rait inlaikis; 1567 Douglas Chart. 263.

QUHENCE, QUHENS, interrog. adv. [e.m.E. whence, whens, ME. whennes,  
whannes (c 1300), f. whanne, whenne, QUHEN adv.<sup>2</sup>] Quhence, from  
where. Also preceded by redundant from. In a. direct, and b.  
indirect, speech. - a. Quhence come 3ow Arreste? Alex. 1. 2152.  
As, quhence cumes thou, Æneas? HUME Orthog. 29. - b. (1) Bot  
quhens thai past I can nocht 3ou declare; Quare Jel. 111. Quhiddir  
ettill 3e, ... Schaw quhens 3e com, and quhilk is 3our cuntre;  
DOUG. 8. 3. 42. - (2) Quhidder am dryve, and from quhens am I  
cumyn? Ib. 10. 11. 157. Till quhat thow art from quhence for sure  
I se; Maitl. Q. 65. 67.

QUHEN, QUHENE, QUHAN, interrog. adv.<sup>2</sup> [ME. whenne (13-14th c.),  
when (14-15th c.), wen, wan (14th c.), whone (13th c.), early  
hwonne, OE. hwanone, hwanon, hwonan, Northumb. hwona. But cf.  
also QUHYNE. Only in Leg. S. and Alex.] Whence, from where.  
(Also quhen that.) - Judas kennyt nocht the cunctre, Quhare he



wes borne, na quhen that he come; Leg. S. 12. 157. & thane he  
 Sperit at hyme quhene he be; Ib. 16. 576. Ib. 580. Ib. 18. 73.  
 Gude man, quhether art thou went on way, Or quhan thow come (F.  
dont viens) for God lat heir! Alex. 2. 53. Thow knawis nocht  
 our kynd Na quhen (F. dont) we come; Ib. 623.

QUHYN(E, QUHINE, QUHEYNE, interrog. and rel. adv. [North. ME.  
qwyne, whyne (15th c.), wheyn, quein (Cursor M.), contracted f.  
 north. and midl. ME. whethen, queþen etc. (12-13th c.), ON. hvaðan,  
 with assimil. of vowel to hethen Hyne, sethen SYNE, thethen THYNE.]  
 Whence.

Also preceded by redundant fra or of.

1. interrog. From where, from what place, of what origin? In  
 a. direct, and b. indirect, speech.

(1) Quhyne art thu borne? Leg. S. 42. 25. Gude man, quhyne ar  
 3e? HAY l. 230/17.

(2) As belangand the first questioun, fra quhyne come jugement;  
 HAY l. 66/19. Fra quhyn ar 3e cummyn, and quhare walde 3e be?  
Ib. 2. 7/32. Thai ... said, Fra quhyne (P. wherof) this wisdome?  
 NISBET Matth. 13. 54.

b. (1) Scho askit hym ... quhat he wes, And quhyne (E. quhen)  
 he com, and quhar he gais; BARB. 7. 240 (C). Quhat, quhyne & of  
 quhat state & for quhat cause, thu me late, Thu has bene sa lange  
 tym here; Leg. S. 18. 394. That he Ferlyt quheyne that cumyne  
 mycht be; Ib. 37. 78. Quhyne; Ib. 7. 376. Ib. 39. 88. First,  
 I spere quhyne come first jurisdiccoun? HAY l. 66. Tell me  
 quhyne come the bataill betuix Jacob and Esau in thair moderis  
 wame; Ib. 77/27. It schawis a man quhat he is ... And quhine he  
 come; a 1500 MS. Rawl. Qb.4 fol. 92a.

(2) Ye knaw me, and ye knaw of quhyn (P. of whennus) I am; NISBET

John 7. 28. Ib. 7. 27. Fra quhyn (P. fro whennus) I com; Ib. 8. 14.

2. rel. Fra quhyne, = from which.

I sal turn agane into myn hous fra quhyne (P. fro whannys) I yede out; NISBET Matth. 12. 44. Id. Luke 11. 24.

QUHARE, QUHAIR, QUHAUR, adv. and conj. Also: quhar, qwhar(e), quare, qwar(e, whare; quhaire, quair, whair(e, vhair, whear(e, quhaer; (FAIR in Additions and Corrections III); for. [ME. quhar (Cursor M.), quor, quar, whar, whare; OE. hwar interrog. adv. cf. QUHERE, e.m.E. and ME. where, quere OE. hwær.]

Some of the following probably represent editorial expansion of the abbreviation q<sup>r</sup>.

A. Interrog. pron. 1. In direct speech. a. In what place. Also b. To what place, whither.

a. (1) Quhar has thu ben? quhat is done? Leg. S. 25. 633. Quhare wes God, ... Before that hewyn and erd wes wroucht? WYNT. 5. 5266. Ib. 5. 5282. The secunde questioun that is to say quhare was bataill first fundyn; HAY 1. 6. Quhair trow 3e that I was; LICHTOUN Dreme 84. Quhar; NISBET Matth. 2. 2. Iennie, my Ioy, quhair is thy dadie? LYND. Sat. 1302 (Ch.). Quhare; Id. Mon. 5260.

(2) Quhar is ... Thy lippis red to kis delicious; HENR. Orph. 356 (Asl.). Quhar is 3our wit in to this case; Seven S. 260. Quhar art thov, May; LYND. Dreme 99. Quhair is the kyndnes thow aucht to Claudius That maid thé king? STEWART 7309. Quhair sall men find steidfast stabilnes; 1567 Sat. P. 4. 174. Whair is thair welth, whear is thair glorie great? FOWLER 1. 81/103. Whair sal we seik this blissed good, quhair sal we find it then; Ib. 282/13. And quhair ar thair monumentis? HAMILTON in Cath. Tr. 103/10.

(3) Than said the wife with voice stout and austair, Hence the', harlot, quhair deil gat we this Freir; ROLLAND Seven S. 2548.

b. He cryit ay, with caris cald and kene, "Quhar art thou gane, my luf Erudices?"; HENR. Orph. 152. Vhair go they then? MONTG. Son. 56. 13. Where sal I go? FOWLER 1. 276/39.

2. In indirect speech: In, on or at what place; to what place, whither.

Also fig.

(1) Tel now quhare the hurdis are; Leg. S. 22. 304. Ib. 32. 194. Leite hym wit qwar the schip was rydand; 1405 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 58. The maystyr is haldyn to luke qwhar he wyl ly; Bute MS. fol. 172. Thocht I Demand 3our birth, [etc.] ... or quhair 3e dwell at hame; HENR. Fab. 1370 (Bann.). Quhar; Wall. 1. 245. DOUG. 13. 9. 56. The maisteris of artil3ery to pas ... and sers quhar ony irn may be gottin; 1544 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 199. Think thou man chaynge and wait not quhair to be; Maitl. F. 153. 6. Quhair; ROLLAND Seven S. 9842. I haivand knowledge of the maner how they watched, and whare; 1571 BANN. Trans. 124. No man wist ... quhair he eirdit him; PITSC. 1. 209/22. Quhair; 1596 Sc. Hist. Rev. 3. 22. Ye will certainly knaw whair to find ws with the Regiementis; 1645 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 56.

(2) fig. I am brocht to suiche a perplexitie that I know not quhair to fix my mynd; 1638 T. HOPE Diary 6.

(3) Thomas Trumble ... being askit ... quhair he was going answerit [etc.]; 1657 Dunferm. Kirk S. 49.

(4) With his honde he schewed quhaire; Troy-bk. 2. 2579. Moyses decesit thar, ... bot neuer knawin to man quhar; Asl. MS. 1. 315/24. He vanyst far away, I wait nevir quhar, Furth of this mortale syght; DOUG. 4. 5. 187. He ... Graipit dounwart, 3e wait quhair; Bann. MS. 143b/11.

B. The compound relative. 1. In indefinite or generalised use, in local senses. a. In whatever place in which, wherever. b. In, also to, whatever place to which.

a. The tan or the tother sal get his right quhar he best may; Burgh Laws c. 18 (A). To make a myllyn dame quhare it best afferis; 1427 Wemyss Chart. 52. That he mycht seek justice qwhar thai mycht get it; 1491 Dunferm. B. Rec. 1. 28. Quhen and quhare it efferit; 1497 Acta Conc. 2. 92. And quhar thai hard thaim murnyng mak; Seven S. 933. To go and mak search quhair thair is any thing amiseing; 1662 Forbes Baron Ct. 231.

b. (1) He him-selff ... Hard and hewy dyntis gave, That quhar he come thai maid him way; BARB. 2. 369. Wall. 8. 516. And wait on me als quhylum quhair 3e wend; K. Hart 840. DOUG. 4. 7. 89. Ib. 13. 7. 30.

(2) Quhar thu gays, will I ga; Leg. S. 27. 465. Quhaire; 1544 Acts 2. 448/2. The mother flew our feilds quhair scho thocht best; ROLLAND Seven S. 8523.

c. Sa wyde quhare = as widely as. Sa wyde quhare wourscip walkis be west; Gol. & Gaw. 419.

2. In definite use, in local senses. a. In, at, also from, the place or places in which, or as correlative to thare, hence. Also quhar that.

(1) I ... bocht thre lawis to my fud, To haf with me quhare I 3ud; Leg. S. 18. 839. He maid ane lardnare quhare he stude; Alex. 2. 4519. Ane squyre went without hone To feche him quhare he allane Was prayand; Ib. 4795. And changed hewis quhare he stude; Ib. 5692. In na stede bot qwhar the borwage lye; Burgh Laws c. 30 (B). WYNT. 5. 992. Thow steid it quhair thi sanctis is; Fifteen Ois 326. At the forsaid trist quhar the trete tellis; Howlat 307. Ib. 367. Braid clath to lyne the sleiffis of the

Kingis doublat quhare that silk was put on; 1474 Treas. Acc. 1. 27. The Lordis ... ordanis that letters be writin to the schireffis quhar the said landis liis; 1482-3 Acta Conc. 2. 102. I am quhar I may neuer get out; Seven S. 900. Ib. 1457. To the wif quhair the King disjinit, xiiijs.; 1506 Treas. Acc. 3. 331. Stra wispiis hingis owt, quhair that the wattis ar worne; DUNB. Flyt. 213. Repairing of the Kingis kechin & court kechin quhair thai war failzeit; 1532 M. Works Acc. 2. 52b. With hir awin hand scho happis me quhair I ly; ROLLAND Ct. Venus 1. 399. Poist efter poist, quhair he lay in weilfair, Sone till him come; Id. Seven S. 85. For casting furth of ij lyntillis abone the wobsteris quhare thai wrocht ... xij d.; 1561-2 Edinb. Old Acc. 2. 161. The man gois foorth unto his uorke ... and ... remainis auay at leifsum laboure quhaire his liuing lyis; JAMES VI Poems 2. 41/56. Sa gret desyr ... thay haue to be quhair thay war bred; DALR. 1. 51/19. I will not bind, bot vhair I bound to byde; MONTG. Misc. P. 32. 30. My desir is to be quhair ye ar; c 1613 Haddington Corr. 125.

(2) Se neir be tuentie mylis quhair I [the Lion] am The kid ga saiflie; HENR. Fab. 943 (H).

(3) For aill thare, quhar the King drank; 1496 Treas. Acc. 1. 291. That wise and worthie dame Thou hast removed hence whair scho did duell; FOWLER 1. 254/4.

b. To the place or places in which.

Also quhar that.

That I can bryng 3ow quhar thai ly; BARB. 7. 308. To the prince sa spak he thane That quhare Petire wes he wane; Leg. S. 1. 100. We sall set our awne sele to this sayd letter quhen we cum quhar it is; c 1423 Reg. Great S. 45/2. To pas quhare thai have ado; HAY 1. 114/20. Than benwart thay 3eid, quhair brandis was bricht; Rauf C. 131. And neuer a bak to cum quhar that he was; Bk. Chess

2165. Seven S. 1982. Tha come richt sone quhair all thir lownis la; STEWART 51576. Ib. 53746. He to that ladie past agane Quhair scho stude nakit on the bent; LYND. Meldrum 167. I fuir furth ... Quhare I mycht heir the birdis sweitlie syng; Id. Mon. 129. It behouit Christ ... to passe vp reallie Quhair he abydis; LAUDER Minor P. l. 281. ROLLAND Ct. Venus 2. 410. With hope I may attene quhar I derset My flight and flams; FOWLER l. 219/13.

c. At the passage or point (of a writing or other process or course of action) at which; esp. quhair (one) left (off).

Eftyr the deceiss of this lard of Meldrum succedit tyll hyme ane othir lard and largely begwd quhair his predecessor left; 1456-70 Acts 12. 27/1. I will to my first mater, as I eir maid, And begyn, quhar I left, at lordingis deir; Howlat 633. Bot we wil return to our historye, quhare we left; BELL. Boece l. 108. He sayis to his wyfe, goe reid whair I caist my first anere; BANN. Trans. 426.

d. In resumptive use: = And there, and in that place.

Also quhar that.

He was ... cassyn down at the trape ... quhar his seruandis in the boite keppit him sone; MYLL Spect. 289/19. On Florais mantill I slepit as I lay, Quhare sone in to my dremes fantasy I saw [etc.]; DUNB. G. Targe 49. Than crap I throu the leuis, and drew nere, Quhare that I was richt sudaynly affrayit; Ib. 134. Eneas nurys, Caieta can deces, Quhar 3it the place kepis hir name; DOUG. 6. 16. h. of ch. Quhair that I fynd bot feid My langour for to lett; SCOTT 22. 20. I ... on thame bothe encrochte, Quair I perceaved the one to be a freind vnto our name; FOWLER l. 37/17.

e. With specific prepositions, as abone quhar = above the place at which, before quhar = in front of the point at which, beyond whair = past the point at which, hard by quhair = next to or alongside the place at which, vp quhar = up to or as far as the point at which.

Abone quhar the pyot sat A hole thai made; Seven S. 2016. Before quhare it is brevit at the hed; Acts l. 344/2. North vp quhar the heggis of grosaris standis, in-put be the saidis freris; 1529 Dundee B. Laws 546. Layet hard by quhair the sam hings or lyis; 1585 Edinb. B. Rec. 4. 407. Beyond whair that Egeum sea dois sigh and murne so oft; FOWLER l. 62/127.

3. In definite and indefinite use, in non-local senses. a. In the case, situation or circumstance in which, given that, should it happen that, if.

Also quhar that.

Passing into b. conj. with adversative sense: cf. QUHAREAS.

(a) (1) And qwhare that faylyheis of xl. marcis ... the forsayde Erle sal aseth hym; 1396 Scot. Ant. 14. 217. Quhar; 1415 Reg. Great S. 39/2. Quhare I fand ony that was contrarious to my lay I mycht lefully ... tak fra thame bathe thair gudis and thair lyfis; HAY 2. 161/5. Qwar that thai discord amang thaim self ... they sal byd at the terminacion of thar midmon; 1459 Rep. Hist. MSS. Var. Coll. 5. 82. Wall. 2. 302. That quhare a riche man has nocht a naturall sone ... he may cheis and tak a pure man; IRLAND Mir. l. 27/7. And quhar scho plenzeit on me that I Wald hir haf forsit; Seven S. 2731. Syklyke as quhar that, with thar hie toppis, The byg akis strekyng in the ayr thar croppys; DOUG. 3. 10. 45. Ib. 4. Prol. 198. Quhar the bred kepis nocht the wycht, the baxter to be in viii [s.] unlaw; 1521 Selkirk B. Ct. fol. 89b. Quhare that the saidis provest ... and communitie ar infeft of fre borrowaige; 1548 Ayr Charters 40.

(2) Bot quhar that kingis & ledaris of the law Brekis faith to God ... Thar civile iustice mon suffer gret ourthraw; Contempl. Simm. 137. DOUG. 4. Prol. 11. For quhare thi tresour is, thar also thin hart is; NISBET Matth. 6. 21. And quhare is cheritie

thair is God; WINSET 1. 75/25.

(b) (1) Quhair he [Pyrrus] ane wickit man couth knaw He luiffit him nocht; Alex. 1. 1286. STEEL Roy Robert 47. Christis Kirk 167 (B). DUNB. 47. 43. This herbe is sa brudy, that quhair it is anis sawin or plantit, it can nevir be distroyit; BELL. Boece 34. STEWART 30185. LYND. Meldrum 102. SCOTT 1. 132. His freindis ... wer ... gevin to injustice quhair gayne followit; BUCH. Wr. 28. As quhair it sayis nocht that, that man sall be Cast furth that bydis nocht in Christ constantlie; LAUDER Minor P. 1. 125. KING Cat. 69. FOWLER 2. 21/5. DALR. 1. 4/25. FERG. Prov. No. 104. Whair the partie slayne is under the traist... of the slayer; 1610 Crim. Trials 3. 127. Litle luk for the hyre women to get quhair the gudewife liks the ladill; CARMICHAEL Prov. No. 1078. That quhair by the Lawes and Acts of Parliament; 1700 Orkney Antiq. Soc. 2. 20.

(2) Quhair that fortune will faill, Thair may na besynes avail; Gol. & Gaw. 865. Whair commonlie befor thair used to be slaughter ... thair was as great quyetnes; 1561 KNOX 2. 280. Quhair thair is wives, there are there words, quhair there is geiss, there are there tuirds; CARMICHAEL Prov. No. 1302.

(3) And of the taist followis tediousite, A man takis leth quhair he had air delit; Contempl. Sinn. 324 (Arund.).

b. Qwhar 3he say that Berwike ... was brende be my men ... tharto I answer [etc.]; 1405 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 59. Qwhar yhe say yhu mervalys gretly ... I vnderstand that [etc.]; Ib. Thai ar crownit with thre crownis quhare othir kingis ar crownit bot with ane; HAY 1. 293/20. Ane hundreth kingis rignand abone thame quhare thai suld haue bot ane; BELL. Livy 1. 43/25. Quhare; 1543 Acts 2. 429/1. He conuallessit within ane littill space, Quhair he befor was melancholious; ROLLAND Ct. Venus 1. 680. Quhare wes bot ane language affore, Gode send thame languagis three



schore; LYND. Mon. 1773. Hir court he [s] jo, ... Quhair his hes wo withouttin ho; SCOTT 24. 15. WINBET 1. 8/35. Quhair; 1572 Sat. P. 33. 264. Wheare on the other syd, al those who ueked ar and euil sal perish; FOWLER 1. 299/130. Quhair; Ib. 2. 78/27.

c. In conjunctive use: In view of the fact that, since, it being the case that.

Also quhar that.

That qwhar that he ... was vndir the ferme pece ... of ovr Kyng Robert [etc.]; c 1390 Reg. Morton 1. App. 40. That quhar the Thane of Caldor his takin his sone and withhaldis him in presone [etc.]; 1476 Thanes of Cawdor 64. That quhare it is to be remembrit be my lord governour and thre estatis of this present parliament, how thai ... convenit togidder at Stirueling and linlithqw; 1543 Acts 2. 429/1. Quhair; 1544 Ib. 447/1. That quhaur he has obtenit ane decreit [etc.]; 1585 Boyd Fam. P. No. 69 (31 March). That quhair aither of the saids parties ... invadit utheris [etc.]; 1597 Rec. Paisley 211. 1629 Justiciary Cases 1. 141. 1645 Aberd. B. Rec. 49. That quhair the said persewar hes good and undoubtit right to the lands; 1661 Rothesay B. Rec. 68.

4. The simple relative with antecedent denoting a place or the like: At, in, on or to which (place, point etc.). a. In restrictive use, introducing a clause which limits or defines the reference of the antecedent. Also fig.

Also quhar that.

(a) The chapel and the ylys qwhare the auterys sal stand; 1387 Edinb. Chart. 35. In the said abbay qware that the said Davi has ordanit his sepulture; 1399 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 42. A richt far place ... Quhare Criste did his deuocione, & quhare that he was efter tane; Leg. S. 16. 626. To that bede ... Quhare scho but end sal be In gret ioy and angel gle; Ib. 35. 254. In

that ilk burgh quhar he is burges; Burgh Laws c. 9 (A). Howlat 369. Consail Vys Man 279. 1482 Reg. Morton 2. 246. For a new inlok to the dure in the Castell quhare the charteris lyis, iij s.; 1491 Treas. Acc. 1. 184. [He] fande the hole quhar thai com in; Seven S. 885. Quhether the saidis P. and J. pass in the realme of France or uther partis quhare ples thaim; 1508 Reg. Privy S. 1. 250/2. To cum to quhatsumever burrowis within the realme quhare thai pleis, for the biing of thair necessaris; 1510 Ib. 317/2. To the man that auch the kill quhar the tollis was dryit; 1512-3 Treas. Acc. 4. 465. Quhar (R.-whare); DOUG. 3. 1. 22. In the town quhar the kingis graice or my lord governour hapnis to be; 1515-6 Acta Conc. Publ. Aff. 64. Quhare; Boece 2. 8. 72. Quhare; Ib. 5. 2. 166b. Whare; FOWLER 1. 122/132.

(b) Quhill thay come richt to the wall Quhair that thare men thame kepit all; Alex. 2. 1296. HENR. Test. Cress. 490. Gang agane to the burd quhair 3e suld air haue gane; Rauf C. 158. Lat vs thair mak ane hous ... Quhair at quyet the child may leirne his lair; ROLLAND Seven S. 407. To the Superintendent of thay partis, quhair the benefice lyis; 1567 Acts 3. 23/2. Thay all past ioyfullie togeather in that way Wheare that the saltish watrie waiwes dois brek; FOWLER 1. 75/218. Quhair; Ib. 157/7. Quhaire; Ib. 217/10. At the bankis quhair the scheip is in vse to be keipit; 1602 Shetland Sheriff Ct. MS. 18. On grund whair they grone; MONTG. Misc. P. 41. 18. Whair; MELVILL Dream in Fugitive Poetry 2. 2. 17/7. The stable quhair my l. chanchler his cotche hors standis; 1614 M. Works Acc. 10. 3b. At that pairt ... quhair ane knocking staine standis; 1627 Bamff Chart. 210. Each burgh whair fairis and mercatis ar keipit; 1656 Conv. Burghs 3. 420. - fig. And stop these straits quhair cruel death did ame; FOWLER 1. 238/12. In the same seas quhaer sik a man's ship was sunck; HUME Orthog. 2.

(c) I sell leid the to the place for the freir swewyt the, quhar thou tynt the pendace of thi belt; 1539 Aberd. B. Rec. 1. 159.

b. In descriptive use, introducing a clause which adds information about the antecedent with limiting or defining the reference of the antecedent, and without carrying forward the narrative or the argument.

Also quhar that.

(1) At Gaderis, quhair that he was dede; Alex. 2. 1657. Vulcanus holl caldrown, Quhare Bellyallys barnys ware brulyhand; WYNT. 5. 4664. Ib. 7. 2987. Fra our Lady Ile quhare the said William lys; 1454-5 Edinb. Chart. 79. Begynnand at the burne that gays fra Auchquhorty quhar that the strype fallys in the said burne; 1456-70 Acts 12. 27/2. Vnder the erth quhar ald hurdis hyd lay; DOUG. 1. 6. 93. Within a wod of lawrer greyn ... Quhar ... Erydamus ... Flowys contyrmont; Ib. 6. 10. 75. In the dam heid quhair the watter enteris to the saidis lawaris; 1532 Reg. Cupar A. 1. 314. In thy breastes, Wheare louelye Cupids sucke; FOWLER 1. 268/3. Quhair I conferrit with my lorde chancellor and certane of the consall; 1604 Breadalbane Lett. 24 June. The inner hous quhair the lords of sessioun sittes; 1633 Acts 5. 9/2. - (2) Item quhair the hous standis upone ... j aiker; 1642 Rothsay B. Rec. 951.

c. In resumptive use, introducing a clause which adds further information concerning the antecedent by carrying forward the argument or narrative: in these clauses the relative adv. takes the place of a conj. + adv. = and there, and in that place.

The distinction between this use and prec. is not always clear.

Also quhar that.

(a) To Sanct Androws he come ... Quhar the byschop ... Resavyt him; BARB. 1. 354. In til a towne he come forby, Quare in the tolbuth set Lewy; Leg. S. 10. 8. Quhare; Ib. 20. 205. To the

marche ... quare that I may haue spekyng with quhilk of thaim that yhe will send; 1400 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 44/14.

Wall. 4. 329. He passis to purgatorie, quhar the pane is gret, bittir and felloune; IRLAND Mir. 1. 49/28. NISBET Matth. 6. 19.

France quhar that 3our grace mycht remane & duel; Compl. 3.

(b) In the hall of the palace Quhair mony douchtie of deid war joynit that day; Rauf C. (1572) 695. Ane brig ... Whair that on bread ane man nicht pas furth [etc.]; Clar. 2. 6. KENNEDY Flyt. 271. I do lyk ane reid halk schout, To cum to lure that hes no leif, Quhair my plummys begynis to brek out; DUNB. 22. 9. STEWART 58467. Yf it be Upaland, whaire the people comme to doctrine bot once in the weeke; 1567 Dunkeld Presb. 2. 88. 1571 Sat. P. 28. 67. About ane bank, quhair birds on bewes Ten thousand times thair notes renewes; MONTG. Ch. & Slae 1. At the fountanis syid Of Aganipp and Castalie; whair then I saw ... Cydippe; FOWLER 1. 46/249. A thorted gate, Quhaire love me leades; Ib. 160. Wheare; Ib. 296/27. Whair; Ib. 24/11. In Ingland it is better quhair it is browne with hope; DALR. 1. 6/18. Whair; Ib. 2. 219/26. Then to the Douns, whair that we raid a space; MONTG. Misc. P. 48. 222. Gospel of Saint Matthew, cap. xviii., quhair Christ commandes "to shewe the Kirk"; ROW 127. The north syd is very rough, whair plentie of salmon and herring ar taken; c 1641-54 J. GORDON in Macfarlane's Geog. Coll. 2. 525.

(c) I past to Dunnoter fair I beheld his grace at his supar; CULLEN Chron. Aberd. 53.

d. Dependent on a following (enclitic) prep., in descriptive and resumptive use.

See also QUHARE-ABOUT, QUHARE-ANENT, QUHAREAT, QUHAREBE, etc.

At one port ... Of the towne, quhar-aboue was set Of marbill ane hors-hed; Troy-bk. 2. 3095 (D). The cuntrie ... maid bandis

amangis thame selffis that ilk ane sould help vtheris, quhairamang was greit watches; Diurn. Occurr. 37.

5. The simple relative in non-local use: At, on, to which (occasion, action, state etc.). In a. restrictive, and b. descriptive or resumptive, use.

a. It is no glaid collatioun Quhair ane makis myrrie, ane vther lukis down; DUNB. 56. 12. That all actis quhair witnessis ar nocht present, be Rollit; BISSET l. 145.

b. Till hevynnys blis Quhar alway lestand loving is; BARB. 16. 534. A grete brydale ... Quhare gaderit ware in that hal Of angelis, [etc.]; Leg. S. 30. 747. A consale ... qware oure lord Governyoure accusit the said Schir Jon; 1419 Wemyss Chart. 45. Ane ... debait ... quhair I trest thair is ane of thame inublat [? lege mutilat]; 1558 Corr. M. Lorraine 414. I ran a restless race ... Quhair I haue found long pains; FOWLER l. 252/3.

6. The simple rel. with antec. denoting a point of time. In restrictive, descriptive or resumptive use.

Within that place, that seasoun, tyme, and in that instant hower Whaire lowe required [etc.]; FOWLER l. 64/176.

fig. The day of ... iugement Quhair everye mannis werkis and intent Sall cleirlie kervit be befoir his e; Bann. MS. 86b/94.

7. The simple relative with antecedent denoting a person or persons. In restr., descr., or resumpt. use.

Sen God hes sik ane to vs send Quhair nathing may be to amend; Alex. 2. 1978. The vassalle come delyuerly Quhare God gart all gude multuply; Ib. 4798. Lo! the oist of Inde before vs here, Quhare mare ryches and treasure is; Ib. 7939. Ignorants obdurde quhair wilful errour lyis; 1585 JAMES VI Ess. 53.

C. 1. Passing from the above senses into a conjunction introducing a dependent noun clause, following verbs of perceiving,

informing or the like. = That.

I herd neuir quhar in ane land Wes castell tane so hardely;  
 BARB. 10. 704. I herd neuir quhar so lang varnyng Wes gevin;  
Ib. 11. 39. Scho saw quhare men ware fechtande fast; WYNT. 5.  
 1454. Sa saw he quhair the coilgear come; Rauf C. 417. Freir  
 Robert stert abak and saw Quhair the Gudman lay; Freiris Berw.  
 569. That thai bystud harde say quhar witnes was tane; 1505  
Sheriff Ct. Aberd. 1. 64. Jhone Hair producit ane letter of  
 sesinge ... contenand quhar James Hair resignit [etc.]; 1511-12  
Selkirk B. Ct. fol. 15a.

2. ? Nonce-uses: = While, because.

Quhair (F. quoi que) the King thus can bourd and play, The  
 barrounis raid thair hey way; Alex. 2. 7825. Slew this Tousett  
 ... quhair he wes doand mair wrang than justice; BISSET 1. 33/31.

D. In the adverbial phrases (our) all quhar, (also all our  
quhare), wyde quhare, in every place, everywhere.

Also AY-QUHAR(E, (EVERY,) EVERIE-QUHAIR, ELLISQUHAR(E, NA-QUHAR(E,  
no-, onie-, sum-, uther- quhare, etc.

(1) The Erle off Leuenax als wes thar, That with the King was  
 our all quhar; BARB. 8. 414. The Dowglass in thai dayis, douchty  
 all quhar; Howlat 551. Ib. 375. Princis luvit hir paramour, In  
 cuntreis our all quhair; HENR. 3. 96/16. In lyk manere he movis  
 our all quhar; Bk. Chess 2049. And suth it is, and sene in all  
 our quhare; Dunb. App. 7. 15. In land out ouir all quhair;  
 ROLLAND Seven S. 8524. Ib. 9913. For I, Experience, was thair,  
 Like as I vse to be all quhair; MONTG. Ch. & Slae 744.

(2) Ielousye hath evir suich a tong That from the malice of his  
 hert procedith By quhich that sclander wyde quhare is rong;  
Quare Jel. 394.

QUHER(E, QUHEIR adv. and conj. Also: wher(e, vher. [e.m.E. and ME. where, quere (14th c.), early hwer(e, hwære (Orm), OE. hwær, interrog. adv. cf. QUHARE.] = QUHARE in various senses. [Now I remember only] quhere [Cassandra Full oft maid mensioun of Hesperya]; Doug. 3. 3. 67 (1553). Thay wist not quheir to hyde thame; 1573 Sat. P. 39. 156. Returne now where ye left; JAMES VI Dæ monol. 44. The son of [Venus] sent Tua seuerall shaftis vher he of Delphos stood; MONTG. Son. 29. 7. In hauthornes vher thou hydys thy self and hants; Ib. 48. 2. Your outuward gesture [etc.] Declaris the invard secrettis of ingyne, Quheir is contenit sic verteuis hed and cair; Id. Suppl. 22. 3. Wher; MURE Dido & Æneas l. 329. In the tour, quher I must be countable; 1615 Melrose P. 246. Places of admirallis courtis and quhere they sall appeill; BISSET 2. 216/22. Into Englande quhere it is lyk ynoughe he may be found at his brotheris house; 1628 Red Bk. Menteith 2. 75. We are yet here, where we might have been long since suffering for our sins in darkness; HENDERSON 5. 5. 257. Edinburgh Castle ... uher the amunitione for the present is thatt uas sent; 1638 Hamilton P. 4. Save only ... where it is thought some slaughter hath been done; as N. the Standing Stone of Tingwall, qr it is reported [etc.]; Descr. Zetland 15.

(QUHARE-) QUHAIRABOUT, -ABOWT, interrog. adv. [North. ME. quar abute (Cursor M.), whare about (14th c.): cf. QUHEREABOUT.] In or to what place; fig. with what object, to what end, for what reason, and, contextually, with what person as the object of one's love. - Fane wald I luve bot quhair about; Dunb. App. 3. 1. Thir plaigis ar powrit out To wraik this warld, and wait 3e quhair about; 1570 Sat. P. 12. 74.

(QUHARE-) QUHAIRANENT, rel. adv. Also quhairanend, quairanent; whairanent. [QUHAR(E) adv.; ANENT prep. Only Sc. cf. QUHERE-ANENT.] Chiefly in resumptive, but also in restrictive, use: Concerning which, and concerning this (matter, thing etc.).

(1) Quhairanent his Majestie is constrynit to mak oppin declaracioun of the untreuth of thair alledgeance; 1578 Reg. Privy C. 3. 15. The auld foundationis [etc.]... or ony thing contenit thairin notwithstanding q<sup>r</sup> anent his majestie ... dispensis; 1579 Acts 3. 182/2. 1594 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 8. 16.. Acts 5. 561. 1603 Reg. Privy C. 6. 545. Quhairanend and all painis contenit thairintill the saidis Lordis dispenssis; 1622 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 3. 309. Whairanent we have given particular information; 1630 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 311. Quhairanent; 1650 Aberd. B. Rec. 115. Ther being on ship callit quhairanent he having come alledging her to be [etc.]; 1661 Aberd. Council Lett. 4. 146. Quairanent; 1661 Ib. 174. Quhairanent; 1667 Ib. 333.

(2) The debaitable matter quhairanent the summons is made; SKENE Reg. Maj. 1. 7b.

(QUHARE-) QUHAIRANENTIS, rel. adv. [QUHARE adv.; ANENTIS prep.] Concerning which. - Contenand the causis of my writting and directing thairof ... and quhairanentis I have takin greit panes and travellis [etc.]; BISSET 1. 76/26.

QUHAREAS, QUHAIRAS, adv. and conj. Also: quharas; quhayras; whairas, wuhairas. [Cf. QUHER(E)AS. Variously written as one or two words.]

1. As a compound relative. a. In indefinite use: In any or every place in or to which, where or whithersoever.

In al schirefdomes qwhare as thai be witht in the kinryk of



Scotland; 1397 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 33A. Talkand and carpand oft quhar as tha go; DOUG. 6. 3. 8.

b. In definite use: In the place or places in or to which. Evandrus horsmen ... Thai placis now, quhar as (Sm. quhar) thou gave command, Can occupy; DOUG. 10. 5. 62. Into my dreame behauld quhairas I lay; Maitl. Q. 69. 25. Thir ladyis bricht on lenthe quhair as thay sat; Ib. 69. 65.

2. As simple relative with antecedent denoting a place or the like: In, on or to which (place).

Hard on burd the bra, Quhar as the ryche sonnys douchter, Circe, Thai schawis, ... Cawsys allway forto resound [etc.]; DOUG. 6. 16. 23. Ib. 7. 13. 51. They clam the buluark, soft and fair, Quharas the hart maid residence; MONTG. Misc. P. 30. 16.

3. In conjunctive use: a. It being the case that, in the case, situation or circumstance in which, given that. b. Adversatively, = while on the one hand, while on the contrary.

Quhairas it wes commonid and aggreit that [etc.]; 1482 Edinb. Chart. 146. 1574 Reg. Privy C. 2. 379. Whair god in pardoning all Hes punisht all, and quhair as we be debt be all in thrall [etc.]; FOWLER 1. 285/98. Ib. 2. 127/21. Quhairas criminall lettres ar direct at the instance of the kin and freindis [etc.]; 1626 Justiciary Cases 1. 42. 1629 Ib. 126. Wuhairas; 1651 Red Bk. Menteith 2. 69. Makand mentioun that whairas he was informed [etc.]; 1651 Aberd. B. Rec. 124.

b. Quhayras of reason thai aucht to have preast him; 1571 Events Q. Mary & Jas. VI 62. JAMES VI Ess. 55. Swa that quhairas euerie common 3ere hes bot ane dominicall lettre, quhilk serves for the hail 3ere: lepe 3ere hes twa; KING Cat. h. 3. Whair as; FOWLER 2. 129/24.

QUHAREAT, QUHAIRAT, interrog. and rel. adv. Also: quharat, whairat. [ME. whare at (c 1400): cf. QUHER(E)AT. Variouslly written as one or two words.]

1. In a. interrog. and b. compound relative use: at what; at the point at which.

Now reid 3e sall (v.rr. juge 3eall) quhair at sir lowrence luche; HENR. Fab. 571 (Bann.). 'Thai ay begyn quhar' at thair faderis left; Prestis of Peblis 179.

2. In simple relative use, in restrictive, descriptive and resumptive senses. a. In local senses: at which (place, point of writing, etc.).

A small wickat ... A litil 3et ... Quharat was wont alane Andromocha To entir oft; DOUG. 2. 8. 34. Ib. 1. 5. 32. Siklyke that the croce and pillar quhareat oure Saluioour sufferit; WIN3ET 1. 78/12. The governour come to ... Iedburgh, quhairat was fochtin cruellie; Diurn. Occurr. 38. George Erle of Huntlie [etc.] past towartis Merchingstoun ... quhairat thai remanit; Diurn. Occurr. 264. Giff 3ow wald knaw the dominicall lettre of ony hundereth 3ere, quhairat the ordre of the first table according to the awld kallendar is interrupted; KING Cat. h. 4.

b. In non-local senses, with reference to cause or occasion: = at which (action or circumstance).

Caulus to erd was borne down thair, And dyuers deid, quhairat the king Maid efter for thame great murning; Alex. 1. (c 1580) 1961. Ib. 2. 6221. Whairat the Courteouris began to storme; KNOX 2. 362. Ib. 380. Quhairat; ROLLAND Seven S. 996. WIN3ET 1. 3/13. Quhairat the said laird tuik sic dispyt that [etc.]; PITSC. 1. 98/4. FOWLER 2. 23/20. Quhairat; Ib. 25/10. 1593 Misc. Maitl. C. 1. 61. Quhilk wes plainlie refusit by the covenanteris; quhairat his Majestie took heighe offens; 1639 SPALDING 1. 217.

(QUHARE-) QUHAIR-AWA(Y, interrog. adv. [Appar. only Sc. Also in Mod. Sc. dial. & in nautical Eng. cf. QUHERE-AWAY.] Whither away, away to what place.

(1) Quhair away kneave with that trie? 1600-1 State P. (Reg. H.) No. 108/10. 17.

(2) And quhair awa, quhither to hevin or hell ... Wes no man 3it can tell; STEWART 39733. Ib. 54370. Quhair away; Ib. 13729. And quhair away ye beleiff all sall turne; 1559 M. Napier Mem. J. Napier 64.

(QUHARE-) QUHAIRBE, rel. adv. Also quhairbei, wha(i)rbe. [QUHAR adv.; BE prep. Cf. QUHAREBY.]

1. With specific antecedent: By the agency of or by means of which, by which. = QUHAREBY B 2.

Quhather it becomes ecclesiastical men ... to have ane certain apparell quhairbe thai may be knawin be the laical people; 1580 HAY in Cath. Tr. 62. Licence to beg almous, quhairbe I nicht be sustenit; BURNE Disput. in Cath. Tr. 111/1. The quhilkis auld and origenall infefement sua grantit ... quhairbei the heretabell propertie of the saidis Landis wes establischt in thair persoun; 1604 Stewart Mem. 111. Of this hes sprung the absolut powar, wharbe ... the hail privileges of the thrie esteates ... is weakned; MELVILL 192.

2. Where the antecedent is a fact, action or circumstance to be inferred from the preceding context: as a result of which, arising out of which (statement or action); wherefore, so that. = QUHAREBY B 3.

Rentall of the llis, in the quhilk the landis ar sett to the auld possessouris quhairbe it is easie to knaw the auld kyndlie tenentis; 15.. Exch. R. 17. 650. It sall redound to his avantage

and to our gret skaith and schame quhairbe we tua salbe ane facill pray to the Erle of Douglas; PITSC. 1. 22/19. Ather they repair to them or to none quhairbe gryt ignorance abowndis in the land; 1627 Dunkeld Presb. 2. 368. Gff any thingis be added by yow of new whairbe we nor nane of our gude subiectis ar prejudgeit; 1635 Aberd. B. Rec. 3. 74.

QUHAREBY, QUHAIRBY, interrog. and rel. adv. Also: quharby, wharby, quhairbie, whairby(e. [North. and north. midl. ME. quar-bi (Cursor M.), wharbi: cf. QUHEREBY.] See also QUHAREBE.

A. In interrog. use: By what means, how?

I sall the' tell Quharby (B. quhat by) thir beistis may be figurate; HENR. Fab. 2935 (Ch.).

B. In simple relative use. 1. With reference to physical position: Along or over which.

I saw na way quhairby to cum, Be ony craft, to gett it clum; MONTG. Ch. & Slae 340. To lyf that leddir sall the' leid ... Quhairby the angels come ... From hevin to earth; MONTG. Devot. P. 3. 26. He occupies and standes in a way quhairby the men of weir fled; DALR. 1. 293/7.

2. With specific antecedent: By means of which.

Also, through which person, through whom, by whose agency.

The taknys ... Thu tell ws quhare-by we ma Knaw hyme by vthire men; Leg. S. 9. 46. Withdraw fra hyne 3our gret mychtis, quharby Schrewis aucht be punyst for thar cryme, and not I; DOUG. 4. 11. 58. Ane proper sterne ... Quhairby richt weill considderit he the cace; ROLLAND Seven S. 844. Bringand with him his commissioun quhairby he clamit to have power of justiciarie ower [etc.]; 1576 Reg. Privy C. 2. 516. Ane charter ... quhairby they war infest

in all the boundis [etc.]; 1585 Conv. Burghs l. 203. The meanes wharby privat men and of base qualyte commeth and climmeth to such prenclye degreis; FOWLER 2. 107/12. Quharby; Ib. 116/22. Some one person quhairby we might presumed that he was destinat of God for the delyverye and redemption of Italye; Ib. 162/3. Quhairby; 1638 Dundonald Par. Rec. 521.

3. Where the antecedent is a fact, action or circumstance to be inferred from the preceding context: As a result of which, arising out of which (statement or action); wherefore, so that.

The soir gled quhislis lowd with mony a pew Quhar by the day was dawyn weil I knew; DOUG. 7. Prol. 126. Quhairby; NISBET Prol. Rom. 335. Condampanyng vthiris to want thair heidis, quhairby to all thar gudis he mycht haue entres; Boece 15. 8. 589b. Quhairby; WINBET 2. 58/20. To be pondered and weyt, quhairby the treuth may be decerned from falseit; LESLIE 302. PITSC. 1. 4/20. 1578 Acts 3. 103/2. Quhairbie he declairis that thay astrict thame seluis to perpetual continencie; BURNE Disput. 65b. 1583 Reg. Privy C. 3. 602. Quhairby our realme may be brocht in sic unsociabill estait and confusioune; 1588 Aberd. Council Lett. l. 23. Quhairby; FOWLER 2. 14/32. Whairby; Ib. 48/37. Whairbye; Ib. 110/5. [The piermaster to keep the shore clear] quhairby the schips ... may ... lose and laidin without any impaschment; 1613 Conv. Burghs 2. 387. Quhairby; 1616 Crim. Trials 3. 408. The great curser lying abone him, whairby thair wer sevin ribs of the compleaners sides broken; 1630 Reg. Privy C. 3. 2 Ser. 607.

QUHARE-EFTYRE, rel. adv. For which. - He tane had halely the tresoure, Quhare-eftyre socht the empreoure; Leg. S. 22. 113.

QUHAREVER, QUHAIREVER, rel. adv. Also quhar(e-, qwhar-, quhaire- and -evir, -evyr, -ewer, -ewyr, -euir. [North. and north. midl. ME. quar(e-euer (Cursor M.), ware-euere, midl. & south. where-euyr, whereuer, where euere, etc. Variouslly written as one or two words.]

Also quhare ever that.

1. As compound relative in indefinite or generalised sense: In, at or to any or every place in or to which; in or at whatever place in or to which; where or whithersoever.

(a) Goddis word thai sawand vere quhare-euir thai 3ede; Leg. S. 16. 188. Send me quhare ewyr thu wil; Ib. 18. 741. It is lefful ... to tak his ponde qwhar euir he fyndis it; Burgh Laws c. 65 (B). Ib. c. 44 (A). [She] licence had to gang quhar euer scho list; HENR. Fab. 175 (Asl.). God gif thé blis quhar euir thow bowmes; DUNB. 80. 17. LYND. Syde Taillis 29. That ... 3e ... tak and lay handis upoun thame quharevir thai may be apprehendit; 1540-1 Reg. Privy S. 2. 581/2.

(b) Quhair evir we meit thairto my hand I hecht, To red thy rebald ryming with a rowt; DUNB. Flyt. 67. Quhair evir I go or ryde; Id. 33. 127. And follow haistelie quhairevir thai first see ony balis of fyre; 1523 Treas. Acc. 5. 211. STEWART 12135. LYND. Meldrum 204. SCOTT 24. 13. Quhair evir he raid he was convoyit with ane thowsand horsmen; FITSC. 1. 25. The Earle of Douglas ... brunt all the corne and corne 3airdis, welages and tounes quhairewer he come; Ib. 53. Ib. 127. Quhaireuer moneyes can be had; 1647 Aberd. B. Rec. 85. Thay ... distroyit both girss and corne quhair euer thay cam; SPALDING 1. 201. Ib. 297.

b. In special contexts with reference to persons: = Whomever. Quhair euer he straik, nane him abade; Alex. 2. 1710. Ga lufe, Makyne, quhair evir thow list; HENR. Robene & Makyne 55. For I sall neuer langar frist Bot that thow luf quhar euer thow list; Seven S. 1504.

2. Disjunctively, introducing a concessive clause: In whatever place, no matter where, whether in one place or another. b. To whatever place, whithersoever.

Also quhare euer that.

The distinction between this sense and prec. is not always clear.

(1) I mon soiourne, quhar-euir it be; BARB. 3. 323. Alex. 2. 4809. WYNT. 7. 3008. Bessy my hairt, heiris thow not me? My joy, cry keip, quhairevir thow be; LYND. Sat. Proclam. 215. Assuring ws, quhair euer we ryde or go, ... He euer is with ws; LAUDER Minor P. 1. 371. That Cæsar vset to karie this hous about with him, quhilke, quhairevir he stayit, mycht incontinent be erected; DALR. 1. 150/36.

(2) Eftir thus, in quhat place, Quhare-euir nero fundyn wes; Leg. S. 1. 388. I sall travell ... in all partis wythin the kynryk of Scotlande ... quhareuer thai happyn to be for the tyme; 1482 Reg. Morton 2. 246. In firth, forest and fell, quhare euer that it standis; Gol. & Gaw. 1318.

b. Quhare euer ye found or fair, be firth or be fell, I sall be reddy at your will; Gol. & Gaw. 1293. Quhareuer I ryde or go, 3e sall nocht sorie be; Montg. Suppl. Misc. P. 2. 13. In burgh or land, quhair euer that thow gois; HUME Promine 20.

QUHAREFOR(E), QUHAIRFOR(E), interrog. and rel. adv. Also: quharfor(e), quarefor, qwhar(e)for(e), qwarfor; quhayrfor, quhairfoir(e), quhairfoyr. [North. & north. midl. ME. quar-for (Cursor M.), warfor, wharfor, quorfore, midl. & south. werefore etc. cf. QUHER(E)FORE.]

A. In interrogative use: For what cause or reason, to what end, why. In a. direct, and b. indirect, speech.

a. Quhairfoir sould 3e dout or be a-dred? Prestis of Peblis 879. Fra hyneforth now quhairfoir may not sa be? Ib. 962. Thay said

quhairfoir luk 3e sa fast about; ROLLAND Seven S. 440. Ib. 9652. Thair is ... na excusatioun to the man pretendand Ignorance of the Law. Quhairfoir? Acts (1566) To Reader 3. Quhairfoir than art thow proude thow earthe and assis? KING Cat. 130. FOWLER 1. 285/109. Ib. 2. 51/2.

b. At his mastere askit he, Quhar-for his birth wes sa wale; Leg. S. 2. 776. To wit quhar-kyn men ve be, And quare-for we cum her; Ib. 15. 69. 3e can Tell me quharfor I may nocht se; Seven S. 2169. The Troianys in thar breistis tuke a ges Quharfor it was; DOUG. 5. 1. 10. He gaif the same he wattis nocht quharfor; 1549 Sheriff Ct. Lanark MS. 18b. Haue 3e ony knowlege Quhairfoir I send to 3ow seuin my message; ROLLAND Seven S. 249. Now falls it weill to vs to wey but moir Quhat wes the cause, the reasoun, and quhairfoir; LAUDER Minor P. 1. 310. 1570 SEMPILL Sat. P. 12. 102. 3e may maruell paraventure, quhairfore I sould haue writtin in that matter; JAMES VI Ess. 54. FOWLER 2. 87/6.

B. rel. 1. With specific antecedent, esp. caus, resone: On account of which (cause, reason or purpose), for which (purpose). Also quharefor that.

The cause quharfor that he come thare; Troy-bk. 1. 360. Gyf aburges chalange that man of ony thyng qwhar for bataile mycht ryse; Burgh Laws c. 30 (B). Wisd. Sol. 362. But ony resoun or rycht, or just caus quharfore bataill is tholit; HAY 1. 266/30. This is the causs quharefore I haue 3ow semblit; Alex. (Taym.) 2430. IRLAND Mir. 1. 24/6. STEWART 147. Thai wald knaw na thing ... but wald execute thair interpryise quhairfoir thai wer then cumin to the Cannogait; 1569 Reg. Privy C. 2. 1 Ser. 33.

2. Where the antecedent is a fact, action or circumstance to be inferred from the preceding context: Arising out of which



(action or statement etc.); on which account, for which reason.  
Very frequent in resumptive use, = and so, and therefore.

Also quharefor that.

(a) Quharfor, in all his lyve-tyme, he Wes in gret payn, ec gret trawail; BARB. 1. 308. Quharfor syne he tholyt ded; Ib. 567. Quharefor we ordane and demis [etc.]; 1389 Slater Early Sc. Texts No. 18. Quharfor syn we vndirstand yhe knaw well that ... we consail yow that; Ib. No. 21. Leg. S. 1. 75. Alex. 2. 561. Thai ... na aw to haf bot anis keching of the day quharfor thai haf drink in & out & thai of Normondy sall haf mar of kechin quharfor thai haf better watter to drink quhen thai cum to the land; Ship Laws c. 17 (A). Qwharefore we put sylence to thaim of Perth ... for euere mare; 1402 Dundee Chart. No. 22. Ratis R. 49. Ib. 739. Qwharfor; 1421 Montgomery Mem. 23. Thai of the coste of Bretane ne aw bot anys kychyn on the day qwhar for thai hafe drynk in and oute; a 1400 Bute MS. Fol. 172. This barme is all innocent ... quharefore he aw nocht to be grevit; HAY 1. 232. 1466 Reg. Great S. 215/2. Asl. MS. 1. 257/25. Quharfor in Scotland come I heir; Crying of Play 113. DOUG. 6. 5. 183. NISBET Hebr. 8. 3. I heff na petis nor fewell ... Qwarfor I pray your L[ordship] effectuisly gif me your leif [etc.]; c 1520 Reg. Episc. Aberd. 1. 385. Quharfor ... I 3ow exhorte, ... excuse myne ignorance; LYND. Dreme 803. Quhairfoyr; 1533 Dunferm. Reg. Ct. 93. Quharfor; 1537 Kennedy Aberd. Ann. 1. 70. Compl. 2. Quharefor; WIN3ET 1. 121/16. Quharfore the kingdome of Darius vsurped by Alexander maid no defectioun fra his successours; FOWLER 2. 87/2. Ib. 114/23.

(b) 3e mend the faltis of ill maid feit, Quhairfoir to hevin 3our saulis will fle; DUNB. 28. 15. Na thyng vas shavin quhayrfor it is continwit to the nixt curt; 1532-3 Dunferm. Reg. Ct. 87.

LYND. Meldrum 559. Now will I go Dioclesiane to se, Quhairfoir that 3e my best clething bring me; ROLLAND Seven S. 1006. Quhairfoir; Sat. P. 4. 178. Quhairfore for ... the wele of my bairnis; 1575 Edinb. Test. 3. 412. Ye knaw I haif lettlie delyuerit sum silvir to your L, quhairffoir I am nocht veill boddin at this present; 1578 Waus Corr. 1. 190. Sa greit thift heirscheipis stouth-reif and slaughter quhairfoir the haill realme may be an easie pray; PITSC. 1. 36. Our cuntrey men vses valayes to cal dales ... quhairfor al the south cuntreyes by Merse and Laudiane haue this worde dale affixte; DALR. 1. 12/5.

QUHAR(E)-, QUHAIRFRA, interrog. and rel. adv. Also: quhayr-, whare-, whair- and -fre, -fro. [Cf. QUHEREFRA.]

1. Interrogative: From what place, whence?

Hys ferys lukis about on euey syde, To se quharfra (Sm. quhayrfra) the grundyn dart dyd glyde; DOUG. 9. 7. 106. For I wate fra quhyn I com ... Bot ye wate nocht quharfra I com; NISBET John 8. 14. Quhairfra; ROLLAND Seven S. 8701. This guse 3eirlic in the spring tyme returnes to ws: quhairfra can na man tell; DALR. 1. 25/4. Then he considers, wharefrae come these? WELSH Forty-eight Serm. 473. Wherefrae; Ib. 361.

2. The compound relative in definite use: To the place from which.

(1) He tauld me than hou sho fleu bak againe Quhairfra sho came; JAMES VI Poems 1. 54/205.

(2) That now we may returne, quhair we cam fra; DALR. 1. 27/22.

3. As simple relative. a. With antecedent denoting a place or the like: Whence, from which (place or thing). Also b. From which (action or circumstance).

Than Iohn of Lorn com to the plas Quhar-fra the kyng departit was; BARB. 6. 552. Quhar fro; DUNB. G. Targe 57. Inhabyt with a hundreth citeis gret, Quharfra (R. quharfro) thar com ... Our gret forfader; DOUG. 3. 2. 76. NISBET 3. 256. Of vitious deidis thow art the only fontane: Quhairfra all vice ... springis; 1572 Sat. P. 32. 99. PITSC. 1. 234/11. It behoueth the cowrse of the dominicall lettre to be interrupted, euerie hundereth 3ere quhairfra is subduced ane day; KING Cat. h. 4. The workis of your Majesties most excellent wisdome, whairfra all men expect gude helpis; 1616 Misc. Spald. C. 2. 157.

b. Quharfra ... for bud nor boist ... I intend nocht to desist; KENNEDY Oratioun 4. Quhilk is the speciall caus of seiking of remeid as ve do, quhairfra ve sall nocht ceis wythout ve haif ane farder securitytie nor fair generallis; 1585-6 Waus Corr. 2. 345. Quhairfra began the taken of gud luk of a kingdom to follow; DALR. 1. 79/5.

QUHAREIN, QUHAIRIN, interrog. and rel. adv. Also: quharin(e, quhareine; quhairine, whairin(e, vhairin. [North. & morth. midl. ME. whare in, midl. and south. werin, wherin etc. Cf. QUHEREIN.]

A. In interrogative use: In what place? Also, in what respect? [The tenant ought to take witness] apon his distrubance quhat tyme ... and quhair in his distrubance wes maid; Harl. MS. 4700 fol. 282a. To considder be the comptes of the collectour generall of the saidis customes ... quhairin the burrowis ar deterioratt or aduancitt thairby; 1584 Conv. Burghs 1. 195.

B. The simple relative, in restrictive, descriptive and resumptive use. 1. In local senses. a. In which (place, thing or the like).

(1) Thre Iorne lang is that cunctre, Quhare-in [is] Smarag the cyte; Leg. S. 36. 764. Auld rottin runtis quhairin na sap was

leifit; DOUG. Pal. Hon. 1. 25. Ane barrell quhairin the laird of Knokdoleanes bowells and intrallis wes bureit; 1587 Edinb. B. Rec. 4. 501. 1593-4 Reg. Privy C. 5. 135. The kirk quhairine the cure hes beine servit; 1633 Culross 1. 170. To bigg beet and repair the house quharin the bell presentlie hings; 1642 Kinghorn Kirk S. 46.

(2) Be the scheild of Syper cleir, Quhairin he saw an egill stand; Alex. 1. 2969. Chambris wight ... Quhar-in the benkis war ... Our-spred with goldin claithis; Troy-bk. 1. 345. His baner born wes him befoir, Quhairin wes clowttis ane hundreth scoir; DUNB. 27. 14. Ane logynge quhairin we have two chalmeris; 15.. Crawford Mun. Invent. 2. 111. The hewin sa he Quhair in thair is perfyt kyndnes; MAITLAND Maitl. F. 175. 50. PITSC. 1. 154/13. The schip callit the William quhairin the said pest was brocht frome Danskin; 1580 Edinb. B. Rec. 4. 178. Besides this ile ... is ane uther ... quhairin thai had thair Counsellhouse biggit; MONRO W. Isles 6. Ane fort haldin in Striveling besyid the kirk-yaird, quhairin wes artailgerie [etc.]; Diurn. Occurr. 105. The hail contents of his treatise ... gatherit out of the bordel, quhairin he euer maist hantit; FOWLER 2. 20/30. A verie commodious seyporte, quhairin litle schipis ... restis; DALR. 1. 17/12. A certane coue, quhairin water continualie drapping ... turnes in a quhyte stane; Ib. 47/25.

b. In which (writing, book etc.).

In ane wthire buk I made quhare-in I recordit the genology of oure lady; Leg. S. 36. 1215. Quharin; NISBET 1. Prol. 2. With thre wryttingis deliuerit to the said Iohne: quhairin is repliyt aganis his ansueris [etc.]; WIN3ET 1. 2/15. Thair vas not ane lyne in the Bybill quhairin thai vald not haif fund [etc.]; HAMILTON in Cath. Tr. 7b. The copie of the letter whairin he conceded some credite ... to Bryce Simple; 1614 Highland P. 3.

157. 1633 Acts 5. 162/1. I reseavett ane laiter whairin your desyr etc. ; 1646 10th Rep. Hist. MSS. Comm. App. 1. 79.

c. Into which (place or thing).

Quhar-in [sc. streets] a [1] 3ed with grete glew for to se George sacryfy; Leg. S. 33. 667. Paradice ... quhar in Adam was put & Eve was maid; IRLAND Mir. 1. 2h. Nor can I see how to avoyde the snaire Quhairin I rin; FOWLER 1. 146/8.

2. In non-local senses. a. In which (situation, condition), in which (agreement or compact), in which (utterance), at which (meeting).

I wil tel the a thinge quhare-ine Thu wil sla thi saule for syne; Leg. S. 30. 237. Than the nobilitie of that pepile and of Grece ... had gret contencione togidder. Quhare in the gret nobilitie of Troy ... passit fra this mortall and wretchit lif; IRLAND 1. 10/4. He ... left the gait quhairin he first began; STEWART 14092. Strange infirmeteis Quharein mony ane thousand deis; LYND. Mon. 5109. In this extremite quhairin thei presentlie stand; 1565 Facs. Nat. MSS. 3. 56. Anie Latin word quhairein now we sound c as s; HUME Orthog. 14. The divill ... woon her hayre quairin she promised to be his servant [etc.]; 1662 Highland P. 3. 22. Ane Session in Kingarth Kirk quhairin were present Askog elder [etc.]; 1664 Kingarth Par. Rec. 30.

b. In, at, during or on which (time, date, etc.)

Wa be the day quhare-in thu Wes borne that thus contraris me now! Leg. S. 34. 237. Ane doutsum day, The seuint and last quhairin maist perrell lay; ROLLAND Seven S. 8033. In the same session and tyme of 3ere quhairin thay war constitut in the beginning; KING Cat. g. 8. My mynde ... Dois reu the houer whairin it was so creat, framed, and borne; FOWLER 1. 275/10.

c. In various other applications of IN prep. (including 15a and 17b).

Off vynys the subtilite, Qwhar in he commande was in all; WYNT. 2. 627 (C). Thou hes slane the heuinly flour of France, ... Quharein all Scotland saw thair haill plesance; LYND. Depl. Magd. 199. The sylk and sandell the to eis Ar hay, and sempill sweilling clais, Quharin thow gloris; G. Ball. 50. Quhair twa illis dois appeir Lat vs that tak quhairin lyis leist dangeir; ROLLAND Seven S. 789. Vpoune Robert Campbellis landis in Kynyeancleucht, and quhairin the said Paule is ellis infeft; BANN. Memor. 372. 1588 Rot. Scace. Reg. Scot. 21. 396. The vnlaw quhairin he wes adiugit; 1590 Treas. Acc. MS. 6. Al my hap and houpe quhairin I trust; FOWLER 1. 222/13. As badge of 3our virginitie Quhairin 3e do delyte; Ib. 313/52. That nothing remanis quhairin this Godles apostat may iustifie him selfe against me; Ib. 2. 13/16. The foure pundis quharin he is alrady vnlawit; 1596 St. A. Baxter Books 61. I feid affectione when I sie his Grace, To look on that vhairin I most delyte; MONTG. Son. 27. 2. For the same maters of the vnioun, quhairin they had commissioun of befor; 1607 Facs. Nat. MSS. 3. 86. A suspensioun ... whairin we ar advysed ... not to insist; 1629 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 304.

d. Where the antecedent is a fact, action or circumstance to be inferred from the preceding context: In which, and in this.

And as St Paull ordinat Timothe and Tite, geueand thame pouer ... to ordour wthiris, quharein apperis the lauchful ordination of ministers; WIN3ET 1. 99/14. The Chancellar requeistit his graice effectuouslie as he wald be sa guide as to delyuer him selff furth of that presoun quhairin the gouernour maist wickitlie dissaweit him; PITSC. 1. 31. Quhairin 3e follou the futesteppis of Symon

Magus; BURNE Disput. 8b. Quhairin; FOWLER 2. 74/14.

QUHARE-INTILL, -INTYLL, rel. adv. Also: quhar-, quhair- and intil(1, intyll. [Only Sc. Cf. also QUHEREINTILL.] = QUHAREIN in various senses.

(1) The land of Craiginfeoch quhairintill the saidis Lyoune was infeft; 1567 Glasgow Prot. 3. 99. Edinburgh, quhairintill thai remanit sen the committing therof; Diurn. Occurr. 94. That they put the kistis quhairintill the saidis money ... is in suir keping; 1573 Edinb. Test. MS. (1569-1573) 299. 1574 Exch. Rolls 20. 372. Ane fair monument ... of stane quhairintill sall be ingraven the name [etc.]; 1613 Glasg. Univ. Mun. 1. 219. Tua auld fir bedis ... ane thairof quhairintill the defunct depairtit and vseit to ly into; 1624 Edinb. Test. 52. 224. Ane great chest quhairintill ther is ane dosen of servits [etc.]; 1666 Ib. 72. 110.

(2) Ane Godlie Tractate, ... Quhairintill may be easilie perceaut [etc.]; LAUDER Minor P. 1. Title.

(3) The provinciall Counsale quhareintyll Novatus errorr wes condempnit; 1558 Q. KENNEDY Tractive 111. Quhairintill his Hienes hes occupeit himself ... unseiking the hurt and ruyne of quhatsumevir his subjectis; 1583 Reg. Privy C. 3. 586. I giue you twa points; quhairintil euey ane of you aught to try and examine your consciences; 1590 R. BRUCE Serm. 1.b. The locall stipend quhairintill the said Doctor ... wes in possessioun allanderly; 1636 Glasgow B. Rec. 2. 40.

(4) The particular proceedingis quhairintill I refer to; 1616 Aberd. Council Lett. 140.

(5) For ye surty of oure Soveranis person quharintill we confess we above all utheris bundin & oblist; 1516 Acts 12. 36/2.

QUHARE-, QUHAIR-INTO, rel. adv. [cf. QUHERE-INTO.] In, into or to which. = QUHAREIN, QUHAREINTILL.

Quhene ony materis occurris quharinto zour supple is commodius; 1528 Douglas Corr. 16. Quhairinto; Q. KENNEDY Tractive 111 sv. QUHAREINTILL. Ane buik quhairinto was contenit, that [etc.]; Diurn. Occur. 63. The office quhairinto he is appoynit; FOWLER 2. 50/18. [They] brak down the vownis and caris quhairinto the saidis cornes wer caryit; 1601 Reg. Privy C. 6. 305.

QUHAREOF, QUHAIROF, interrog. and rel. adv. Also: quhar-, qwhar-, quar-, whar-, whair- and off, ofe. [North. & north. midl. ME. quar-of (Cursor M.) whareoff (c 1400), midl. & south. wherof, whereof etc. Cf. QUHEREOF. Variously written as one or two words.]

A. Interrogative, in direct and indirect questions. a. Of, from or out of what (thing, substance, nature)? b. On account of what, for what reason? c. About or concerning what?

Gyf thow wyll wyt quhat is bownte Or quhar-of is hir qualitee Scho is gudnes fore-outin wyce; Ratis R. 1313. Quharof mankynd is maid he schew ful plane, Quharof bestis, and quhat engendris rayn, Quharof cummys thundir and fyry levyn; DOUG. 1. 11. 98. Manie wats not quhairof the wel saurs quhill it fall drie; CARMICHAEL Prov. No. 1140. Speared at hir, wheirof was ye made, Magie? 1665 LAUDER Jrnl. 127.

b. Quhar off suld thow thi senze schaw so he? Wall. 1. 139. Quharof than has it dornell? NISBET Matth. 13. 27. We knaw not quhairof he is committ; PITSC. 1. 293/24.

c. Thus wait I nocht quhairof to wryte; Dunb. App. 4. 5. Douttis thow to want or quhair of hes thow dreid; Maitl. F. 39. 124.

B. Relative. 1. a. By or with which; out of which; by means of which.



He suld gyf thame ineucht of gude, Quhareof to by thame clathe and fude; Leg. S. 19. 454. To cum to hewine & tak the doune, Quhare of thu sal cronyt be; Ib. 681. A cleuch thar was, quharoff a strenth thai maid With thuortour treis; Wall. 4. 539. Als gude the tre had nevir growin Quhairof my speir wes maid; SCOTT 2. 77.

b. In respect of which. c. From which.

b. (1) The curing and mending of the said Cuthbertis fute quhairof he wes hurt; 1570 Canongate Ct. Bk. 247. James Craford ... wes schott in the kirknellis of the thie, quhairoff he wes leyammitt all his dayis; Hist. Kennedy 12.

(2) Sex ... sheep ... that he had bought ... quhairof he gave ane earnest penny; 1681 Ayr & W. Coll. 4. 153.

c. (1) Lipper, quhairwith he is infect Quhairof gif 3e culd make him haill; ROLLAND Seven S. 9927. They ... gaif hir occasioun ... to have tane sic displeasour quhairof scho mycht nevir haif convalescheit; 1602 Reg. Privy C. 6. 499.

(2) Traisting with ane ... Quha was the ruite quhair of I did spring; Sat. P. 4. 5.

2. In objective senses.

a. Of which. b. About or concerning which; also, concerning whom. c. On account of or at which.

a. (1) Thai ... Syne tuk the hals, quharoff thai had most dreid; Wall. 7. 808. Quhairof thay wer Convict in plane parliament; 1521 Acts 12. 39/2. New baikin breid, ... Quhairof the Danis had that tyme greit falt; STEWART ~~3953~~ G. Ball. 12. Ravishing is an crime, quhairof ane woman accuis ane man; SKENE Verb. S. sv. Raptus. Ground whair of he and his authours war in peaciabie possession ... past memorie of man; 1635 Stirling's Royal Lett. 2. 854.

(2) In vitnes quhairof to thir present letres of assignatioun, ... the common sele of our cheptour is appensit; 1586 Reg. Cupar A. 2. 295. In takine quhair of; 1586 Burntisland B. Ct. 28 Dec. For

the executioun quhairof [sc. of his evil purpose] ; 1587 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 36. For evacuatioun quhairoff thai statut and ordain [etc.] ; 1587 Dundee B. Laws 474. Quhairof; FOWLER 2. 148/25. Sic governments ... the reule and commandement whairoff; Ib. 71/21. For remedie quhairof [sickness] ; 1597 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 107. Nochtwithstanding quhairof diuers persones hes [etc.] ; 1600 Acts 4. 228/1. In respect quhairof; 1605 Aberd. Eccl. Rec. 49h. The inlak quhairof will breid [etc.] ; 1606 Acts 4. 298/2. The consequence quhairof [etc.] ; 1651 Bk. Carlaverock 2. 141. In witness quhairof, wee have subscribed thir presentis; 1685 Corshill Baron Ct. 171.

b. (1) Al thir circumstance ... Quhare-of I sal mak the franynge; Leg. S. 18. 397. 3e haue ane nuke quhare-of God wait; Alex. 2. 3899. Explicit tristis prologus, Quharof the altar says thus; DOUG. 7. Prol. 164. Quhairof I hovit now in dowl, Gif I sowld lue, or lat it be; Dunb. App. 3. 4. Babilone and Caldie Quhareof he had ardent desyre Tyll june that land tyll his impyre; LYND. Mon. 2018. Clar. 1. 696. ROLLAND Seven S. 5227. Quhairof freindly being admonishit; FOWLER 2. 19/24. That, quhairof ye do bleme your father unjustly; 1630 Misc. Hist. Soc. 2. 264. The Edub could quhairofe they hade no skill; 1632 Soc. Ant. 3. 130.

(2) This foirsaid Knicht quhairof I spak of air; ROLLAND Seven S. 2299.

c. He sparit nother for to burne and sla Quhairof his freindis thocht mekill lak; STEWART 191. Gret elephantis ... Quhare of the Yndianis tuke affray; LYND. Mon. 3126. [He] heryit all the land about; Quhairof the Ladie had greit dout; LYND. Meldrum 1060. Id. Ib. 507. The king ... daylie his bodie he did mispent Quhairof his lordis war nawayes content; PITSC. 1. 9/27.

3. In partitive and possessive applications: (Out) of which; of which.

(1) He had nocht quhare-of to tak, To mak asyth to that beggar; Leg. S. 5. 601. And the ayr haf na thing quharof to pay the fader det; Burgh Laws c. 95 (A). To pay the skathys gyf he hafys qwhar of; Harl. MS. 4700 fol. 173. NISBET Matth. 18. 25.

(2) To scourge thre laidis, quhairof twa of thame bair the thrid throw the toun; 1558-9 Edinb. Old Acc. 1. 279. Quhilkis knottis hes fassis of threid of gold quhairof thair is sum loissit; 1561 Inv. Q. Mary 38. Lyke sacrifice thay sall consumit be, Quhair of bot reik thow can na mair se; G. Ball. 97. The lordis of the articles, quhairof thair names followis; Diurn. Occurr. 126. The land of wmquhill Gilbert Guthrie, quhairof the forland pertening to Gilbert Guthrie [etc.]; c 1590 Cart. S. Nich. Aberd. 2. 292. Britannie ... quhairof the maist parte lyes betuein ffrance and Irland; DALR. 1. 4. Four ringis quhairof I leif the best to my eldest dochter; 1596 Edinb. Test. 29. 208. Sik wine quhairof thay tippie willinglie at thair comeres banquets; HAMILTON Facile Tr. 48. 1618 Montgomery Mem. 282. Tua twn ... vyne quhairof fraught impost & charges deducit; 1622 Brechin Test. 4. 93b. Whairof; 1638 Aberd. Council Lett. 2. 81. Tuellffe sondays ... the first and last quhairof they stand at the kirk doore; 1640 Mouswald Kirk S. MS. 1 July. Two hinging lockis, the hespe quhairof of ane is brokin; 1650 Peebles B. Rec. 389. Quhairof; 1653 Glasgow B. Rec. 2. 270. Quhairof; 1644 Edinb. Test. 61. 2. Quhairof; 1664 Stirling Comm. Good 24. Two dolloris ... quhairof one gotten of airleis of ane horse; 1695 Corshill Baron Ct. 190.

(3) The haile cofferis, boxis or lattronis ... whairof the keyis was in ane letrone; BANN. Memor. 335. In the schip brokin at Weirdie at Lambes ... foure last of geir quhairof the wraikkit geir recouerit out of the same being sauld [etc.]; 1579 Edinb.

Test. 7. 303b. His full intention in his proper leid, The puritie quhairof, weill hes he tryit; JAMES VI Ess. 56. My tréspass ... The paine quarof I carry now with in me quhair I go; FOWLER 1. 294/97. Thair pastyme ... the laws quharof wer these; Ib. 2. 177/3. This present tak ... the bodie quhairof is vrettin be William Fergy; 1600 Liber Dryburgh 317. And throuch ane trans, the dore quhairof ... chekit to with ane lok; 1600 Misc. Bann. C. 1. 144. It is evill keeping the lok quhairof ilk man carries the key about with him; CARMICHAEL Prov. No. 967. Quhairof the tenor followis; 1628 Edinb. Univ. Chart. 110.

QUHAREON, QUHAIRON, interrog. and rel. adv. Also: quhar(e)on(e). [North. & north. midl. quare-on, whar-on (Cursor M.), midl. & south. wheron: cf. QUHER(E)ON. Variously written as one or two words.]

1. Interrogative: On what, what ... on?

Quhil it be knawin quhare one thai leif; 1425 Acts 2. 11/2. Quhat dois thow now, quhat looks thow on, quhairon thy thoughts dois stay; FOWLER 1. 47/6.

2. Relative: a. With reference to time: On which (days etc.).

To the same dayes quhairon thai fell before; KING Cat. h.6.

b. With reference to physical position: On, also onto, which (thing etc.).

(1) He hes ane hors ... quhairon he may Richt weill his hardiment assay; Alex. 1. 2723. Thai the foundement fand & brak Quhar on the myrrour stude; Seven S. 1800. DUNB. Tua Mar. W. 5. Vp to the syd wallys mony leddy sett is Quharon thai preys fast our the rufe to speill; DOUG. 2. 8. 11. Ib. 6. 9. 152. STEWART 41382. Smelling the holsum herbis medicinall, Quhare on the dulce and balmy dew down dang; LYND. Mon. 135. POLWART Flyt. 711 (T).

(2) The tre ... Quhare-one the Jowis Criste can hing At myn entysing; Leg. S. 32. 496. Quhairon [a steed] he lap; LYND. Meldrum 519. Ane skaffald quhairon they pat this innocent man; PITSC. 1. 310.

c. In various non-local uses.

Geif ws thine answer quharon we sal depend; DOUG. 3. 2. 41. The restles besynes Quhairon the most part doith thair mynd adres; LYND. Mon. 122. Quhen he is of aage to ring Quhair on to leif sall find na thing Bot all the contrie waist; Maitl. Q. 19. 98. The fals responses of wiches ... and dissaitfull freittis quhairon Makbaith lippymnit; BISSET 1. 63/32.

QUHAR(E)OUT, QUHAIROUT, rel. adv. Also: wharout. Also quhairout of(f. [Cf. e.m.E. wherout (1489), ME. wherout (1375), huerout (1340) and whereout of (1574).] Out of which. - (1) Quhy haue 3e not cottit the places of 3our bybill, quhair out thai ar drauin? HAMILTON Cath. Tr. 160b. The thriddis teyndis and vtheris dewties ... quharout the ministeris stipendis wer in vse to be takin; 1592 Acts 3. 553/1. (2) Grece ... quhairout off they wald never depart notwithstanding the wairs wer ended; FOWLER 2. 103/15. A deadlie hat fiver, (wharout of sche haid cullit with a bleding excessive); MELVILL 139.

QUHAR(E)SA, -SO, rel. adv. Also: qwaresa, quhayrso. [North. & north. midl. ME. quar-sa (Cursor M.), whare so, midl. and south. wher so etc.] In or to any place where, wherever.

(a) Thai prait he wald ga Quhare sa hym leste; Leg. S. 2. 216. Fra thine I sal redy be To gange quhare-sa thu bydis me; Ib. 35. 96. And, shir, na wraith suld haue resting Quhare sa he lufe had harbry tane; Alex. 2. 3853. Qware sa hir happins or likis to

sujourne; 1406 Rep. Comm. Hist. MSS. Var. Coll. 5. 79.

(b) The wofull moderis ... dyd convoy or follow with thar sight  
The dusty sop, quharso (Sm. quhayr so) the rak went rycht; DOUG.  
8. 9. 116. Quhill all the dail resovndis, Quharso (R. quhareso)  
thai walk into thar caralyng; Ib. 12. Prol. 195.

QUHARE-, QUHAIR-, -SAEVER, -SOEVER, rel. adv. and adj. Also:  
-soevir, -soewir. [North. ME. quar-sua-euer (Cursor M.): cf.  
QUHERESOEVIR.] a. adv. In whatever place, no matter where. b.  
adj. Each and every, any ... at all.

a. And als the nixt vacant ... That hapnis in France, quhair  
sa euer it fall; Rauf C. 759.

(b) All our gudis [etc.] quhatsoeuer thai be, quharesoeuer, or  
in quhat place, ... we sall happin to be fundin; 1482 Edinb. Chart.  
147. Quhairsoevir is the trew preaching of the vord of God and  
the lawful vse of the sacramentis vndoubtedlie thair is God  
present; PITSC. 2. 73/18. We worshipe Christ him selfe and his  
sancts, quhairsoewir thay ar representit vnto ws be thair images;  
KING Cat. 35. Rudiments fol. 14b.

b. Let everie man in quharsaeuer estat be ane wark-man; 1599  
ROLLOCK Wks. 1. 332.

QUHAR(E)SUMEVER, rel. adv. (adj.). Also: qhwar-, quhair and  
-sumever, -sumevir. [North. ME. quar-sum-euer (Cursor M.), midl.  
and south. whersomeuer (1477), wheresomever (1470-85).] In any  
or every place in which; no matter where. Also b. adj. In  
whichever (place).

(1) Our landis ... gudis ... quharsomeuer thai salbe fundin to  
be distreuzzeit; 16 Jan. 1426 Cal. Charters Suppl. Quhairsumevir  
thai may be fundin; 1428 Wemyss Chart. 55. Quharsomeuer; 1439

Inchaffray Chart. 138. 1507 Reg. Privy S. 1. 219. 1508 Ib.  
244/1.

(2) All and sindri my landis ... within the realme of Scotland quharesumever; 1452 Reg. Great S. 131/1. Otheris our liegis and subdittis quharsumeuir; 1555 Glenartney Doc.

b. Al my ... gudis movabil & vnmouabil qhwarsumeuir place thai may be; 1475 Charter (Reg. H.) No. 453.

QUHARE-, QUHAIR-, -THROU, interrog. and rel. adv. Also: quhar-, whar-, quair-, whair-, wheare- and -throw(e, -thro(u, -thru, -trow, -thro(u)ch(e, -thro(u)cht, -throwch(t, -throught, -trocht. [North. & north. midl. whar-thurgh (14th c.) wharthurth, wharethurgh: cf. QUHERETHROW. Variously written as one or two words.]

A. Interrogative: Due to or in respect of what?

To preife and schew that the said Instrument is falsse and quharethrou; 1480 Acta Conc. 1. 55/2.

B. Relative. 1. In local sense: Through, also across, which. The stryndes in dyuerse places were Rynnand throw gravaile quhyt & clene, Whar-throw the herbis quhyt & grene Maide Moistour; Troy-bk. 1. 264 (C). He has his breste quharethrou the ayr cummys and gais; HAY 2. 158/2. It may be obscured by the darknes and clouds of superstitious errours ... quhairthrow the Euangel of Christ truely may nocht appear; FOWLER 2. 41/9.

2. a. With reference to agency or instrumentality: By means of which, out of which; also, through whose intermediacy.

Also quhairthrow that.

(1) Sum sutelte or wile ... Quhar throw the castell have mycht he; BARB. 10. 536. Of riches rentis and of citeis ... Quhairthrow that I sa heyit is; Alex. 2. 3452. Franchis is the first speir,

Quhairthrow luffaris beginnis to leir; Ib. 10458. He sawe ane litill sterne besyde Quhar throwe be science he aspyd [etc.]; Seven S. 172. The x commands of God quhairthrow thay may know thair sine and ewil; GAU 8/15. Gevin to contynuall ... husband lauboure quharethrow thai mycht sustene thare narow life; Boece 9. 18. 336b. Nynus ... first inuentit imagerye Quhare throw came gret idolatrye; LYND. Mon. 1957. PITSC. 1. 31/8.

(2) Donald now, quhais wyfe was Alexanders sistir, Effemis ant, quhairthrough claymeng rycht to the erldome of Rosse, cumis to Rosse with ane power; DALR. 2. 33/21.

b. In respect of which.

First for the authoritie, quhairthrough sche excellis the rest; DALR. 1. 106/2.

3. On account of which, as a result of which, because of which; and in consequence, and so.

a. With specific noun antecedent. b. Where the antecedent is to be inferred from the preceding context.

Also quhare throw that.

a. This was the caus ... Quhar through the king of Ingland Eschapyt; BARB. 13. 441. This mekile bale ... Quhare-thru is thus ded my wife; Leg. S. 16. 533. 3it is me fallin nocht Quhare-throw that man bird blame me ocht; Alex. 2. 3638. Ony thing quhar throu that bataill may rise; Burgh Laws c. 9 (A). Quharthrou; 1474 Edinb. B. Rec. 1. 28. And fle the filth of falset ... Quhairthrow thair followis syn and schameful deid; HENR. Fab. 984 (Ch.). Fals vittnes ... quharthrow men tynys lyf or lymme; c 1500 Rathen Manual 27/1. Ony impediment ... quhar throught the saidis personis may nocht lauchfully remane togidder in mariage; 1511 Lennox Mun. 194. All actiouns ... quharthrow thai may be accusit in the justice-airis; 1512 Reg. Privy S. 1. 364/2. Quharethrow; WIN3ET



2. 3/15. Weiris ... quhairthrough thay could not haif accesse to thair metropolitane ... for remedie of appellacione; LESLIE 41. Ane act maid thair upoun quhairthrow they sall not be forder troublit for that horning; 1590 Acts 3. 525/1. The windis, quhilkes ar north ... quhairthrough the cuntrey is nocht lytte bot mekle hailsumer; DALR. 1. 5/15.

b. Men sais, schir Thomas Randale than, Chassand, the kyngis baner van, Quhar-throu in Yngland vyth the kyng He had rycht gret price and lovyng; BARB. 7. 89. Quhar-throw; Troy-bk. 1. 279. Thus pray thai as penitendis ... Quhar throw Dame Nature the trast descendit that tyde; Howlat 868. 1494 Loutfut MS. Fol. 10b. Peter than fled quhar throw, o thow synnare, Leif syn; Contempl. Sinn. 966. Quharthrow; DOUG. Aen. Direct. 20. Quharthrou; Ib. 3. 10. 33. And sal be sperit at thaim quharthro the said inquest maye fynd and understand the verite; 1513 Selkirk B. Ct. (ed.) 22. BELL. Livy (Brit. Mus. MS.) App. 1. 250. Thare gownis, **Four** inche abone thare proper heillis, ... Quhare throw thare dois na poulder ryis; LYND. Syde Taillis 45. LYND. Answ. Flyting 55. 1545 Reg. Privy C. 1. 11. Quharthrow; WINSET 2. 24/13. Wharthrow we war the less trubilled in putting ordour to suche places; KNOX 1. 363.

(b) Quhairthrow; Alex. 2. 10195. I was vnwyis that winkit at thy will, Quhairthrow allmaist I lossit had my heid; HENR. Fab. 580 (Bann.). 1545 Reg. Privy C. 1. 18. Quhairthrow; 1551 Acts 2. 483/1. ROLLAND Seven S. 8768. Quhairthrow; 1560 Peebles B. Rec. 264. The Realme is vtterlie impouerit be euill cunze; 1567 Acts 3. 29/1. The master aucht to see the ship tyit and beiled, quhairthrow the ship and merchandice may not be put to ony danger or skaith; BALFOUR Pract. 618. This was done without the chancellaris counsall quhair throw he was hichlie offendit; PITSC. 1. 27/20. Now Doctor Adamsone at last. Whairthrow he ower to

Paris past As pedagoge; 1584 Sat. P. 45. 30. For bewitching of ane kow ... quhairthrow the haill milk that scho thaireftir gaif was bluid and worsam; 1610 Crim. Trials 3. 95. The foresayd kow was drunken in of her milke quhairthrow they wer not able to pay kane for her; 1629 Dundonald Par. Rec. 279. Dinging hir violentlie to the earth, quhairthrow she lay deid; 1642 Aberd. B. Rec. 3. 292. 1645 Ib. 56.

(c) Bot schir Jhon the Balleoll, perfay, Assentyt till him, in all his will; Quhar-through fell eftir mekill ill; BARB. 1. 170. Quhare-throwch that tyme thare wyage Togyddyr thai made; WYNT. 7. 2105. Quhar through; Wall. 1. 72. Quhar through; LYND. Trag. Card. 116. Quharthroch; Id. Ib. 182. Quhartrocht the haill inhabitantis ... may be ... hawaris of gude industrie to conques thair lewingis on; 1562 Inverness Rec. 1. 94. To put the sammyn to executioun quharthroucht the said bailyeis maye haif na brutt [etc.]; 1567 Lanark B. Rec. 38. To mak my ease drope fre quharthrocht my saidis wovttis may be skaythless of weit [etc.]; 1572 Inverness B. Rec. 1. 215.

(d) The said Ihon Twadal had brokin the arestment quhairthrowcht he had forfait & tynt the tak steding; 1527 Carnwath Baron Ct. 36. The said Bischope ... as zeit he wantis ane gret part thairof ... quhairthrough he can nocht pay his garysoun; 1557 Southesk MSS. 19. Quhair through; 1568 Peebles B. Rec. 73. Quhair throche; PITSC. 2. 233/29. Quhairthrocht na further inconvenientis fall out be sic unkyndlie dealing; 1581 Cal. Sc. P. 6. 8. That he in sorcerie beleavit him, Whairthrough his saule mycht come to skayth; 1584 SEMPILL Sat. P. 45. 333. Id. Ib. 309. Whair through; FOWLER 1. 183/3. Quhairthrough; Ib. 2. 22/21. Quhairthrough; DALR. 1. 21/20. Quhairthrouche; Ib. 225/22.

(e) Wheare through; FOWLER 1. 33/189.

4. n. Some part of, or attachment for, a window.

Item, givin to the smyth for certane standarts quharethrouchs and glass bands to the upermaist wyndowis ... xiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; 1561-3 Edinb. Old Acc. 1. 385.

QUHARE-, QUHAIRTILL, rel. adv. [North. ME. quartill (Cursor M.), whare tyll (c 1400).] To which. = QUHAR(E)TO.

How Carentius schew his desyre to thir tua kingis, quhairtill thai grantit baith richt glaidlie; STEWART 1. 562. Land ... quhairtill my said mother is feft and sesit in; 1572 Prot. Bk. T. Lindsay 52.

QUHAR(E)-, QUHAIRTO, interrog. and rel. adv. Also: whar-, whair- [North. & north. midl. ME. warto (Cursor M.), whar-to, midl. & south. wherto etc.]

1. In interrogative use. a. To what (state or condition)?  
b. To what (thing)? c. To what end or purpose? Why? Wherefore?

a. That tyme quhen levit the king Saturnus, For gudely gouernance this warld was goldin cald; For vntreuth we wate nought quhare to it turnis; HENR. 3. 170/11.

b. Thar eftir all herrauldis & pursewantis suld knaw the colouris of armorie & quhar to yai ar likinnyt & comparit; Loutfut MS. 10b.

c. Quhairto sould I mak lang my taill; Alex. 2. 10358. Quhar to suld I her off lang process mak; Wall. 11. 311. He bad hir tell scho said quhar to; Seven S. 1613. DUNB. 48. 29. DOUG. 2. 76. Ib. 3. 7. 19. NISBET Matth. 26. 50. Sche said quhar to come 3e heire; ABELL 27a. Whairto for sleip sould I to bedis go, Or quhairto ryse, I waits of nocht bot wo; Clar. 3. 1561, 1562. Scho said quhairto, or to quhat fecht suld I Tell ony taill;

ROLLAND Seven S. 3604. Id. Ib. 9062. Bot sum may say, quhairto suld thow prefer This vprichtnes; 1573 Sat. P. 40. 201. Quhairto lat we him speik ony farther? PITSC. 2. 72. FOWLER 1. 240/20. He vset to ryde, able 3e will speir, quhairto; DALR. 2. 107/21.

2. In relative use. a. In the local sense: To which (place etc.). b. In non-material applications of TO prep.

a. Throu all realmys quharto that drevyn am I; DOUG. 1. 9. 56. Thair wes ane cumpany of feall dykis, quhairto the hagbutteris raid; Hist. Kennedy 47.

b. It plesed hem one thar best wyse To mak solempne sacrifice, Whar-to they put alway thar payne; Troy-bk. 2. 417. Haly place sall nocht sauf thé quharto thow gaif na rewerence; ABELL 103a. Conforme to the tenor thair of whairto thai be compellit as is alleigit; 1587 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 16. Quhairto thairfore do serwe the lowest only of the twa dominicall lettres; KING Cat. h. 5. The captiuitie and servitud whairto sic infidells hes redacted that countrie; FOWLER 2. 103/17. Ib. 143/22.

3. ? In addition to which, and furthermore.

A fair vesschell abone the watter, And is bot laitly reikit to, Quhairto, till deif 3ow with tome clatter, Ar nane sic in the floit as scho; Sat. P. 46. 27.

QUHARE-, QUHAIRUNTO, interrog. and rel. adv. Also: quair-, whair- and -wnto. [Cf. QUHEREUNTO.]

1. In interrog. use: To what end? Why? = QUHAR(E)TO 1 c. Than said I thus, quhareunto lyve I langer? Kingis Q. 68.

2. In relative use. a. In local sense: Into which. b. In non-material applications: To or into which. Cf. QUHAR(E)TO 2.

a. The Water of Forth is ane arme of the Sea, and a place

quhairwnto the sey flowis and ebbis; DALR. 1. 24. He pullit vp the brod of the windo, quhairvnto the said Maister Alexander had thruschit his Maiesteis heid and schulderis; 1600 Crim. Trials 2. 1. 178.

b. Originall synn, quhairvnto we war al subdewit; NISBET 2. 231 m. By zour lettres and vther wyis quhairunto I may gif trust; 1545 Bk. Carlaverock 2. 27. Quhairvnto thir presentis sall serue ... for a sufficient warrand; 1565 Facs. Nat. MSS. 3. 48. FOWLER 2. 39/28. All these dangerous inconvenients whairvnto that realme hes fallen; Ib. 105/20. Ane taxatioun ... for the first saye of our tocher quairunto was eikit ... ane uther taxatioun; 1590 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 50. [A decision of the presbytery] quhairunto the laird descendit and promisit to keip; 1601 Aberd. Eccl. Rec. 173. The danger whairunto thair goods and commoditie ar lyable; 1629 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 305.

QUHAIRUNTILL, adv. (Appar. = In which: ? read -intill.) - The den of gild and hail breither ... referus the bill quhairuntill the said Thomas is convict to the session of the kirk; 1597 Stirling Merch. Guild 10.

QUHAREUPON, QUHAIRUPON, interrog. and rel. adv. Also: quhar-, whare-, whair- and upon(e, upoun(e, wpon(e, wpoun, vpon; quhareapon. [North. & north. midl. ME. quar-apon (Cursor M.), whareapon, midl. & south. wherupon etc. Cf. QUHER(E)UPON.]

A. Interrogative: Upon what ground, about what.

So ye may the better know whairupon to confer with them; 1628 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 289.

B. Relative. 1. In local senses: Upon which. b. fig.

The Blaik fauld, whilk is now in corn land, quhairupon the house

of Hadoch standit of auld; 1571 Antiq. Aberd. & B. 2. 396. Vther menis landis, quhairvpoune thair is presentlie fructis that may be collectit and won; 1572 Diurn. Occurr. 310. The Croce, quhairupon S. Andro diet; DALR. 1. 267/19. Ane fresh water loch quhairupon thair is slane salmond and kipper; MONRO W. Isles (Sibbald) 12. Ane seat ... quhairupon in tyme cuming salbe set all dyvoris; BISSET 1. 269/30. Four courting drawers with the irnes quhairwpone thay sane; 1646 Edinb. Test. 62. 69. The said comoun muir ... quhairwpone the said Peter hes libertie of pasturag and casting of fail and divott; 1658 Conv. Burghs 3. 471.

b. The onlie foundation and sure rock quhairvpon the kirk suld be buyldit; FOWLER 2. 46/17.

2. In various non-material senses of UPON.

a. With specific noun antecedent. b. Where the antecedent is a clause or is to be inferred from the preceding context: On which account, in consequence of which, wherefor. Passing into c. In consequence of and immediately after which, upon the occurrence of which, and thereupon.

d. As a compound relative.

a. He desyrit to sie the ayth or lettres of lawborrowes quhairwpoun the lybell is foundit; 1562 Digest Justiciary Proc. D.35. For payment of the sowmis quhairvpoun the samin [landis] lyis in wadset; 1566 Misc. Maitl. C. 1. 46. He fand the mercy of his God, whareupoun he ever exhorted all men to depend; KNOX 1. 55. That the consequence is not good, quhairvpon sic vsurped tyrannie suld be establishit; FOWLER 2. 47/18. To consider all the ... articles quhairupoun actis ar not 3it maid; 1581 Acts 3. 215/1. Our king ... hes, of 3eirlie rentis, quhairvpon he royallie may susteine his court; DALR. 1. 114/22. Haifing na uther meanis quhairupoune to leave; 1629 Justiciary Cases 1. 97.

b, c. Here he declaris how force is ane of the principale foundementis of bataill, quhareapon men suld wit that syndry folk ... has the body rycht lytill and 3it [etc.]; HAY 1. 80/24. Quhen ony of our lordis liegis sustenis dampnablie the said horrible sentence of cursing for the space of xl dais, quharvpon capcioun aucht to be gevin be the law; 1525 Acts 2. 297. Quhairvpoun rose no small tumult amongis the Hammiltounes suldearis against the said Boyd; 1569 BANN. Memor. 18. Quhairvpone; Diurn. Occurr. 129. Quhairvpone the prydfull and scornfull peopill that stud by mockit him; PITSC. 2. 63. Quhairupone thay haif raisitoure utheris letters as yitt unexecut; 1588 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 27. Quhair he wes hurt be ane theiff ... with ane lead bollatt on the heid, quhairupone the theiff strak him agane; Chron. Kings 106. Quhairvpoun dome was giwin, and ordeanit his haill guidis and geir to be escheit to the laird; 1623 Misc. Spald. C. 5. 222. [The annualrent being redeemed by payment of the principal,] quhairupone the samyn was impignorat and redemable as said is; 1642 Irvine Mun. 2. 54. Bot he receavit sum aduertesmentis quhairvpone he went to the chancelaris lodging; 1631 SPALDING 1. 30. Quhairvpone thay hois wp saill; SPALDING 2. 233. Ib. 255. Quhairupon Wm Petrie, deane of gild, in name of the said counsall, askit and tuk instruments; 1646 Aberd. B. Rec. 71. Quhairvpone the bearer maid faith; 1647 Ib. 72. Qrupon the present minister did produce the old sessione book; 1666 Church Life in S. Ronaldshay 52.

d. Thair is monie serviabile persones that mareyis ... not haveing quhairupone to live; 1612 Orkney & Shetl. Ct. Bk. (ed.) 19 Aug.

QUHAREWITH, QUHAIRWITH, interrog. and rel. adv. Also: quhar-,

whar-, whair- and -with(e, -witht, -uith, -wyth. [North. & north. midl. ME. ware with, ware wit, whar-with, midl. & south. wherewith etc. Variouslly written as one or two words. Cf. QUHER(E)WITH.]

A. Interrogative: With what?

Nor off thaire tythyngys walde he here, Na spere quhar-wyth thai charyde were; WYNT. 4. 1444.

B. 1. As a compound relative: (To have) quharewith, (to have) the means with which (one may pay, buy, etc.), (to have) the wherewithal (to buy etc.), and ellipt.

(1) The hayre haf nocht qwharwyth he may pay his fadris det; Burgh Laws c. 23 (B). Thai nocht hafande quhar wyth that thai mycht it by; Acts 1. 39/2.

(2) Gif that [seamen ashore] tarry lang, thay aucht to mak amendis, gif thay have quhairwith; BALFOUR Pract. 615.

2. In various objective uses.

As (endowed, furnished, charged) with which; (joined) with which; (acquainted) with which.

Be his thankfull spreit tovert your Majesty quhairuith God hes endeuit his Grace aboue sindrie vther nichtie princis; HAMILTON in Cath. Tr. 75/3. Al thingis ... as landis, biggingis, possessionis, ... quhairwith the kirk is doittit; 1581 Bk. Univ. Kirk 2. 501. 1582 Misc. Spald. C. 2. 337. Thair bluid vpsucking, Quhairwith blubbrit beine his visage quhilk appeird so bawld befoir; J. STEWART 96/596. Leuand the rehearsel of thais vertewis quhair with 3our lordship is adornit; FOWLER 2. 10/15. Be the leddars whairwith his enmeyes hes furneshed him; Ib. 140/3. A special benefite of God, quhairwith thay are bliste; DALR. 1. 64/1. With of, it [sc. the genitive] followis the noun quhar-with it is joined; HUME Orthog. 29. The bullioun ... quhairwith the master counzeour is to be chargit; 1627 Glasgow Chart. 2. 583. Quhairwith the saidis



bailies promisit to acquaint the counsell this day; 1644 Aberd.  
B. Rec. 20.

3. a. In instrumental uses or the like: By means of which;  
 also, whereby.

Thai wictaill na fewell had, Quhar with thai mycht the castell  
 hald; BARB. 4. 171. The irne of his haund can fal Quhar-with he  
 sulde turne with-al; Leg. S. 47. 95. I haue helm and scheild  
 [etc.] Quharewith I aucht me wele to were; Alex. 2. 548. David  
 Broun as borch producit the commissioun of Selkyrk quharwyth he  
 had borowit James Bradfut; 1511 Selkirk B. Ct. (ed.) 14. With a  
 gret speir, quharwith he feill myschevit; DOUG. 10. 13. 20. Ib.  
 6. 5. 115. Ib. 12. 10. 122. And als, quhairwith to caus 3ow to  
 be leill, Sextie young lordis for pledgis I will haue; STEWART  
 34380. How King Duncane send the wyne and aill ... quhairwith  
 thai war all drokin; STEWART 2. 630. He fand all kynd of tormentis  
 quharwith mertyrriis wes eftirwert punist; ABELL Chron. 12b.  
 Quhairwith; ROLLAND Seven S. 6874. The worde of God ... quhairwitht  
 he aught to be instructit; PITSC. 1. 408. In the words of  
 consecratione quharwith the priest ... consecrats the bread and  
 wyn; KING Cat. 77. These knottis wharwith thow hes so bund and  
 coupled me; FOWLER 1. 70/84. Through heate [and] woe and la[n]gour  
 great whairwith I am now foyld; Ib. 292/38. Quhairwith; Ib. 138/2.  
 The meanes wharwith to be liberall; Ib. 2. 113/23. For his thift  
 [etc.] quhairwith his lyfe he had bleked; DALR. 2. 213/23. Ane  
 pillorie or stocks, or onie band quhair with the craig or hals is  
 bund; SKENE Verb. S. s.v. Collistridiym. It suld ever mak is  
 aggrege that love quhairwith he hes loved us; 1599 ROLLOCK Wks.  
 1. 349. To reape the fruites ... Whairwith the plaine is now  
 orespread alwhair; GARDEN Garden 27. To wreit these lynes whairwith  
 to render unto you most hartlie thanks; 1628 Aberd. Council Lett.

1. 294. Ane fishing boit quhairuith to fishe in the tyme of the hering druve; 1629 Justiciary Cases l. 97. Quhairwithe; ROW 29. He gat ane smithis fyll convayit in, quhairwith he schure the iron from his foot; SPALDING l. 348. Ane dirk ... quhairwith openly he threatned [etc.]; 1664 S. Ronaldshay 46.

b. (Angered, aggrieved, etc.) at which.

In ony controuersie affirmit be zou, quharewith thai be offendit; WINSETT l. 67/18. I wit my greit trespas Is cause of all my wo, Quhair with God greuit was; G. Ball. 22. Erle of Mar ... causit strik an cunye of copper unmeit ... quhairwith the pepill grudgeit; LESLIE 48.

4. Where the antecedent is to be inferred from the preceding context: Arising out of, or in consequence of, which (circumstance), and consequently, and so, and also.

Fayr Medea ... wes a mygramissure; quhare with sche did gret skaith; ABELL 6a. Sen we have loissit the boundis within the realme of France and the south of Scotland quhairwith soum hope was to recover the samin; PITSC. l. 135/14.

(QUHERE-) WHEREABOUT, rel. adv. [e.m.E. whereaboute: cf. QUHARE-ABOUT.] About, concerning which. - That whereabout the thoughts and discourses of men now run; BINNING Wks. 200 (1735).

QUHER(E-, WHER(EANENT, rel. adv. = QUHAREANENT.

Quhereanent the Extract of this act sall be to thame ane warrand; 1631 Justiciary Cases l. 191. Whereanent his majestie dispones for ever; 1635 MARTINE Reliq. Divi Andreae 176. Whereanent thir presents shall be ane warrand; 1640-1 Kirkcudbr. Min. Bk. 79. Wheranent; 1657 Aberd. B. Rec. 167. Quheranent; 1661 Ib. 200. Quhereanent I hau no scruple; 1677 Dunkeld Presb. 2. 449.

QUHER(E)AS, WHERAS, rel. adv. and conj. [ME. and e.m.E. whereas (c 1350) cf. QUHAREAS.]

In the case or situation in which. = QUHARE 3a.

Also b. adversatively, = QUHAREAS 3.

Wer to petitione his majestie and the parliament anent the augmentatione of there fies and for houses to remaine quhereas the maister has all and they have none; 1641 Cochran-Patrick Coinage l. 31.

b. Quheras; HUME Orthog. 15. Wheras we ... wer forced to joyne ... in ane covenant; 1640 Rep. Maxwell Stuart Mun. 33. Quheras; 1641 Cochran-Patrick Coinage l. 62. The dollars comonly called the leg dollars were cryed down to 56 sh. wheras formerly they went for 58 sh.; 1670 LAMONT Diary 270.

QUHER(E)AT, WHER(E)AT, interrog. and rel. adv. [e.m.E. wherat, whereat: cf. QUHAREAT.] = QUHAREAT in various senses. - (1) For all his raschnes in speiking he kenis weill ynoughe wherat he wald be; 1570 Misc. Bann. C. l. 40. (2) Arran was lettin lowse ... whereat she stomakit a litill; Hist. Jas. VI 207. Quherat al laughed, as if I had bene dryven from al replye; HUME Orthog. 18.

(QUH ERE-), WHEREAWAY, interrog. adv. = QUHAREAWAY.

As long as we have a guess whereaway God is going; RENWICK Serm. ed. Howie (1776) 46/7.

(QUHERE-), QUHERBE, rel. adv. Cf. QUHAIRBE. As compound relative: That by means of which, that whereby. - A distinction is quherbe sentences are distinguished in wryting and reading; HUME Orthog. 34.

QUH ER(E)BY, WHEREBY, rel. adv. Also: wherby, wherbie. [e.m.E.

and ME. wherby, whereby (1377), wer-bi etc.] = QUHAREBY B 2, 3.

(1) He gaif [nan] vthir commandement but lufe quherby menn mycht knaw [etc.]; NISBET 1. Prol. 5. Ane minute be way of contract ... quherby the said Earle disponed to them six irone cannone; 1666 Aberd. B. Rec. 4. 233.

(2) Wherbie; KNOX 3. 122. Quherby the towne was put in affray; 1621 Maitl. C. Misc. 1. 459. Quherby; 1636 Maitl. C. Misc. 2. 209. Quherby; BALFOUR Ann. 3. 48. I began to cleange chimney-heads wherby I got a lively-hood; Life and Trials of William Sutherland (1721) 3.

QUHER(E)FOR, rel. adv. Also: -fore, -for(r, -foer, -foir; wherfor. [e.m.E. & ME. wherefore, werefore, etc.] = QUHAREFOR B 2.

Wherfor the spek endyt of ichone; Troy-bk. 2. 163. Quherforr, to rectefie our aun (sc. symbols) first it behoves us to knaw their's; HUME Orthog. 7. Quherfoer ... we man begin with the Latine; Ib. 8. Ib. 10. Ib. 15. Quherfor the Session has appointed him to satisfy for a relaps; 1651 Kingarth Par. Rec. 29. Quherfoir they as baillies did fyne and jog hir; 1671 Rothsay B. Rec. 216.

QUHER(E)FRA, interrog. and rel. adv. Also: wherefra. [Cf. late ME. and e.m.E. wherfro, but (as QUHAR(E)FRA) appar. chiefly Sc.] = QUHAR(E)FRA.

(1) Decetfull preachers quhilk gaes about not knowing quherefra they come; KENNEDY Ressoning 1. They and their complices knew what hee was, and wherefrae hee came; BOYD Last B. 97. (2) Thomas Irwing ... being verie seik in Quondale, quherfra he was flitting; 1643 Reg. Privy C. 2 Ser. 8. 66.

QUHEREIN, interrog. and rel. adv. Also: quherin, wher-in. [e.m.E.

qwere-in (c 1460) wherein, ME. werin, wherin: cf. QUHAREIN.]

That scho suld be sleyn One the sepulture wher-in was Hys fader buried; Troy-bk. 2. 1065 (C). Quherin; NISBET Prol. 1. Ane iyle callit Ormansay, ... quherin ther is ane monastery of chanons; MONRO W. Isles 29. Sche sett upe ane grein bed for hir self in the ... laich chalmir (undir the king) quherin sche lay ... tua nichtis; 1568 Inv. Q. Mary c. n. 1. The kingis clemencie quherin he had placeit his haill hope; PITSC. 1. 104. A certain dett, quherin thou was adettit to him; 1597 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 142. Quherein, gif he is victorious, he and his Clerk sall be essolzied fra the clame of the persewer; SKENE Reg. Maj. 1. 63. Lykwayes we sould keep the vouales of the original, quherin the north warres the south; HUME Orthog. 20. Quherin now I ... sall be loith that ye sall have ... occasione to wis tham in wors conditione; 1628 Aberd. Council Lett. 1. 293. The superior hes right to the lyfrent of the lands quherin his wassall rebell may be infett; HOPE Major Pract. 2. 157. Quherin layes Noua Guinea [etc.]; BALFOUR Ann. 2. 72. Quherin boyl a handfull of earth wormes quhill they be leiklie; 1692 Caldwell P. 93.

QUHEREINTILL, WHEREINTILL, rel. adv. In, into which; also of persons, = to whom. See also QUHARE-INTILL. - That death and damnation quhereintill we were conceaved and born; R. BRUCE Serm. 99. The heavie disease whereintill this godlie King fell; Ib. 163. Whereintill; Ib. 281.

(QUHERE-), QUHERINTO, rel. adv. To whom. Cf. QUHAREINTO.

Druides, ... quherinto is the cathedrall of the bishop of Man and Isles dedicate; MONRO W. Isles 13.

QUHEREOF, rel. adv. Also: quher-, where-, and -off. [e.m.E. whereof, ME. (midl. & south.) wherof, etc. Cf. QUHAREOF.]  
= QUHAREOF in various senses.

The kingdome of Christ quherof the gossell sayis; NISBET 1. Prol. 3. He has ... brocht thame vnto his favour again throw occasion quherof thai syng; Ib. 2. In consideration quheroff; FOWLER 2. 100/33. Quhereof; SKENE Reg. Maj. 1. 88. Ther sould be certean brether with the Clark, whereof I was an and M<sup>r</sup> James Nicolsone an other; MELVILL 312. Not be the vouales quherof they be made; HUME Orthog. 16. With s it (sc. the genitive) preceedes the word quherof it is governed; Ib. 29. If Abraham was justified be workes: he had quherof to glorie; Ib. 34. [Margaret Ogg accused of giving to George Annand] ane lok of her hair ... whereoff he could get no rest in mynd [etc.]; 1632 Ellon Par. Rec. 77. Ane customable practique ... the continuance wherof may breid many ivellis; 1634 Edinb. B. Rec. 7. 153. Quherof I hauld me weill content ... for suldiour siluer, lewie siluer and for ... abulgiements; 1647 Sc. N. & Q. 3 Ser. 8. 75. Johne Chalmer hes received fra the ministeris ... fiftie nyne libs. 15s. 6d. wherof some licht money; 1651 Elgin Rec. 1. 289. These tuo merchand boothes wherof the ane heigh and the uther laich; 1678 Douglas Bequest 2. 15 Mar.

QUHER(E)ON, rel. adv. = QUHAREON. - The acute raiseth the syllab quheron it sittes; HUME Orthog. 22.

QUHER(E)SOEVIR, rel. adv. [e.m.E. wheresoever, ME. (midl. & south.) quere-so-euer, wheresere. Cf. QUHARESÆEVER.] In whatever place. - Quhersoevir the communioun sall be celebratted; 1626 Edinb. Univ. Chart. 108. To this burgh quhersoeuir or be quhatsumewir judge;

1629 Chron. Perth 32.

QUHERETHROW, rel. adv. Also: quher-, wher(e-, wheare- and -throu, -throw, -through. = QUHARETHROU in various senses.

(1) Ane fresh water Logh wherthrou another litle river doeth run; c 1630 Macfarlane's Geog. Coll. 2. 168.

(2) Indeid they are bot base, counterfoote and false, quherethrow ... his Majesteis subjects [ar] mightilie abused and wronged; 1635 Reg. Privy C. 2 Ser. 6. 2. Except they haue a keiper followand them, or be fed in ane stye, quherethrow their neighbours sall incurre na skaith; SKIENE Reg. Maj. 130. Quherthrough they were much prejudged in the meanes of their subsistence; 1652 Strathbogie Presb. 218. Wherthrow; 1666 Aberd. B. Rec. 225.

QUHEREUNTO, WHEREUNTO, rel. adv. [e.m.E. wherunto, wheronto (1490).] = QUHAREUNTO 2b. - To all contractis ... quhereunto the commissaris auctoritie is interponed; BISSET 2. 63/10.

QUHER(E)UPON, WHEYRVPON, rel. adv. [e.m.E. whereupon, midl. & south. ME. whereupon etc. Cf. QUHAREUPON.] On, upon which. = QUHAREUPON.

Quherupon I ground this argument; HUME Orthog. 8. I haue at this place found a very concerning occasion wheyrvpon to renew my desyre; 1643 Misc. Spald. C. 1. 15. It being the ordinance of the Assemblie that nane sould burie in the kirk, quherupon he closed doores, and debarred sundrie heireris; 1650 Strathbogie Presb. 121.

(QUHERE), QUHERWITH, rel. adv. With which. = QUHAREWITH in various senses. b. (To have) the wherewithal (to buy something): cf. QUHAREWITH B 1. - The said George ... howkit his zaird; quherwith he maid the said muk by his attolerance; 1580 Elgin Rec. 1. 155.

I hard that your Grace in the disputes of al purposes quherwith ... you use to season your meat; HUME Orthog. 2. Ane bowet quherwith to carie fire to the brewhouse; 1627 Mun. Univ. Glasg. 3. 529.

£121 ... quherwith he is to be charged; 1691 Glasgow B. Rec. 4. 4. - b. Sick ministers as hes not quherwith to buy bookes; Bk. Univ. Kirk 1. 266

QUETHER, QUETHIR(E, interrog. and rel. adv. Also: qwhether, qwhethir. [Late ME. whether (14-15th c.), ME. wheder, queder, weder (a 1300): cf. QUHIDDER and QUHITHER.]

1. Interrogative. Whither, to what place? In a. direct and b. indirect questions.

a. Fadyr, ... Quethire (C. qwhethir) art thow hast wyth sa gret hy? WYNT. 5. 2376. The Uolf said, 'quether dryuis thow this pray?' HENR. Fab. 2259 (Ch.).

b. Gude man, quether art thow went on way, Or quhan thow come, for God lat heir; Alex. 2. 52. Sampson ... askyd quethir (C. qwhether) thare gat lay; WYNT. 3. 274. He ... wotithe nocht quethire he goithe; NISBET Prol. Rom. 323.

2. Relative. a. As compound relative in generalised sense: Whithersoever, to whichever place to which.

I rede That we ... conuoy him quethir he will ga; Alex. 2. 6301.

QUETHERWART, interrog. adv. Also: quethir-, qwethir- and -wart. [e.m.E. whetherward, ME. whederward (1303). Cf. QUHITHER-WARD.] Only in Wyntoun: Towards what place, whither.

Sayd till hym it wes hys part For till wyt some quethirwart (C. qwethirwart) The Thayne off Fyffe that tyme past; WYNT. 6. 2010. Sampson met thaim in the way And askit quether wart wald thai; Ib. 3. 280 (W).



QUHIDDER, QUHIDDIR, interrog. and rel. adv. Also: quhydder, quhyddir, quhiddyr, whidder. [ME. quidder (Cursor M.), wydur, OE. hwider. Cf. QUHETHER, QUHITHER.] Common only in Douglas.

1. Interrogative. = To what place? QUHETHER 1.

a. Quhiddir ar exylit ... Lawty, luvē with kyndnes and liberalitie? HENR. 3. 173/26. Quhiddir hastis thou? DOUG. 2. 9. 25. Ib. 5. 12. 140. Ib. 6. 4. 66. Quhiddir ettill 3e; Ib. 8. 3. 41. Ib. 10. 11. 110. Quhair mark 3e to, or quhiddir will 3e go? ROLLAND Seven S. 4860.

b. Is na man waitt ... quhiddir he sall wend; HENR. Feb. 1944 (Bann.). Behaldand ... quhat syngnys thai schaw, Or quhiddir thai mark; Doug. 6. 3. 80. Prent in thy hairt quhiddir thow sall wend; Bann. MS. 76b/14. I cannot plead, to flie, I know not whidder; 1640 LITHGOW Poet. Rem. 148.

2. Relative. As compound relative in generalised sense: Whithersoever, to whichever place to which. Also b. as simple relative: To which.

Also quhiddyr that.

Lat ws follow tharon, and ryn befor, Quhiddyr that the wyndis callys ws set saill; DOUG. 5. 1. 41. Lat ws follow that way, Bakwart or fordwart, quhyddir our fatis dryve; Ib. 12. 79.

b. In thir ilandis quhiddir we ar becum; DOUG. 3. 4. 4.

QUHIDDERSOEVR, adv. [Early ME. hwider se eauer (c 1230), ME. whidur-sever, e.m.E. whither so euer.] To whatever place.

And to follow quhiddersoevir thay could apprehend those Pirottis; 1610 Crim. Trials 3. 108.

(QUHITHER-), QUIHITHER-WARD, rel. adv. [e.m.E. whytherwarde, ME. whiderrwarrd (Orm), quiderward (Cursor M.). Cf. QUHETHERWART.] [Whither soeuer, fourth or abroad quihither ward]; Rudiments fol. 15a.

(QUHITHER), QUIHITHER, WHITHER, interrog. and rel. <sup>adv.</sup> ~~pron.~~ [e.m.E.  
whyther (1471), whythyr, ME. quiper (14th c.) Cf. QUHETHER,  
 QUHIDDER.]

[Whither see please; whither see will]; Rudiments fol. 15a.  
 [Quihither is interrogative to thire]; Rudiments fol. 15a.